University of Edinburgh

Ph.D. Thesis

Endocytosis in filamentous fungi

E.R.I.C. Kalkman

2006

DECLARATION

This thesis has been composed by myself, and the work of which it is a record has been carried out by myself. All sources of information have been specifically acknowledged by means of reference.

Eric Kalkman

2006

Abstract

Endocytosis is little understood in filamentous fungi. For some time it has been controversial as to whether endocytosis occurs in filamentous fungi. A comparative genomics analysis between *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and 10 genomes of filamentous fungal species showed that filamentous fungi possess complex endocytic machineries.

The use of the endocytic marker dye FM4-64, and various vesicle trafficking inhibitors revealed many similarities between endocytosis in the filamentous fungus *Neurospora crassa*, and endocytosis in budding yeast and mammalian cells. Actin polymerization was found to be crucial for endocytosis in *N. crassa*, and the microtubule cytoskeleton seemed to be necessary for long distance movement of putative early endosomes. Brefeldin A (BFA) blocked vesicular transport to the Spitzenkörper.

Three putative endocytic proteins (WASP, clathrin light chain and Rab5) were labelled with fluorescent proteins in *N. crassa*. WASP-GFP was found to localise to motile, punctate structures in the plasma membrane just behind the hyphal apex in growing hyphae. This localisation changed to the hyphal apex when growth was temporarily arrested, indicating a possible role in endocytosis and polarized growth. Clathrin light chain-GFP was found to be concentrated in a region just behind the Spitzenkörper, which is consistent with there being a high concentration of clathrin-mediated endocytosis in this region. Clathrin light chain-GFP also labelled putative Golgi and this labelling was found to be BFA sensitive, whereas BFA did not have a detectable effect on FM4-64 internalisation and organelle staining. GFP-Rab5 labelled putative early endosomes and decorated microtubules.

Knock-outs of putative endocytic proteins in *N. crassa*, generated as part of the *Neurospora* genome consortium gene knock-out project, were analysed for defects in endocytosis. 14 out of 17 gene knock-outs were found to be ascospore lethal. The Rab5 knock-out was viable, but did not show a detectable effect on the endocytic internalisation of FM4-64 or its pattern of staining. However, it did exhibit a defect in sexual crossing.

The most exciting phrase to hear in science, the one that heralds the most discoveries, is not "Eureka",but "That's funny..."

Isaac Asimov

Acknowledgments

I would like to thank first and foremost Mari Valkonen, for all her help, patient tuition and friendship. Oraakkeli suomalainen kiitoksia oikein paljon. Thanks to Fiona for her friendship and help. A great hug of gratitude to Kirsten for keeping me sane. Thanks to Hsiao-Che for helping me out now and again and help with the trees. Also thanks to the rest of the lab for putting up with me, especially Gabriela who suffered the longest and the most I believe. And thanks to my supervisor, Nick Read, for having me in the lab and allowing me to pursue my project with freedom.

Most likely I owe a debt of gratitude to my parents for always stimulating my thirst for knowledge and in this way interesting me in science.

My work was supported by the Darwin Trust of Edinburgh

Chapter 1 Introduction

Chapter 2 Materials and methods

Abbreviations

A_λ	Absorbance at said wavelength in nanometers
ADF	Actin depolymerising factor (domain)
AP	Adaptor protein
BAR	BIN Amphiphysin RVS (domain)
BFA	Brefeldin A
BHK (cell)	Baby hamster kidney
BLAST	Basic local alignment search tool
BSA	Bovine serum albumine
CCP	Clathrin coated pit
CCV	Clathrin coated vesicle
CDD	Conserved domain database
CHO (cell)	Chinese Hamster Ovary
CLSM	Confocal Laser Scanning Microscopy
COG	Clusters of orthologous groups
COP	Coatomer protein
CPY	Carboxy peptidase Y (vacuolar protease)
CRIB	Cdc42/Rac Interactive Binding domain
CV	Coated vesicle
Cyt D	Cytochalasin D
dH_2O	Demineralized water MilliQ grade
DMSO	Dimethylsulfoxide
EDTA	Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
EEA1	Early endosomal antigen 1
EH	Eps15 homology (domain)
ENTH/ANTH	Epsin NH2-terminal homology/AP180 N-terminal homology (domain)
ER	Endoplasmic reticulum
ERGIC	ER-Golgi intermediate compartment
EtBr	Ethidium Bromide
EtOH	Ethanol
FGSC	Fungal Genetics Stock Centre
GEF	Guanine nucleotide exchange factor
GAK	Cyclin G-associated kinase
GAP	GTPase-activating protein
GFP	Green fluorescent protein
HAc	Acetic acid
HECT	Homologous to E6AP C-Terminus (domain)
HeLa (cell)	Henrietta Lacks
Lat B	Latrunculin B
LB	Luria-Bertani (bacterial growth medium)
LiAc	Lithium acetate

LY	Lucifer yellow
MDCK (cell)	Madin-Darby canine kidney
MeOH	Methanol
MMV	Minimal medium Vogels
NCBI	National Center for Biotechnology Information
ORF	Open reading frame
PCD	Programmed cell death/apoptosis
PCR	Polymerase chain reaction
PEG	Polyethylene glycol
Pfam	Protein family
PIP_2	Phosphatidylinositol 4,5-biphosphate
Plan Apo	Apochromatic and flat field correction
PM	Plasma membrane
RPM	Revolutions per minute
RT	Room temperature
Scar	Suppressor of cAMP receptor
SDS	Sodium dodecyl sulfate
SH3	Src homology-3 (domain)
Smart	Simple modular architecture research tool
SNARE	Soluble *N*-ethylmaleimide-sensitive fusion protein attachment protein receptor
Spk	Spitzenkörper
Sspk	Satellite Spitzenkörper
TGN	*trans*-Golgi network
TMD	Transmembrane domain
UV	Ultraviolet light
VHS	Vps27 Hrs and STAM (domain)
WAVE	(Wiskott-Aldrich sydrome protein)-family verprolin homology protein
YPDA	Yeast peptone dextrose (adenine-supplemented)

1. INTRODUCTION

1.1 Filamentous fungi: a unique way of life

The Kingdom Fungi comprises an estimated 1.5 million species, fewer than 10% of which have been described (Hawksworth, 2001). Fungi parted evolutionary company from animals 1-1.5 billion years ago, slightly more recently than from plants (Heckman *et al.*, 2001). By far the majority of fungi are filamentous.

The impact of fungi on society as well as the ecosystem is tremendous. They cause numerous diseases of humans and animals, and the incidence of life-threatening fungal infections is on the rise, in parallel with the increased number of immunocompromised patients (Latgé, 1999). An example of this is invasive aspergillosis caused by *Aspergillus* spp. (Yao and Liao, 2006). Many of the major plant diseases are caused by filamentous fungi, causing very significant and sometimes devastating losses in crop yield world-wide (Agrios, 1997). Fungi are probably the most biotechnologically useful group of organisms, and are used to synthesize a wide range of economically important compounds, enzymes, and secondary metabolites (Conesa *et al.*, 2001; Punt *et al.*, 2002). They are employed in the production and flavouring of food. Saprotrophic fungi are the main group of organisms responsible for the degradation of dead plants on this planet and are essential in nutrient recycling (especially carbon) (Carlile *et al.*, 2001). However, their biodegradation activity can be deleterious, leading to decomposition of economically useful products including building timber, most man-made materials and food (Wainwright, 1992). Food spoilage is often associated with contamination by fungal toxins, of which some are highly carcinogenic (Bhatnagar *et al.*, 2002; Tournas, 2005; Frisvad *et al.*, 2006). Mycorrhizal fungi form symbiotic associations with the roots of most higher plants, and are usually necessary for the healthy and competitive growth of these plants (Brundrett, 2004).

The model organism *Neurospora crassa*, is a filamentous fungus, which has been widely used as a tool for fundamental and genomic research into eukaryotic cell biology (Davis, 2000; Galagan *et al.*, 2003; Freitag *et al.*, 2004; Borkovich *et al.*, 2004). For example the discovery of Repeat Induced Point-mutation, the first known genome defence system (Selker, 2002).

Since the full genome of the fungus has been sequenced and is publicly available (Galagan *et al.*, 2003) many new opportunities for research into this organism have arisen (Borkovich *et al.*, 2004).

1.2 Direction in life: hyphal growth and branching

Filamentous fungi are made up of cellular filaments, called hyphae. These hyphae grow, branch and fuse to form an interconnected network called a mycelium (Fig. 1). The hyphae of filamentous fungi present an outstanding example of polarized growth and branching. Polarized growth is also found in cells of other organisms, such as pollen tubes, algal rhizoids, and root hairs (Heath, 1990; Geitmann *et al.*, 2001). The tip of the hypha elongates out into the environment from the sub-apical tube in a continuous process that involves the synthesis and extension of cell wall, cell membrane, the cytoplasm and its contained organelles. This involves massive exocytosis of wall-building vesicles which contribute to cell wall synthesis, along with the production, localisation, and activation of the enzymes which synthesize the fibrillar cell wall polymers (Heath and Steinberg, 1999). The average rate of hyphal extension in *N. crassa* in open-culture, grown at 25ºC, is approximately 36 µm min^{-1}. Collinge and Trinci (1974) postulated that in order for a 10 µm wide *Neurospora crassa* hypha to supply sufficient plasma membrane to the hyphal tip to maintain this growth rate an average of 600 secretory vesicles per second would have to fuse with the apical plasma membrane (Collinge and Trinci, 1974).

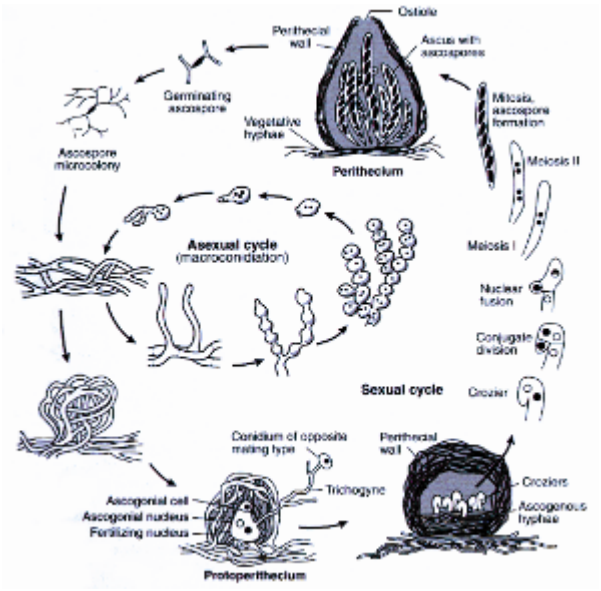


Figure 1. Life cycle of *Neurospora crassa*. The asexual cycle, the inner sequence, depicts the formation of macroconidia from aerial hyphae and their germination to form a new mycelium (adapted from Davis, 2000).

Tip growth and the adaptive direction of growth allow the hypha to explore and penetrate its environment (Heath and Steinberg, 1999). During tip growth, the diameter of the hyphal tube

is precisely regulated. It is coordinated with growth rate and direction, and is generally maintained at a constant value through varying extension rates and direction changes (López-Franco *et al.*, 1994; Riquelme *et al.*, 1998). Hyphal shape, the direction of hyphal tip growth and the formation of branches are controlled by the position and behaviour of the Spitzenkörper (Fig. 2), a phase-dark body found at the tip of elongating hyphae in higher fungi (Girbardt, 1957; Grove and Bracker, 1970; López-Franco and Bracker, 1996; Riquelme *et al.*, 1998; Harris *et al.*, 2005; Virag and Harris, 2006). The Spitzenkörper is a complex body of organelles containing amongst other things a central core of variable composition, a cluster of vesicles surrounding the core, and an outer cloud of vesicles with imprecise boundaries (Reynaga-Peña *et al.*, 1997; Virag and Harris, 2006).

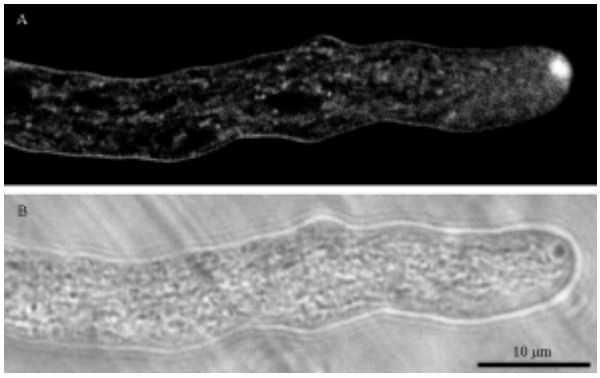


Figure 2. Spitzenkörper in a growing vegetative hypha of *Neurospora crassa*. A. confocal image showing the Spitzenkörper labelled with the membrane dye FM4-64. **B.** shows a transmission image of the same hypha.

1.3 An introduction to endocytosis

Endocytosis provides a mechanism for plasma membrane proteins and lipids, and extracellular molecules, to be internalized by cells. It is generally regarded as an essential process in eukaryotic cells, serving many functions including recycling membrane proteins and lipids, removal of membrane proteins and lipids for degradation, and the uptake of signal molecules (Mellman, 1996).

The endocytic pathway involves membrane traffic from the plasma membrane to the degradative lysosome in animal cells (Fig. 4) or the vacuole in fungi and plants. All eukaryotic cells studied so far are able to internalize extracellular components as well as components of their plasma membrane. Endocytic vesicles are formed when a portion of the plasma membrane, either receptors bound to specific molecules or plasma membrane alone, engulfs the surrounding molecules in fluid phase and sequesters them through the formation of endocytic vesicles that detach from the plasma membrane (Geli and Riezman, 1998).

Some of the internalized substances are then delivered to the lysosome/vacuole after passage through two endocytic compartments termed early and late endosomes (Geli and Riezman, 1998).

Most research into endocytosis has been done on mammalian cells (Mukherjee *et al.*, 1997; Bonifacino and Glick, 2004) and on *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Fig. 3) (Wesp *et al.*, 1997; Prescianotto-Baschong and Riezman, 1998; Wendland *et al.*, 1998; Munn, 2001; Shaw *et al.*, 2001) and both share a similar endocytic protein machinery (Table 1) . Much research has also been done on vesicle trafficking and endocytosis in plants (Bolte *et al.*, 2004; Šamaj *et al.*, 2004; Jürgens, 2004; Aniento and Robinson, 2005; Šamaj *et al.*, 2005). In contrast, very little is known about the process in filamentous fungi (Read and Kalkman, 2003; Fuchs and Steinberg, 2005), and its existence in filamentous fungi has been a point of discussion (Cole *et al.*, 1998; Torralba and Heath, 2002; Read and Kalkman, 2003).

Table 1. Human and yeast proteins involved in endocytosis and their function

Human protein	Yeast protein homologue	Type of protein	References
Abp1p (SH3P7 or HIP-55)	Abp1p	Arp2/3 activating	(Goode *et al.*, 2001)
Amphiphysin	Rvs161p	Interacts with several other endocytosis proteins Causes membrane curvature to assist vesicle scission	(Munn *et al.*, 1995) (Sivadon *et al.*, 1997) (Lombardi and Riezman, 2001)
Amphiphysin	Rvs167p	Interacts with several other endocytosis proteins Causes membrane curvature to assist vesicle scission	(Munn *et al*., 1995) (Sivadon, *et al*., 1997) (Lombardi and Riezman, 2001)
AP180/CALM	Yap1801p and Yap1802p	Endocytic accessory protein	(Kalthoff *et al.*, 2002)
AP-2	Aps2p	Adaptor complex subunit	(Collins *et al.*, 2002) (Kirchhausen, 2002)
Arp-2	Arp2p	Part of actin nucleation Arp2/3 complex	(Moreau *et al.*, 1996) (Higgs and Pollard, 2001)
Arp-3	Arp3p	Part of actin nucleation Arp2/3 complex	(Higgs, 2001)
GAK/AAK	Ark1/Prk1p	Phosphorylates Pan1p and Sla1p	(Higgs, 2001)
Clathrin heavy chain	Chc1p	Part of clathrin coat	(Tan *et al.*, 1993)
Clathrin light chain	Clc1p	Part of clathrin coat	(Huang *et al.*, 1997)
Dynamin	-	Involved in the pinching off of vesicles from the plasma membrane	(Muhlberg *et al.*, 1997) (Kirchhausen, 1998)
Eps15	Pan1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	(Wendland *et al.*, 1996) (Tang and Cai, 1996) (Tang *et al.*, 1997)
Epsin	Ent1p, Ent2p	Link cell-surface receptors to endocytic machinery	(Wendland *et al.*, 1999) (Wendland, 2002)
Hip1 and Hip1R	Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins, as well as the clathrin light chain	(Holtzman *et al.*, 1993) (Raths *et al.*, 1993) (Wesp *et al.*, 1997) (Yang *et al.*, 1999)
CIN85	Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	(Holtzman et al., 1993) (Tang *et al.*, 2000)
Rab5	Ypt51p, Ypt52p, Ypt53p	Involved in endocytic vesicle trafficking	(Bucci *et al.*, 1992) (Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1994) (Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1995)
Synaptojanin	Inp51p, Inp52p, Inp53p	Required for both fluid-phase and receptor-mediated internalization	(Luo and Chang, 1997) (Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1998)
Type 1 myosin	Myo3p and Myo5p	Actin filament motors involved in endocytosis and actin polymerization	(Riezman *et al.*, 1996) (Goode and Rodal, 2001)
WASP/N-WASP	Las17p	Involved in the nucleation of actin polymerization	(Madania *et al.*, 1999) (Li, 1997)
WIP	Vrp1p	Involved in the nucleation of actin polymerization	(Munn et al., 1995)

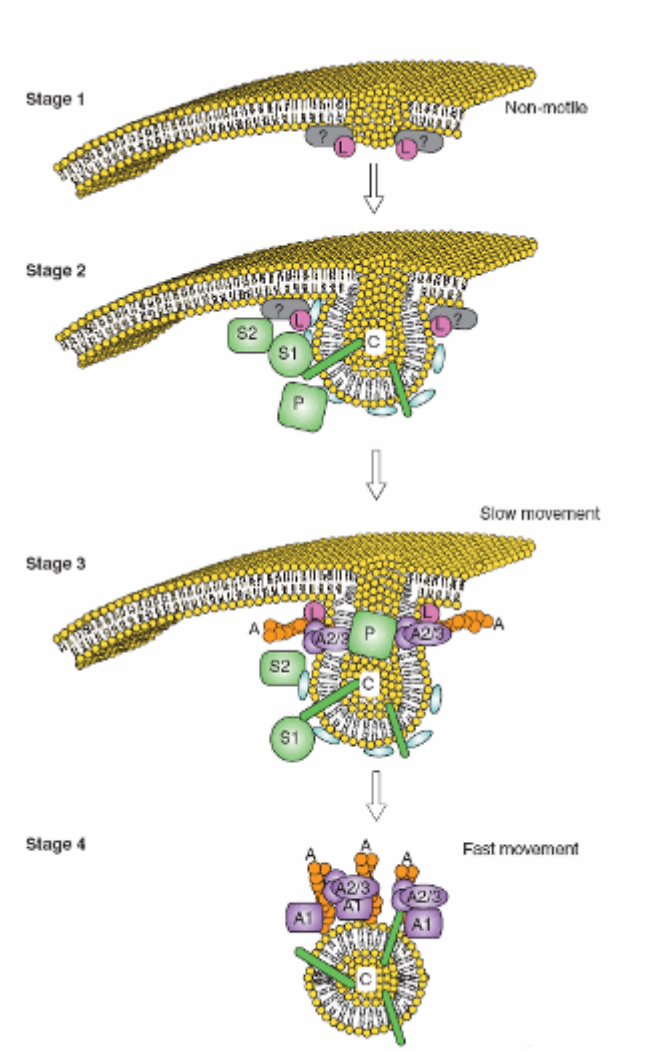


Figure 3. Model showing the initial steps of vesicle formation in budding yeast, speed of motility of actin patches associated with site and the proteins involved. Abbreviations: A = actin; A1 = Abp1; A2/3 = Arp2/3 complex; C = cargo; L = Las17; P = Pan1; S1 = Sla1; S2 = Sla2 (from Ayscough, 2004).

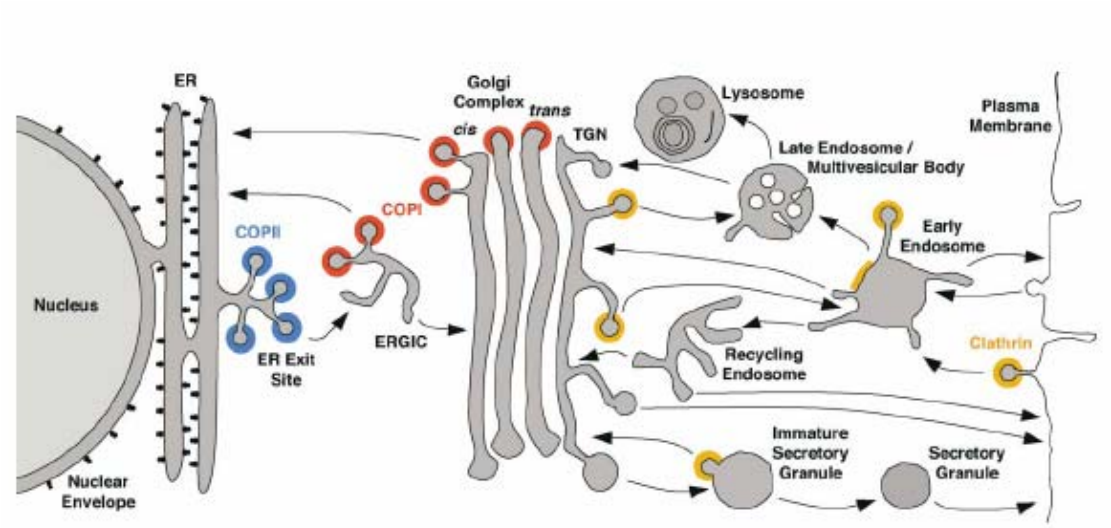


Figure 4.Vesicle trafficking in mammalian cells and main coat components. ERGIC = ER-Golgi intermediate compartment, TGN = *trans*-Golgi network; COPI, COPII and Clathrin are main vesicle coat components (from Bonifacino *et al.*, 2004).

The first target for vesicles endocytosed from the cell surface is the endosome. Material within the endosome undergoes sorting and cargo destined to return to the plasma membrane or to continue on to the *trans*-Golgi network is separated from cargo that will be degraded in the vacuole. The cargo intended for degradation first passes through the early endosome, where it mixes with anterograde cargo that is also in transit to the vacuole. In this way, a single compartment can carry simultaneously both anterograde and retrograde cargo, indicating the intricate connections of the secretory system. Together, the coat proteins (e.g. adaptor protein complex and associated proteins, see table 1) and the SNAREs coordinate the trafficking of the cargo between the various organelles of the endomembrane system (Sanderfoot and Raikhel, 1999). The vesicle coat comprises of e.g. clathrin, AP-2 complex, AP180/CALM protein and associated proteins (Hurley and Wendland, 2002).

1.3.1 *The clathrin-mediated endocytic pathway*

During vesicle formation coatomer components (vesicle coat proteins) are recruited to the surface of the donor membrane (Figs. 4-8) through the action of an adaptor protein that, after associating with the plasma membrane, selects cargo and directs the assembly of the coat (Figs. 4, 6) (Wendland *et al.*, 1998; Wendland, 2002; Kaksonen *et al.*, 2005; Maldonado-Báez and Wendland, 2006). Coatomer assembly and adaptor protein interactions drive the formation of a membrane bud, further assisted by BAR domain proteins (section 1.4.1.1) (Dawson *et al.*, 2006; Maldonado-Báez and Wendland, 2006; Itoh and De, 2006). The coated

vesicle subsequently pinches off from the membrane to form the transport vesicle. This pinching off of the vesicle is stimulated by the hydrolysis of GTP by the GTPase Dynamin (Muhlberg *et al.*, 1997; Kirchhausen, 1998; Marks *et al.*, 2001). Recently it was suggested that in mammalian cells auxilin assists dynamin in the step of vesicle constriction (Sever *et al.*, 2005; Sever *et al.*, 2006). Coated vesicles are not competent for fusion with the target compartments; the coat must be depolymerised before fusion with the target membrane. The vesicle uncoating is orchestrated by auxilin 2/GAK in mammalian cells (Swa2p is a possible budding yeast ortholog) binding and recruiting the ATPase Hsc70 or Hsp70 (Scheele *et al.*, 2003; Lee *et al.*, 2005; Massol *et al.*, 2006; Xiao *et al.*, 2006). It has been proposed that the disassembly of the coat exposes the targeting machinery on the vesicle surface for subsequent delivery of the cargo to the appropriate organelle (Sanderfoot and Raikhel, 1999).

The best-defined internalization pathway is the one mediated by clathrin coated vesicles (CCVs) (Table 1; Figs. 4-6). In 1964, CCVs budding from the plasma membrane of mosquito oocytes were the first coated vesicles to be observed (Roth and Porter, 1964). The driving force behind the vesicle internalization from the plasma membrane into the cytosol is believed to be actin-mediated (Schott *et al.*, 2002; Merrifield *et al.*, 2002; Merrifield, 2004). A propulsion reminiscent of this was first shown for the movement of bacterial pathogens like *Listeria*, *Shigella*, and the spotted fever group of *Rickettsia* into mammalian cells. These pathogens exploit the host cytoskeleton for propulsion both intracellularly and between cells (May *et al.*, 1999; Frischknecht and Way, 2001; May and Machesky, 2001b). The Arp2/3 complex and many other proteins implicated in endocytosis, seem to be involved in forming these so called 'actin comet tails' associated with these invading pathogens. The exact protein associations of the 'actin comet tails' seem to vary between different pathogens (Frischknecht and Way, 2001; Fehrenbacher *et al.*, 2003). There is evidence that actin is involved in mammalian macropinocytosis and phagocytosis (May and Machesky, 2001a; Welch and Mullins, 2002), and there is some evidence that actin dynamics also plays a role in caveolae-mediated endocytosis (see section 1.3.2.1) (Pelkmans and Helenius, 2002).

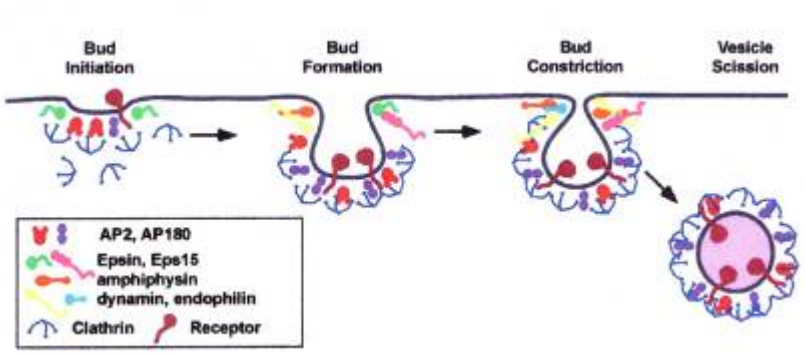


Figure 5. The process of endocytosis via clathrin-coated vesicles. Bud initiation occurs by the association of epsin and adaptor proteins like AP2, which bind sorting signals on receptor tails. As the bud forms and constricts, the activities of other proteins such as endophilin and amphiphysin cooperate at the edge of the growing clathrin coat to remodel the lipids at the bud neck. The GTPase activity of dynamin is required for the scission event that separates the vesicle from the plasma membrane (adapted from Hurley and Wendland, 2002).

The importance of clathrin in mammalian endocytic internalization is well documented (Kirchhausen, 2000a). However, its role in budding yeast endocytosis is still not as clear, mainly because clathrin knockouts in budding yeast are merely impaired in endocytic uptake (Baggett and Wendland, 2001), and also because CCVs and clathrin could not be visualised at the plasma membrane in budding yeast, though this last argument no longer holds true (Newpher *et al.*, 2005; Kaksonen *et al.*, 2005). Actin is clearly required for endocytosis in yeast, but its involvement in endocytosis in mammalian cells was a matter of debate for a long time (Geli and Riezman, 1998; (Drubin *et al.*, 2005). In yeast it was shown in several instances that the endocytic machinery and actin dynamics are closely connected (Wesp *et al.*, 1997; Tang *et al.*, 2000; Dewar *et al.*, 2002; Gourlay *et al.*, 2003; Drubin *et al.*, 2005; Kaksonen *et al.*, 2006).

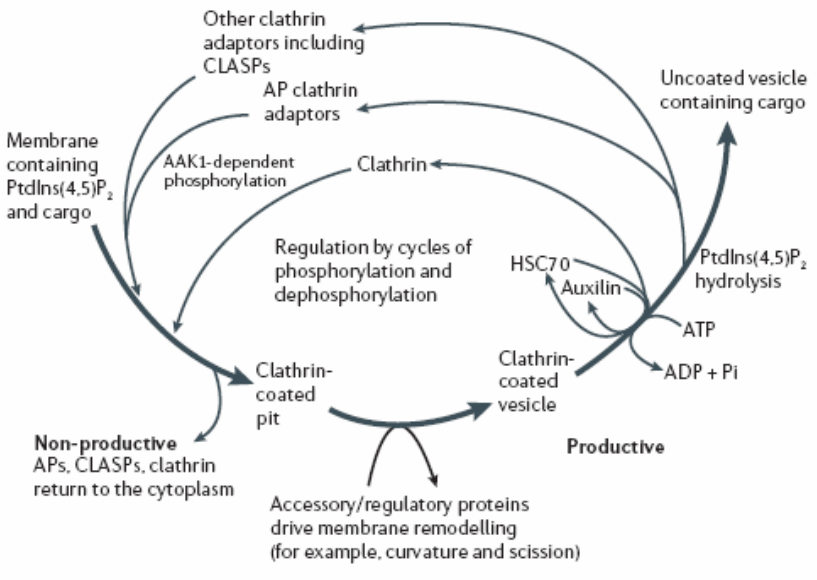


Figure 6. The clathrin 'life-cycle' in mammalian cells and some of the clathrin interactors involved. AP = Adaptor protein complex, CLASPs= Clathrin-associated sorting proteins, Pi = Inorganic phosphate, PtdIns(4,5)P_2 = Phosphatidylinositol-4,5-biphosphate (adapted from Edeling *et al*., 2006)

Clathrin-coated vesicles originate from a patch of membrane that acquires a protein coat, for which the components are recruited from the cytosol. This coat selects cargo for incorporation into the vesicle and helps its mechanical formation (Traub, 2005). A clathrin-coated pit forms, the vesicle then buds from its parent membrane, the protein coat dissociates and the vesicle is transported to, tethered to, and finally fuses with, its target membrane. The formation of the coat is a continuous rather than stepwise process, and a clathrin coat should not be considered as a static structure but as a dynamic network in which there is a constant exchange of interacting partners (Edeling *et al.*, 2006). Clathrin-coated pits and the clathrin-mediated endocytic pathway have been a topic of research since the 1960's (Clague, 1998). Clathrin has long been understood to function in the main endocytic pathway in mammalian cells (Kirchhausen, 2000a; Kalthoff *et al.*, 2002). It has also been shown to be a major component of vesicle traffic between the *trans*-Golgi network (TGN) and endosomes/lysosomes (Schmid, 1997), the main difference between these two transport routes in coat components being the adaptor proteins (AP). AP-2 has been located to vesicle coats originating from the plasma membrane and AP-1 to vesicles from the TGN (Kirchhausen, 2002). In budding yeast it is not yet clear whether clathrin plays as significant role in endocytic vesicle traffic from the plasma membrane to the endosomal system, but it has been shown to be involved in TGN vesicle trafficking (Schmid, 1997). Although clathrin coated vesicles were already isolated from *Saccharomyces* in 1984, only recently was

clathrin shown to be present at the plasma membrane in budding yeast (Mueller and Branton, 1984; Newpher *et al.*, 2005). Silveira *et al.* found clathrin light chain deletion in budding yeast is not lethal, though clathrin heavy chain deletion in the same strain is lethal (Silveira *et al.*, 1990).However, others found clathrin heavy chain deletion, though non-viable in some budding yeast strains, proved not lethal in most of the strains tested (Payne and Schekman, 1985; Lemmon and Jones, 1987). The relative unimportance of the clathrin light chain is understandable as the clathrin coat is able to self-assemble in the absence of clathrin light chains *in vitro*. The light chains are thought to have a regulatory function, and are involved in the uncoating of the CCVs (Schmid, 1997). However, there are a number of budding yeast strains which can support a clathrin heavy chain knockout (Payne and Schekman, 1985; Payne *et al.*, 1987; Lemmon and Jones, 1987; Baggett and Wendland, 2001). The clathrin heavy chain has been shown to interact with endocytic proteins besides the clathrin light chain, e.g. AP-2, Hsc70 (Schmid, 1997). This indicates that clathrin is not necessary for yeast survival and could imply the existence of alternative endocytic pathways or merely that during most of the *Saccharomyces* life cycle endocytosis is not vital.

1.3.2 *Clathrin-independent endocytic pathways*

Recently the involvement of kinases in endocytosis in humans has been analysed thoroughly by Pelkmans *et al*. (Pelkmans *et al.*, 2005). They showed an even greater involvement and importance of kinases in the regulation of clathrin-mediated and non-clathrin mediated endocytosis than was hitherto assumed. They also demonstrated each endocytic route to have its own specific kinase subset. In both yeast and mammalian cells phosphorylation of endocytic proteins like the yeast protein Pan1 by kinases, such as Ark1/Prk1 in yeast and GAK in mammalian cells, has been suggested as a way of regulating endocytosis (Zeng and Cai, 1999; Zeng *et al.*, 2001; Duncan and Payne, 2005; Toshima *et al.*, 2005; Zeng and Cai, 2005). However, GAKs interactions in mammalian cells are much less understood as yet than in its yeast equivalents (Zhang *et al.*, 2004).

1.3.2.1 *Caveolin and caveolae: an alternative to clathrin?*

Caveolae are 50 to 100 nm non-clathrin coated cell-surface invaginations that were first described over 50 years ago and which have only been found in animal cells (Van Deurs *et al.*, 2003; Cheng *et al.*, 2006). There have been conflicting views about the function of caveolae. The invaginated morphology has been taken as evidence that they are capable of

pinching off from the membrane to form endocytic vesicles of an alternate uptake pathway for fluid-phase and membrane-bound molecules (Anderson, 1991). Gilbert *et al.* (Gilbert *et al.*, 1999) showed that caveolae- and clathrin-mediated endocytosis are distinct processes, which can be differentiated in terms of kinetics, cytosol and nucleotide requirements, as well as in terms of the density and size of the endocytic vesicles formed. Other research has shown caveolae to be highly immobile structures (van Deurs *et al.*, 2003).

However, in human skin fibroblasts glycosphingolipids that are internalized via a clathrin-independent, caveolar-related mechanism merge with the clathrin-mediated pathway in the early endosomes (Sharma *et al.*, 2003). A dominant-negative mutant of dynamin was shown to be blocked in both clathrin- and caveolae-dependent internalization (Di Guglielmo *et al.*, 2003). This implies that initially different modes of endocytic uptake may follow a similar pathway further downstream.

1.3.2.2 *Lipid rafts and the role of lipids in endocytosis*

In addition to proteinaceous factors, lipids have emerged as important regulators of internalization. These include phosphoinositides for protein recruitment (Corvera *et al.*, 1999), sphingoid bases (precursors of sphingolipids) as signal molecules for protein phosphorylation (Friant *et al.*, 2000; Zanolari *et al.*, 2000), and phosphatidic acid for membrane curvature (Schmidt *et al.*, 1999). Sterols, mainly found in the plasma membrane, also play a role in endocytosis (Heiniger *et al.*, 1976).

Recently, endocytosis via cholesterol and sphingolipid enriched, raft-like domains has become a major focus of attention. However, this clathrin-independent pathway has been difficult to study because of a lack of identifiable marker proteins and regulatory molecules that define these compartments and because of variations between different types of cells. The relationship between all these clathrin-independent endocytic pathways has yet to be clearly defined (Naslavsky *et al.*, 2003; Naslavsky *et al.*, 2004).

Cholesterol has also been reported to be required for internalization through clathrin-coated pits that do not display raft characteristics (Munn *et al.*, 1999; Subtil *et al.*, 1999; Heese-Peck *et al.*, 2002; Pichler and Riezman, 2004). Furthermore, several studies indicate that cellular levels of cholesterol affect the movement of proteins through endosomal compartments (Mayor *et al.*, 1998; Grimmer *et al.*, 2000).

In yeast there is also a requirement for specific sterols and sphingoid bases for endocytosis (Munn *et al.*, 1999; Zanolari *et al.*, 2000; Friant *et al.*, 2001; Heese-Peck *et al.*, 2002).

Naslavsky *et al*. (2003) showed that specific trans-membrane proteins taken up via a clathrin- and lipid raft independent pathway also end up in the early endosomal compartment. This is further evidence that downstream different endocytic pathways are likely to share the same target organelle(s).

1.4 Molecular machinery of endocytosis in budding yeast and mammalian cells

In yeast, endocytosis is proposed to take place at cortical actin patches which form at the cell membrane (Kaksonen *et al.*, 2005; Kaksonen *et al.*, 2006). A large number of proteins implicated in endocytosis associate with these actin patches, and each other, via the protein Sla1p (Table 1), which connects the actin patch and the End3p-Pan1p complex. Interactions between End3p and Pan1p are regulated through phosphorylation of Pan1p by Prk1p. When the End3p-Pan1p is active, AP-2 recruits clathrin to the cell membrane and clathrin coated pits are formed. These form invaginations and are eventually pinched off from the membrane in a process involving several proteins, including Rvs161p/Rvs167p and Inp51p/Inp52p/Inp53p. Amphiphysin and synaptojanin are the human homologues of these respectively. Some of the yeast proteins have been shown to be redundant (Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1998), though not all (Sivadon *et al.*, 1995; Sivadon *et al.*, 1997). The AP-2 complex also has yeast counterparts, the main component being Aps2p (Geli and Riezman, 1998; Wendland *et al.*, 1999; Watson *et al.*, 2001).

A model for the initial events preceding the formation of clathrin coated vesicles in human cells was proposed by Kalthoff *et al.* (2002) (Fig. 7). They propose that the forming of a clathrin coated pit starts by binding of both epsin and AP180/CALM via their ENTH domain (section 1.4.1.3) to the membrane lipid phosphatidylinositol 4,5-biphosphate (PI-4,5-P_2). Both proteins then recruit clathrin and AP-2 to the plasma membrane. AP180 binding to clathrin promotes assembly of clathrin triskelia (Fig. 7) into a population of small cages with a narrow size distribution, implying AP180 is controlling the vesicle size (Kalthoff *et al.*, 2002). The proteins in this pathway appear to be quite conserved in many different organisms; including human and yeast cells (Paoluzi *et al.*, 1998; Tebar *et al.*, 1999; Kirchhausen, 2000b; Confalonieri and Di Fiore, 2002; De Camilli *et al.*, 2002; Wendland, 2002; Aguilar *et al.*, 2003). However, since mammalian systems have various differentiated cell types compared to yeast differences are to be expected (Higgs and Pollard, 2001). Some evidence of this has been found already, e.g. AP180 is a synapse-specific clathrin assembly protein (Tebar *et al.*, 1999). There is a non-neuronal AP180 homologue that is proposed to have the same function as AP180 in non-neuronal cells, named Clathrin Assembly

Lymphoid Myeloid Leukemia (CALM) protein. Tebar *et al.* (1999) showed that CALM has the same localisation to the plasma membrane as AP180 and has a similar interaction with clathrin. A similar case is that of human WASP and N-WASP, both of which perform a similar function, but have a different expression pattern in human tissues (Higgs and Pollard, 2001). Another difference between the human WASP proteins and their *Saccharomyces* counterpart is the presence of a Cdc42 binding domain in the human variants. This domain is absent from the yeast protein Las17p/Bee1p and in this respect the fungal WASP homologues resemble more the mammalian Scar proteins, which also activate Arp2/3-mediated actin nucleation (Li, 1997; Higgs and Pollard, 1999; Walther and Wendland, 2004a). WASP and Las17p instigate Arp2/3 complex driven actin polymerization which pushes the endocytic vesicles away from the plasma membrane (Smythe and Ayscough, 2006).

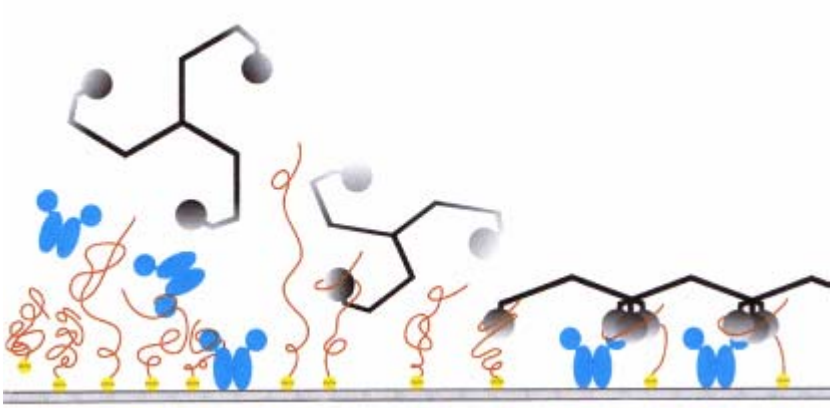


Figure 7. **Schematic illustrating early events in the assembly of the endocytic machinery at the plasma membrane.** Clathrin coat formation is probably initiated by high localized concentrations of the lipid PI-4,5-P_2 that might attract epsin 1, AP180/CALM (depicted in *yellow* and *red*), and AP-2 (shown in *blue*) to select the plasma membrane domains. The long and flexible segments of AP180 and epsin 1 may be primarily designed to concentrate adaptors and clathrin from the cytosol to this domain (from Kalthoff *et al.*, 2002).

CALM, epsin, and AP-2 have protein-protein interaction domains, which are likely to be responsible for recruiting other endocytic proteins to the plasma membrane, e.g. Eps15 (mammalian)/Pan1p (budding yeast), Ede1p (budding yeast), End3p (budding yeast) (Paoluzi *et al.*, 1998; Kalthoff *et al.*, 2002; Wendland, 2002). Phosphatidylinositol 4,5-biphosphate has also become recognized as an active and crucial component in vesicular traffic, having a signalling role for sites of vesicular traffic, membrane movement and actin cytoskeletal assembly (Martin, 2001).

1.4.1 *Conserved domains of endocytic proteins*

There are a few conserved domains that are common to many endocytosis related proteins. These are involved in protein-protein interactions and membrane binding namely the BIN/Amphiphysin/RVS domain (BAR), the Eps15 Homology domain (EH), the Epsin N-Terminal Homology domain (ENTH)/ AP180 N-Terminal Homology domain (ANTH) and the Src Homology domain (SH3) (Ge and Prendergast, 2000; Confalonieri and Di Fiore, 2002; De Camilli *et al.*, 2002; Harkiolaki *et al.*, 2003).

1.4.1.1 *BAR domain*

BAR family proteins are a unique class of adaptor proteins characterized by a common N-terminal fold of undetermined function termed the BAR domain. This set of adaptors includes the mammalian tumor suppressor Bin1, amphiphysin and its budding yeast homologues Rvs167p and Rvs161p. The latter three have all been shown to be involved in endocytosis (Sakamuro *et al.*, 1996; Colwill *et al.*, 1999; Ge and Prendergast, 2000; Habermann, 2004; Friesen *et al.*, 2006; Dawson *et al.*, 2006; Itoh and De, 2006). The BAR domain is proposed to bind to the membrane by electrostatic forces and induce a curvature in the membrane (Zimmerberg and McLaughlin, 2004). Bending the membrane assists in creating the endocytic vesicle (Habermann, 2004; Itoh *et al.*, 2005).

1.4.1.2 *EH domain*

The EH domain was originally identified as a motif present in three copies at the N-termini of the mammalian endocytic proteins Eps15 and the related Eps15R. Both of these molecules are substrates for the tyrosine kinase activity of the epidermal growth factor receptor. The motif was subsequently found in several proteins from budding yeast to nematode, thus establishing its evolutionary conservation (Confalonieri and Di Fiore, 2002). Initial studies have demonstrated that it has protein-protein interaction abilities and identified specific ligands. Subsequently, structural analyses established the molecular bases of recognition between EH domains and cognate peptides. To date, several EH-containing and EH-binding proteins have been identified. These establish a network of protein-protein interactions in the cell, defined as the EH network. This network coordinates cellular functions connected with endocytosis, actin remodeling and intracellular signal transduction. The EH domain is ~100 amino acids long, and is present in proteins from fungi, plants, nematodes, amphibians and

mammals. Experiments showed that the majority of EH domains bind preferentially to peptides containing an NPF (asparagine-proline-phenylalanine) motif (Salcini *et al.*, 1997; Paoluzi *et al.*, 1998; Confalonieri and Di Fiore, 2002).

1.4.1.3 *ENTH/ANTH domain*

The epsin N-terminal homology domain is a membrane interacting module composed of a superhelical fold consisting of 7 α-helices (Koshiba *et al.*, 2002). It is a protein module of approximately 150 amino acids found at the N-terminus of a variety of proteins identified in organisms including yeast, plants, nematode, frog, and mammals (Chen *et al.*, 1998). It binds phosphatidylinositol 4,5-biphosphate (PtdIns(4,5)P_2), which induces the membrane penetration of the N-terminal α-helix of the ENTH domain(Itoh *et al.*, 2001). This binding slows membrane dissociation of the domain and triggers membrane curvature, which explains the membrane bending activity of epsin (Stahelin *et al.*, 2003). The ENTH domain is present at the N-terminus of proteins that often contain consensus sequences for binding to clathrin coat components and their accessory factors, and therefore function as endocytic adaptors. ENTH domain containing proteins have additional roles in signaling and actin regulation and may have yet other actions in the nucleus. The ENTH domain is structurally similar to the VHS domain (Lohi *et al.*, 2002). These domains define two families of adaptor proteins which function in membrane traffic and whose interaction with membranes is regulated, in part, by phosphoinositides (De Camilli *et al.*, 2002; Legendre-Guillemin *et al.*, 2004).

The AP180 N-terminal homology (ANTH) domain is highly similar to the ENTH domain found in the AP180 adaptor protein and was at first not distinguished from the ENTH domain. However, the ANTH domain was found not to form an important α-helix that the ENTH domain does form upon binding to PtdIns(4,5)P_2. ANTH domains do not curve membranes and while binding of *bona fide* ENTH domains results in the formation of an amphipathic helix that partially penetrate the membrane, binding of the ANTH domains only involves surface exposed residues (Itoh and De, 2006). Both domains have been identified in several proteins that participate in receptor-mediated endocytosis (Stahelin *et al.*, 2003; Legendre-Guillemin *et al.*, 2004; Sun *et al.*, 2005), as well as proteins involved in traffic between the TGN and endosomes (Duncan and Payne, 2003; Duncan *et al.*, 2003).

A common feature among ENTH/ANTH domain-bearing proteins is that their C-termini contain peptide motifs, indicative of a functional role in clathrin-mediated membrane

budding (De Camilli *et al.*, 2002). Interestingly, it was recently shown that E/ANTH domains are also able to interact with tubulin, suggesting a possible link to the cytoskeleton (Hussain *et al.*, 2003).

1.4.1.4 *SH3 domain*

SH3 domains are protein recognition modules within many adaptors and enzymes. With more than 500 SH3 domains in the human genome, binding selectivity is a key issue in understanding the molecular basis of SH3 domain interactions (Harkiolaki *et al.*, 2003; Mirey *et al.*, 2005). The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* proteome includes 29 SH3 domains in 25 proteins, for example the type I myosins Myo3p and Myo5p, the actin binding protein Abp1p, the yeast amphiphysin homologue Rvs167p and Sla1p (Table 1). SH3 domains bind proline-rich sequences (Mirey *et al.*, 2005). An important interactor with SH3 domain proteins in budding yeast are Las17p and Vrp1p (*Saccharomyces* homologues of human WASP and WIP, Table 1) (Mirey *et al.*, 2005).

1.4.2 ***Internalization signals in endocytosis***

Several internalization signals have been identified, the studied important ones are phosphorylation and ubiquitination (Dupré *et al.*, 2004). Ubiquitination in endocytosis in mammalian cells is regulated by the Nedd4 ubiquitin ligase family. The budding yeast homologue of Nedd4 is Rsp5p (Rotin *et al.*, 2000; Dupré *et al.*, 2001; Morvan *et al.*, 2004). Plasma membrane located proteins, such as signal transduction receptors, are ubiquitinated in response to extracellular signals, and following this internalized (Dupré *et al.*, 2004). Endosomal sorting is also dependent on ubiquitination signals (Katzmann *et al.*, 2002; Raiborg *et al.*, 2003; Katzmann and Wendland, 2005). Phosphorylation is a regulatory signal for many proteins involved in endocytosis, e.g. phosphorylation of Pan1 and Rvs167 in budding yeast, and Eps15 in humans {Confalonieri, 2000 61 /id;(Clague and Urbé, 2001; Bonifacino and Traub, 2003; Friesen *et al.*, 2003; Duncan and Payne, 2005). The NPF binding motif, which interacts with EH domain containing proteins, such as End3p and Pan1p in budding yeast and Eps15 in human, is also a common motif (Paoluzi *et al.*, 1998).

1.5 Components of the endocytic pathway after vesicle budding from the plasma membrane

The specificity of membrane tethering and fusion is critical to preserve organelle indentity and the proper flow of cargo within the cell (Zerial and McBride, 2001). Observation of the flow of material through the endocytic pathway has led to the description of its basic architecture and provided insights into the relationship between compartments. Significant advances have been made in the study of endocytic transport steps at the molecular level, of which studies of cargo selection, vesicle budding and membrane fusion events comprise the major part. Well characterized examples include vesicle coat proteins, Soluble *N*-ethylmaleimide-sensitive factor attachment protein receptor (SNARE) proteins and rab proteins (small GTPases). Intracompartmental pH, lipid composition and cytoskeletal organization have also been identified as important determinants of the orderly flow of material within the endocytic pathway (Clague, 1998; Burri and Lithgow, 2004).

1.5.1 *SNARE proteins*

SNAREs are involved in all steps of vesicular traffic and are crucial for vesicle fusion with the membrane of the target organelle (Figs. 8, 9) in endocytosis as well as exocytosis (Pelham, 1999; Paumet *et al.*, 2001; Bonifacino and Glick, 2004). The human genome encodes 35 SNAREs, and the *S. cerevisiae* and *Caenorhabditis elegans* genomes encode 24 and 23 SNARE proteins, respectively (Bock *et al.*, 2001; Burri and Lithgow, 2004).

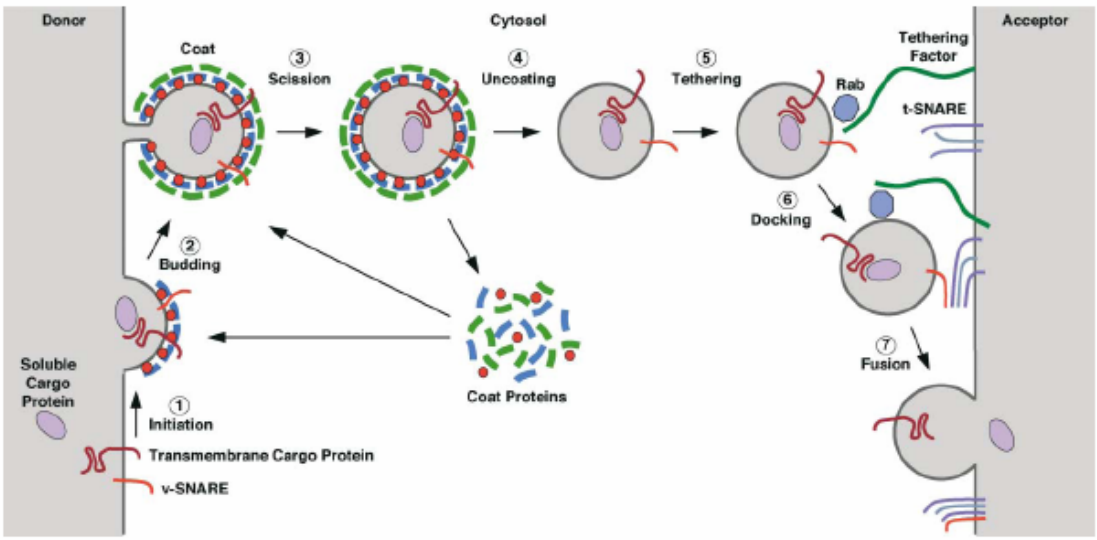


Figure 8. SNARE and Rab protein involvement in vesicle trafficking. Showing steps and some of the proteins involved in vesicle budding and vesicle fusion between donor and acceptor organelle (from Bonifacino *et al.*, 2004).

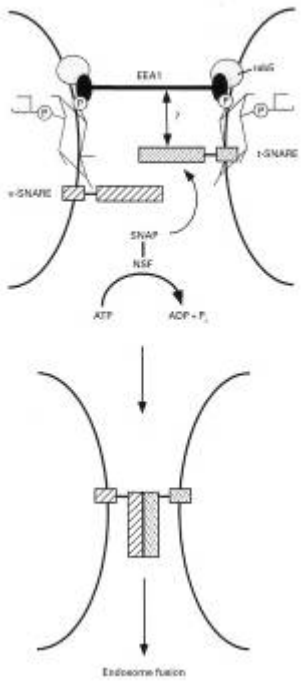


Figure 9. Speculative v-SNARE and t-SNARE interaction. (from Clague, 1998). Early models suggested that the specificity of vesicle targeting lies with the SNAREs, such that interactions between specific members of the v-SNARE (vesicle bound) and t-SNARE (target membrane bound), family uniquely define a transport step. However, recent work has demonstrated that v-SNAREs and t-SNAREs can pair promiscuously and that a single v-SNARE can interact with multiple t-SNAREs. Furthermore, a number of other proteins have been identified that are important for vesicle tethering or docking and that act before SNARE complex assembly, and it is these additional factors that may largely regulate the specificity of the fusion of a transport vesicle with a particular target membrane (Conibear and Stevens, 2000).

A specific t-SNARE for each v-SNARE interaction was first thought to provide the specificity for vesicle targeting. This was proven to be incorrect and although appropriate pairing of cognate SNAREs on the vesicle and target membranes is the key event that drives membrane fusion, SNAREs are promiscuous in nature (Figs. 8, 9) (Gotte and von Mollard, 1998; Pelham, 2001; Brandhorst *et al.*, 2006).

SNAREs are now commonly classified as R-SNAREs and Q-SNAREs according to a highly conserved amino acid (arganine or glutamine, respectively) (Fasshauer *et al.*, 1998). Recently a further SNARE class (i-SNARE) was proposed to provide further regulation to the SNARE interaction by formation of a non-fusogenic SNARE complex (Varlamov *et al.*, 2004). In contrast to the promiscuity of v-SNAREs, t-SNAREs are organelle specific and organelles in the vesicle trafficking network can be indentified by their t-SNARE population (McNew *et al.*, 2000; Burri and Lithgow, 2004). This holds true for higher fungi as well, as shown in *Ustilago maydis* (Wedlich-Söldner *et al.*, 2000).

Several specific soluble components are involved in the targeting and fusion of transport vesicles, such as members of the Sec1/Munc18 protein family and the small GTPases of the Rab family (Séron *et al.*, 1998; Rodman and Wandinger-Ness, 2000; Stenmark and Olkkonen, 2001; Bock *et al.*, 2001; Toonen and Verhage, 2003).

1.5.2 *Rab proteins*

Rab GTPases are members of the Ras superfamily of small GTPases. They are key regulators of membrane trafficking in all eukaryotic cells (Figs. 8, 9) (Pfeffer, 1994; Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1995). Mammalian Rab5, is the best characterized Rab protein involved in endocytosis, and has been shown to be involved in endocytic internalization, early endosomal fusion, and the movement of endocytic vesicles along microtubules (Seto *et al.*, 2002). A constitutively inactive (mammalian) Rab5 mutation, resulted in the inhibition of endocytosis and endosomal fusion (Stenmark *et al.*, 1994a). The human genome encodes at least 70 Rab GTPases and almost as great a number of interacting proteins (Pfeffer, 2005). The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* genome encodes 11 Rab proteins (Bock *et al.*, 2001). Rab proteins constantly switch between an active (GTP-bound) state and an inactive (GDP-bound) state (Fig. 10) and they have been found to interact with an ever-increasing number of effector proteins (Pfeffer, 2001). A Rab protein is activated by a guanine exchange factor (GEF) assisting in the GTP binding. Conversion from the GTP form to the GDP form occurs by GTP hydrolysis, facilitated by a GTPase-activating protein (GAP) (Stenmark and Olkkonen, 2001).

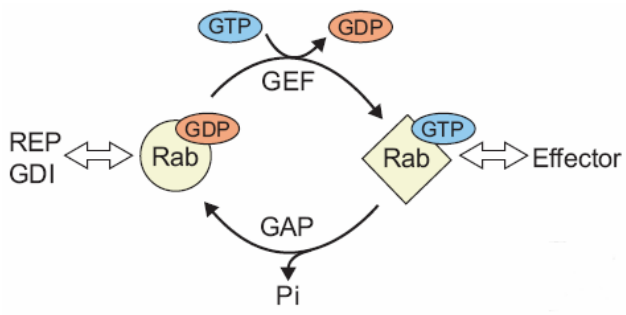


Figure 10. Schematic representation of Rab protein GTPase cycle. Conversion from the GDP- to the GTP-bound form is caused by nucleotide exchange, catalyzed by a guanine exchange factor (GEF). The GTP-bound form interacts with effector molecules, whereas the GDP-bound form interacts with Rab escort protein (REP) and GDP dissociation inhibitor (GDI). Abbreviation: Pi, inorganic phosphate. (adapted from Stenmark and Olkkonen, 2001).

Geranylgeranylation of the C-terminal cysteine motif is necessary for the membrane binding of the Rab protein (Farnsworth *et al.*, 1994; Anant *et al.*, 1998). The specificity in target membrane localisation has been suggested to in part derive from their hypervariable C-terminal domain (Chavrier *et al.*, 1991; Beranger *et al.*, 1994). The N-terminal domain of Rab5 has been shown to be responsible for the early endosome-endosome recognition and fusion (Steele-Mortimer *et al.*, 1994; Stenmark *et al.*, 1994b). Rab proteins localize to specific compartments (Stenmark and Olkkonen, 2001). Rab5 is involved in the first step of

endocytic uptake and Rab4 is involved in recycling to the plasma membrane and both localize to early endosomes (Bock *et al.*, 2001; Gurkan *et al.*, 2005). Rab4 and Rab11 also localise to the early endosome (Zerial and McBride, 2001). They orchestrate different vesicle trafficking pathways in the cell, and Rab4, Rab5 and Rab11 have been shown to organize in separate membrane domains on the endosomal membrane (Sonnichsen *et al.*, 2000).

1.5.3 *The early endosome*

Early endosomes are multifunctional organelles that regulate membrane transport between the plasma membrane and various intracellular compartments. After endocytic vesicles fuse with the early endosome the cargo is either returned to the plasma membrane, e.g. in receptor recycling, or transported to the late endosome and lysosome (mammalian equivalent of the vacuole) for degradation (de Renzis S. *et al.*, 2002). There is also bi-directional trafficking between the *trans*-Golgi network and early endosomes (Rohn *et al.*, 2000). Endosomes are distinct compartments in the endocytic pathway characterized by the presence of a number of Rab proteins, Rab4, Rab5 and Rab11, as well as specific t-SNARES (Novick and Zerial, 1997; Sonnichsen *et al.*, 2000; Burri and Lithgow, 2004).

1.5.4 The late endosomes

Sorting and trafficking through late endosomes are less well understood than in the early endosomal system. It is known that there is extensive mixing of protein contents among late endosomes. The best-characterized trafficking is between the TGN and late endosomes. The delivery of late endosomal content to lysosomes/vacuoles is thought to occur by the fusion of late endosomes with pre-existing lysosomes. Bidirectional trafficking of soluble material between lysosomes and late endosomes has been reported (Mukherjee *et al.*, 1997). Calmodulin has been suggested to be responsible for regulating endosome fusion, most likely by its interaction with several downstream effector proteins such as the early endosome-associated protein EEA1 (Colombo *et al.*, 1997; Dumas *et al.*, 2001b). Calmodulin binding domains have been found in some proteins involved in endocytosis, such as clathrin, and it has been found to be crucial for receptor-mediated endocytosis (Kübler *et al.*, 1994; Pley *et al.*, 1995; Riezman *et al.*, 1996; Geli *et al.*, 1998).

1.6 Vesicle trafficking in filamentous fungi

Vesicle trafficking is a complex process involving exocytosis, endocytosis and antero- and retrograde pathways between the endoplasmic reticulum, Golgi and other organelles. In animals and plants it plays an important role in the uptake of nutrients, the recycling or degradation of receptors and maintenance of membrane homeostasis (Mukherjee *et al.*, 1997; Battey *et al.*, 1999; Jürgens, 2004; Aniento and Robinson, 2005). In fungi it is also very important for cell growth (Read and Hickey, 2001; Harris *et al.*, 2005). Exocytosis is crucial for the characteristic polarized growth exhibited by the hyphae of filamentous fungi as well as the extracellular secretion of numerous extracellular enzymes and proteins (Conesa *et al.*, 2001; Punt *et al.*, 2002). Research into exocytosis in filamentous fungi has overshadowed research on endocytosis, as the former is of great interest to the biotechnology industry (Conesa *et al.*, 2001; Punt *et al.*, 2001; Khalaj *et al.*, 2001; Dumas *et al.*, 2001a; Punt *et al.*, 2002; Masai *et al.*, 2003; Saloheimo *et al.*, 2004; Masai *et al.*, 2004). Although vesicle trafficking in filamentous fungi is far from being unravelled the recent advances in filamentous fungal genomics have seen a major drive to elucidate the protein machinery involved in vesicle trafficking in these organisms. Now it is possible to compare vesicle trafficking in filamentous fungi with the detailed knowledge of this process in yeast and mammals (Read and Kalkman, 2003; Galagan *et al.*, 2003; Borkovich *et al.*, 2004; Dean *et al.*, 2005; Fuchs and Steinberg, 2005). A model for vesicle trafficking in the fungal hypha was proposed by Read and Hickey (Fig. 11).

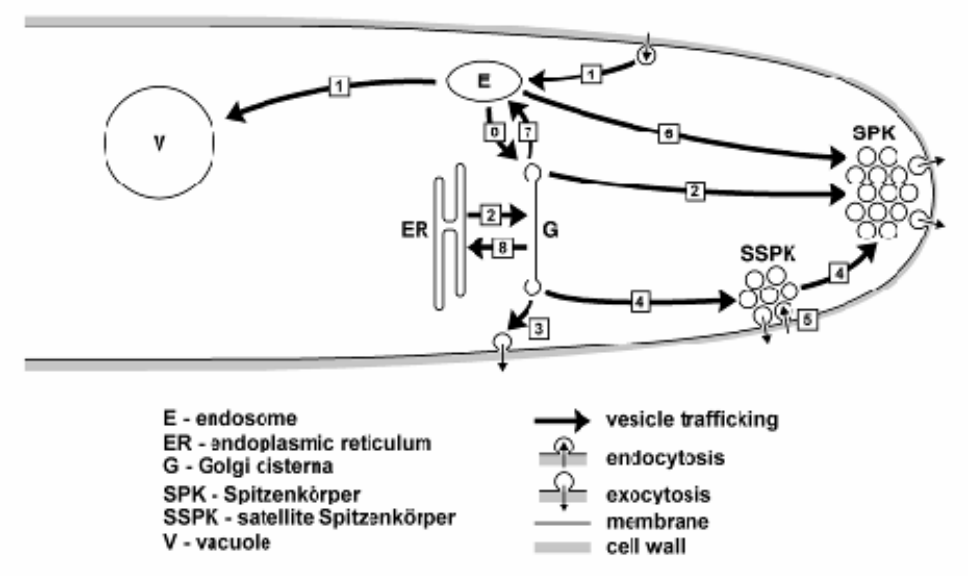


Figure 11. A model of the vesicle trafficking network in a growing hypha (from Read and Hickey, 2001).

The evidence for the different pathways in vesicles trafficking shown in Figure 10 is summarised as follows;

[1] **Plasma membrane → endocytic vesicles → endosomes → vacuole**. Dye fluorescence is initially detected within the cytoplasm within 10 sec of adding the endocytic marker FM4-64 (Figs. 12, 13; Table 2) (Hickey *et al.*, 2005) to growing vegetative hyphae of *Neurospora crassa* and this has been interpreted as representing stained endocytic vesicles which have budded off from the plasma membrane (Figs. 11 and 13; Read and Hickey, 2001). The endocytic internalization of FM4-64 by slower growing hyphae, for example germ tubes of *Magnaporthe grisea* and *Puccinia graminis-tritici* hyphae can take significantly longer (Atkinson *et al.*, 2002; Dijksterhuis, 2003; Hickey *et al.*, 2005).

Although biochemical and BLAST sequence evidence for the presence of clathrin, the major coat protein of endocytic vesicles in animal cells, has been found in *N. crassa* (That *et al.*, 1987; Read and Kalkman, 2003), convincing ultrastructural evidence for the existence of clathrin-coated vesicles or pits is lacking in filamentous fungi. The best candidates for endocytic vesicles in hyphae are filasomes (Howard, 1981; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000). These are vesicles found throughout hyphae and which possess a fibrillar coating rich in actin (Bourett and Howard, 1991; Roberson, 1992).

The next small organelles to stain with FM4-64 within hyphal cytoplasm after endocytic vesicles are believed to be endosomes (Figs. 11, 13). In animal and yeast cells endosomes act as the cell compartments responsible for molecular sorting, and are of two types 'early' and 'late' endosomes. Early endosomes are also referred to as recycling endosome and late endosomes are sometimes referred to as prevacuolar compartments (PVC) or multivesicular bodies (MVB) because of their ultratructural appearance (Geli and Riezman, 1998; Prescianotto-Baschong and Riezman, 2002). Endosomes have not yet been identified at the ultrastructural level in fungal hyphae. However, multivesicular bodies have been shown in filamentous fungi (Howard, 1981; Roberson and Fuller, 1988). In the hemiascomycete *Ustilago maydis* a t-SNARE (Yup1) has been identified as a marker for early endosomes (Wedlich-Söldner *et al.*, 2000).

[2] **Endoplasmic reticulum** (ER) → **Golgi → main Spitzenkörper → apical plasma membrane**. The traditional view of the secretory process involved in tip growth is that proteins synthesized in the ER are transported via vesicles to the Golgi within which they are processed and transported in secretory vesicles to the apical vesicle cluster within the main Spitzenkörper (Howard, 1981; Gierz and Bartnicki-García, 2001). These secretory vesicles are then directed to the apical plasma membrane with which they fuse. An interesting feature of Golgi cisternae in filamentous fungi is that they do not typically form stacks as is

characteristic of plant and animal cells (Howard, 1981). In contrast, they form individual smooth membrane cisternae (Bourett and Howard, 1994; Satiat-Jeunemaitre *et al.*, 1996).

[3] **ER → Golgi → subapical plasma membrane**. Secretion also occurs from subapical regions of fungal hyphae. This is particularly important during the delivery of wall-building vesicles to new sites of branch formation (Gooday, 1995). Extracellular enzymes and proteins are secreted from apical as well as subapical locations (Wösten *et al.*, 1991; Gordon *et al.*, 2000a; Gordon *et al.*, 2000b).

[4] **ER → Golgi → satellite Spitzenkörper → main Spitzenkörper → apical plasma membrane**. Satellite Spitzenkörper also appear to contain wall-building vesicles as indicated by the observation that a bulge in a hypha often appears adjacent to these multicomponent structures (López-Franco *et al.*, 1994; López-Franco *et al.*, 1995; Read *et al.*, 1998; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000). However, it is not clear where these vesicles are generated. One possibility is that at least some are derived from Golgi cisternae. The repeated delivery of wall-building vesicles by the fusion of satellite Spitzenkörper with the main Spitzenkörper is believed to result in the pulsed growth pattern of hyphae (López-Franco *et al.*, 1994, 1995).

[5] **Plasma membrane → endocytic vesicles → satellite Spitzenkörper → main Spitzenkörper → apical plasma membrane**. It is possible that the satellite Spitzenkörper may also contain endocytic vesicles derived from the plasma membrane (below which these Spitzenkörper characteristically arise). These endocytic vesicles could play a role in recycling proteins and lipids back to the hyphal tip (Read and Hickey, 2001).

[6] **Endocytic vesicles → endosomes → main Spitzenkörper → apical plasma membrane**. A second pathway which may be important for recycling membrane proteins and lipids back to the growing hyphal tip is via endosomes. This would have the added advantage that the endosomes could provide a 'molecular sorting' function to select those proteins and lipids to be returned to the hyphal tip for reuse. A third possible pathway for recycling membrane proteins and lipids may be from endosomes to the main Spitzenkörper via the Golgi.

[7] **ER → Golgi → endosomes → vacuoles**. Proteins (e.g. lytic enzymes) within vacuoles are ultimately derived from ER and then transported via the Golgi and endosomes in which they are respectively processed and sorted (Ashford, 1998).

[8] **Retrograde vesicle trafficking**. It has been postulated that retrograde pathways of vesicle trafficking must exist to maintain the membrane homeostasis and allow recycling of specific molecules (Ashford, 1998).

1.7 The controversy of endocytosis in filamentous fungi

The existence of endocytosis in filamentous fungi has been questioned, particularly because of the lack of internalization of fluid phase endocytosis markers by fungal hyphae (Cole *et al.*, 1998; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Read and Hickey, 2001; Torralba and Heath, 2002). Research into endocytosis in filamentous fungi has been going on for well over two decades, but the question of whether endocytosis occurs in filamentous fungi has been controversial (Torralba and Heath, 2002; Read and Kalkman, 2003; Schadeck *et al.*, 2003; Valdez-Taubas *et al.*, 2004; Fuchs and Steinberg, 2005). Amphiphilic styryl dyes, e.g. FM4-64 and FM1-43 (Figs. 12 and 13) are now commonly used as membrane-selective endocytosis marker dyes (Vida and Emr, 1995; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Fisher *et al.*, 2000). One of these, FM4-64, has been used very successfully as an endocytosis marker in filamentous fungi (Hoffmann and Mengden, 1998; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Read and Hickey, 2001; Wiederkehr *et al.*, 2001; Atkinson *et al.*, 2002; Hickey *et al.*, 2005; Peñalva, 2005; Shoji *et al.*, 2006).

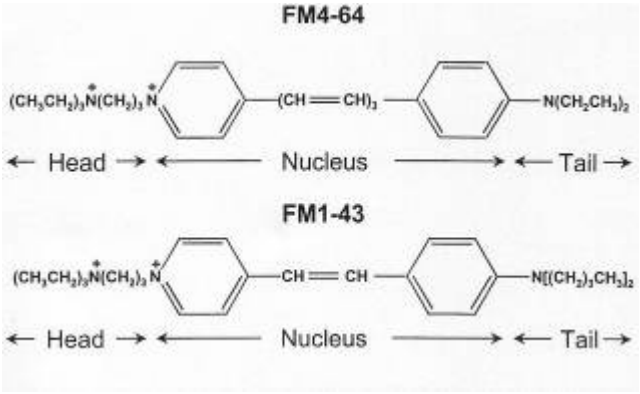


Figure 12. Structure of FM-dyes. From Fischer-Parton *et al*. (2000).

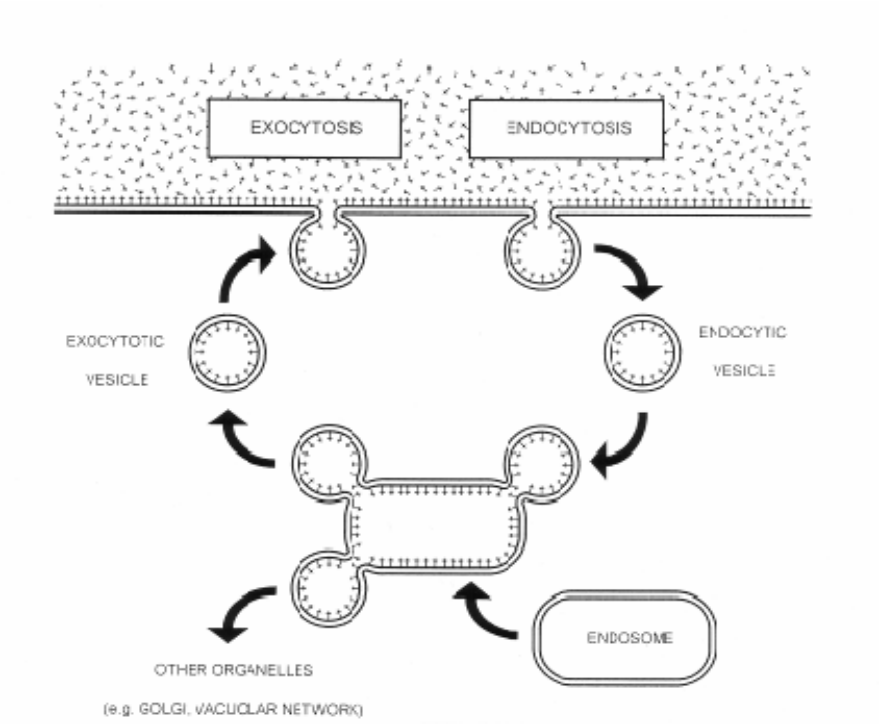


Figure 13. Schematic diagram representing presumed endocytic and exocytic pathways followed by FM4-64. From Read and Hickey (2001).

1.7.1 *Experimental evidence for and against endocytosis in filamentous fungi*

FM4-64 is taken up by hyphae of most species. FM-dyes are membrane selective dyes that are widely used because they get incorporated into endocytic vesicle membranes (Betz *et al.*, 1996; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Hickey *et al.*, 2005). Cole *et al.* (1998) have reported that *Pisolithus tinctorius* hyphae did not internalize FM4-64 (Cole *et al.*, 1998). However, since this early study hyphae of a very wide range of filamentous fungal species have been found to readily take up FM-dyes (Steinberg *et al.*, 1998; Hoffmann and Mengden, 1998; Yamashita and May, 1998a; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Wedlich-Söldner *et al.*, 2000; Atkinson *et al.*, 2002; Hickey *et al.*, 2005; Peñalva, 2005; Shoji *et al.*, 2006).

Lucifer yellow (LY), a commonly used fluid phase endocytosis marker, is internalized by some cells of a number filamentous fungi. LY has been found not to accumulate in hyphae of *Pisolithus tinctorius* (Cole *et al.*, 1997), nor in hyphae and sporidia of *Ustilago maydis* (Steinberg *et al.*, 1998), or in hyphae of *Neurospora crassa* (Torralba and Heath, 2002). Nevertheless, LY did stain *U. maydis* sporidia when protoplasts were prepared from them (Steinberg *et al.*, 1998). Furthermore LY has been shown to be internalized by an active process during conidial germination in *Magnaporthe grisea* (Atkinson *et al.*, 2002), and it

was also shown to be internalized by the dimorphic fungus *Candida albicans* (Basrai *et al.*, 1990).

Internalization of endocytosis markers is active and not by diffusion. Since endocytosis is an active process driven by ATP hydrolysis, cold treatment and metabolic inhibitors such as sodium azide will strongly inhibit it (Vida and Emr, 1995). LY, FITC-dextran and FM4-64 internalization by conidial germlings of *Magnaporthe* was reversibly inhibited by these treatments (Atkinson *et al.*, 2002), and FM4-64 uptake was blocked by both inhibitory treatments in *Neurospora*, *Uromyces* and *Aspergillus* (Hoffmann and Mengden, 1998; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Peñalva, 2005).

Internalization of FM4-64 is actin-mediated. Endocytosis in budding yeast is actin-mediated (Geli and Riezman, 1998; Geli *et al.*, 2000; Ayscough, 2004). Cytochalasin D and Latrunculin B, which block actin filament polymerization, inhibited FM4-64 uptake into hyphae of *Aspergillus nidulans*, indicating that its internalisation is actin-mediated (Yamashita and May, 1998b; Peñalva, 2005).

Lanthanum is not internalized by Neurospora. La^{3+} is a membrane impermeant electron opaque marker of endocytosis used in electron microscopy studies (Chau *et al.*, 1991; Taniwaki and Katchburian, 1998). Torralba and Heath (2002) were unable to show accumulation in *N. crassa* hyphae, in contrast to budding yeast. However, lanthanum is a Ca^{2+}-transport inhibitor and was shown to inhibit fluid-phase endocytosis in *Dictyostelium discoideum* at a 10 μM concentration (Gonzalez *et al.*, 1990) as well as have antifungal properties on *Aspergillus* spp. (Rodrigues *et al.*, 2006). Therefore, it is possible lanthanum is not suited as an endocytosis marker in filamentous fungi.

Clathrin-coated vesicles have not been identified in fungal cells. Clathrin-coated vesicles and pits are commonly visualized with the electron microscope in animal and plant cells, and are often indicative of clathrin-mediated endocytosis (Kirchhausen, 2000a). To my knowledge, there have been no convincing published observations of this class of vesicle at the ultrastructural level in cells of filamentous fungi or budding yeast. However, a recent study using total internal reflection microscopy showed clathrin localizing to cortical actin patches in budding yeast (Newpher *et al.*, 2005), finally providing convincing evidence for it possibly having a role in plasma membrane to endosome transport.

Endosomes or endosome-like organelles have been labelled with fluorescent probes or GFP Until recently endosomes had only been described labelled with fluorescent dyes (Hoffmann and Mengden, 1998; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Read and Hickey, 2001; Atkinson *et al.*,

2002; Peñalva, 2005; Shoji *et al.*, 2006). However, a GFP labelled putative uric-xanthine permease was shown in putative endosomes in *Aspergillus oryzae* (Higuchi *et al.*, 2006).

Hyphae do not need to recover excess membrane because they exhibit indeterminate growth. It has been proposed that more membrane may be added to the plasma membrane during secretion than is required to maintain growth and thus membrane recycling by endocytosis could provide a means for retrieving this excess membrane (Read and Hickey, 2001). However, because hyphae are continually extending it has been argued that all the membrane added to the tip might be accommodated by tip expansion (Torralba and Heath, 2002). Furthermore, it has been proposed that excess membrane may also be accommodated for by invaginations of the plasma membrane which are commonly observed at the ultrastructural level in chemically fixed hyphae (Torralba and Heath, 2002).

Several recently sequenced fungal genomes encode a complex endocytic machinery. The genome of *Neurospora crassa* (Read and Kalkman, 2003; Galagan *et al.*, 2003), as well as the genomes of *Ustilago maydis* (Fuchs and Steinberg, 2005) were searched using BLAST (Altschul *et al.*, 1997) for homologues of key proteins involved in endocytosis in budding yeast. Each of these proteins had homologues in the fungal genomes with low *E*-values, indicating high homology.

Endocytosis is of critical importance for the functioning of eukaryotic cells. Endocytosis plays important roles in membrane recycling, membrane degradation, and the uptake of signal molecules, as well as having numerous other functions in eukaryotic cells (Mellman, 1996). It seems unlikely that fungal hyphae would not undergo endocytosis in a similar fashion (Read and Kalkman, 2003). Endocytosis has also been shown to occur in other tip-growing cells such as pollen tubes (Camacho and Malho, 2003; Ovecka *et al.*, 2005).

1.7.2 *Possible functions of endocytosis in filamentous fungi*

Endocytosis in filamentous fungi has several putative functions, which might differ through different phases of their life-cycle (Read and Kalkman, 2003). Obvious functions would be for example the removal of excess plasma membrane, transport of membrane proteins (i.e. receptors and enzymes) and lipids to the vacuole for degradation or recycling, uptake of molecules in fluid-phase endocytic vesicles, uptake of signalling molecules involving receptor-mediated internalization of ligands, and generation of a vacuolar system (Read and Hickey, 2001; Atkinson *et al.*, 2002). However, because of their unique niche in nature

occupied by filamentous fungi, unknown applications for endocytosis might remain to be discovered.

1.8 Introduction to the research

1.8.1 *Main questions addressed*

The main questions addressed in the research were:

- Does endocytosis occur in filamentous fungi?
- What molecular machinery for endocytosis do filamentous fungi possess, and how does this compare with that in budding yeast and mammalian cells?
- How is the endocytic machinery in *N. crassa* organized in living cells?

1.8.2 *Aims and approaches*

The main aim of the project is to further substantiate and characterize endocytosis in filamentous fungi, and particularly in *N. crassa*. More specific aims are to:

- Determine what components of the endocytic machinery can be identified in filamentous fungi by a detailed comparative analysis of the genomes of *S. cerevisiae* with the genomes of *N. crassa*, *A. gossypii, A. nidulans*, *B. cinerea, C. albicans, F. graminearum*, *M. grisea, S. sclerotiorum, S. nodorum* and *U. maydis*.
- Analyze endocytosis using confocal laser scanning microscopy and live-cell imaging with the membrane selective endocytic marker FM4-64 and the fluid phase marker Lucifer Yellow. FM4-64 was used in combination with inhibitors (actin polymerization and vesicle trafficking inhibitors) to further elucidate the endocytic pathway in *N. crassa*.
- Label a number of endocytic proteins (WASP, clathrin and Rab5) with GFP and localizing them in living cells using confocal and widefield fluorescence microscopy. The localisation of these proteins is compared with yeast and mammalian cells.

2. MATERIALS AND METHODS

2.1 Chemicals

Unless otherwise specified chemicals were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich (Sigma-Aldrich Company Ltd., Poole, Dorset, UK).

2.2 Culture media and conditions (see appendix A for recipes)

2.2.1 *Neurospora crassa culture media*

Regular growth medium	Vogel's medium
Transformation media	Plating medium
	Regeneration medium
Growth medium for pMF272 transformants	Vogel's minimal medium
Selection medium for pIG1783 transformants	Vogel's medium + 200 µg/ml Hygromycin B
Growth medium for pIG1783 transformants	Vogel's medium + 150 µg/ml Hygromycin B

2.2.2 *Escherichia coli culture media*

Regular growth medium	LB
Selection medium	LB + Ampicilin

2.2.3 *Culture conditions*

Neurospora crassa cultures were grown at either 25 ºC in the light or at 35 ºC in the dark, unless otherwise specified.

Escherichia coli cultures were grown at 37 ºC in the dark. Liquid cultures were shaken in a rotary shaking incubator at 200 rpm.

2.3 *Neurospora crassa* strains

Table 2. Strains used in this study

Yeast/*Neurospora* strains used in this study		
Strain	Genotype	Source
N. crassa	*MAT* A *his-3*	FGSC #6103
N. crassa Bml β-tubulin GFP	*MAT* A	Freitag *et al*., 2004
N. crassa NWASP-GFP (pEK001)	*MAT* A	This study
N. crassa NCLC-GFP (pEK002)	*MAT* A	This study
N. crassa NRab5-GFP (pEK008)	*MAT* A	This study
N. crassa GFP-NRab5 (pEKGFPNRab5)	*MAT* A	This study
N. crassa NCLC-GFP + mCherry-NRab5	*MAT* A	This study
N. crassa Δ*NRab5*	*MAT* A and a	This study

2.4 Plasmids

Table 3. Plasmids used in this study

Yeast/*Neurospora* plasmids used in this study		
Plasmid	Description	Source
pMF272	*ccg-1* promoter HIS3 recombination vector	Freitag *et al*., 2004
pEK001	pMF272 + NCU07438	This study
pEK002	pMF272 + NCU04115	This study
pEK008	pMF272 + NCU06410	This study
pEKGFPNRab5	pMF272 N-terminal GFP + NCU06410	This study
pIG1783	C-terminal GFP expression vector	Pöggeler *et al.*, 2003
pEKCherryNRab5	pIG1783 N-terminal mCherry + NCU06410	This study
pRSETB-mCherry	mCherry vector	Shaner *et al.*, 2004

Plasmid maps can be found in appendix B.

2.5 Genomic analyses

2.5.1 *BLAST search analysis*

BLAST searches (Altschul *et al.*, 1990; Altschul *et al.*, 1997) can be used to identify homologues of known proteins in a sequenced genome of assigned genes and corresponding putative proteins like the filamentous fungal genomes

BLAST search was performed in the following order:

- Proteins involved in endocytosis in *S. cerevisiae* were identified by literature search.
- Yeast protein sequences were obtained from the NCBI website (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/).

- With these sequences a BLAST search for proteins (pBLAST, default settings, Blosum62 matrix) was performed on the filamentous fungal genomes (http://www-genome.wi.mit.edu/annotation/fungi/). The hypothetical proteins found were blasted against the NCBI and *A. thaliana* (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/BLAST/Genome/ara.html) genome databases for both *Neurospora* and *Magnaporthe*.

2.5.2 *Conserved domain analysis*

Conserved domain searches were carried out using RPSBLAST (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/Structure/) to further strengthen protein function prediction evidence (Marchler-Bauer and Bryant, 2004). A number of databases were searched via this search tool, namely CDD (v2.02), COG (v1.00), Pfam (v11.0) and Smart (v4.0).

2.5.3 *Multiple alignments*

Clustal W alignments of budding yeast proteins and the *Neurospora* putative homologues were performed with BioEdit (Hall, 1999).

2.5.4 *Phylogenetic analyses*

Phylogenetic analyses were done on Clustal W alignments either by BioEdit or PAUP 4.0b10. PAUP analyses were neighbour joining with bootstrapping (1000 replicates). Bootstrapping = Alignment positions within the original multiple sequence alignment are resampled and new data sets are made. Each bootstrapped data set is used to generate a separate phylogenetic tree and the trees are compared. Each node of the tree can be given a bootstrap percentage indicating how frequently those species joined by that node group together in different trees (Eisen, 1998).

2.5.5 *GOR IV secondary structure prediction*

Secondary structure prediction was performed using the GOR IV algorithm (Garnier *et al.*, 1996) using the Pôle Informatique Lyonnais website (http://npsa-pbil.ibcp.fr/) and an output width of 70.

2.5.6 *α-helical coiled-coil domain analysis*

Coiled-coil prediction was done on the COILS website http://www.ch.embnet.org/software/COILS_form.html with an algorithm described by Lupas *et al.* (Lupas *et al.*, 1991). COILS is a program that compares a sequence to a database of known parallel two-stranded coiled-coils and derives a similarity score. By comparing this score to the distribution of scores in globular and coiled-coil proteins, the program then calculates the probability that the sequence will adopt a coiled-coil conformation.

2.6 Molecular Biological Techniques

2.7.1 *Transformation of E. coli for amplification of plasmid DNA*

Amplification of plasmid DNA was achieved by transforming competent *E. coli* DH5α cells using electroporation (BioRad Gene Pulser™, BioRad Laboratories Ltd., Herts, UK) with the DNA of interest, as described in Sambrook and Russell (2001).

2.6.2 *Plasmid DNA extraction*

Plasmid MiniPrep (GenElute, Sigma, St. Louis, USA) and Plasmid MidiPrep (PureLink HiPure, Invitrogen, Paisley, UK) plasmid isolations were performed according to the manufacturer's instructions.

2.6.3 *Determination of DNA concentration*

800 µl of a 1:100 dilution of DNA:dH_2O was pipetted in a quartz cuvette and placed into a spectrophotometer (BioRad SmartSpec 3000™, BioRad Laboratories Ltd., Herts, UK). The A_{260} and A_{280} were measured and the concentration (mg/ml) was calculated. Calibration was performed with 800 µl dH_2O. The sample purity was estimated by calculating the ratio of $A_{260} : A_{280}$. A ratio less than 1.8 indicates protein contamination.

2.6.4 *Restriction analysis of DNA*

Restriction reactions were performed according to the manufacturers instructions for the enzymes used. All restriction enzymes were purchased from either New England Biolabs (New England Biolabs Ltd., Hitchin, UK) or Promega (Promega Biosciences, Inc., Southhampton, UK). DNA agarose gel electrophoresis was performed according to Sambrook and Russell(Sambrook and Russell, 2001), and a 1kb λ DNA ladder (NEB) was used as standard. Gels were run in BioRad MiniSub™ (BioRad Laboratories Ltd., Herts, UK) DNA cells at 50 Volts.

2.6.5 *DNA band excision and purification from agarose gels*

DNA bands were excised from agarose gels, placed in a tube and weighed. After this the DNA was purified with a GenElute gel extraction kit (Sigma, Poole, UK) according to the manufacturer's instructions.

2.6.6 *Preparation and ligation of DNA*

DNA fragments to be ligated were prepared by digestion with the appropriate restriction enzymes. Plasmids were dephosphorylated using Antarctic phosphatase (New England Biolabs Ltd., Hitchin, UK) and fragments were separated by electrophoresis and purified from gel as described in section 2.6.5.

2.6.7 *Primer design and DNA sequencing*

Primers were supplied by Sigma Genosys (UK). DNA sequencing was performed by the School of Biological Sciences Sequencing Service, Ashworth Laboratories, University of Edinburgh, Edinburgh.

2.6.8 *Genomic DNA extraction from N. crassa mycelium*

Extraction of genomic DNA was performed according to the protocol described by Al-Samarrai and Schmid (Al-Samarrai and Schmid, 2000).

2.6.9 *Polymerase chain reaction amplification of DNA fragments*

Polymerase chain reactions were performed with either Phusion or DyNAzyme EXT DNA polymerase (Finnzymes Oy, Espoo, Finland) according to manufacturer's instruction, while taking into account the respective primer annealing temperatures for each individual gene.

2.6.10 *STET plasmid DNA extraction from E. coli*

- Swab *E. coli* with a glass rod from a LB plate culture and resuspend this in 50 µl of STET buffer
- Add 4 µl of lysozyme and mix by pipetting
- Incubate at RT for 10 minutes
- Incubate at 50°C for 50 seconds
- Centrifugate (13.000 RPM) for 10 minutes
- Remove pellets from Eppendorf tubes
- Add 40 µl isopropanol
- Centrifugate (13.000 RPM) at 4°C for 30 minutes
- Remove supernatant
- Wash pellet with 70% EtOH

- Dry pellet in speedvac for 2 minutes
- Add restriction enzyme mix (total volume 20 µl)
- Digest for 2 hours
- Run samples on gel

2.6.11 *Protein extraction from N. crassa mycelium*

According to the protocol described by Pakula *et al.* (2000), with some adaptations (Pakula *et al.*, 2000).

2.6.12 *Bradford assay for protein quantification*

- Dilute the Bradford reagent (BioRad Laboratories GmbH, München, Germany) five-fold in dH_2O (1 part Bradford: 4 parts dH_2O). Filter the diluted reagent through Whatman 540 paper. Store the diluted Bradford reagent at +4ºC
- Add 10-20 µl of the protein extract to 1 ml of the diluted reagent and mix. Measure the blue colour formed at 595 nm using a disposable plastic cuvette
- Prepare a standard curve using a serial dilution series (0.1-1.0 mg/ml) of a known protein sample concentration; e.g., BSA dissolved in the buffer the protein is dissolved in

2.6.13 *Protein analysis via SDS-PAGE and Western blotting*

SDS-PAGE gels and Western blotting were performed according to Sambrook and Russell (2001). SDS-PAGE gels were run in a TV100Y mini vertical electrophoresis unit (Sigma-Aldrich Company Ltd., Poole, UK). Western blotting was performed using a DYC-40D mini blotter (Beijing Industrial Corporation, Beijing, China).

2.6.14 *Coomassie protein gel staining*

- Immerse gel in staining solution for a minimum of four hours, gently shaking at RT
- Destain in a methanol:acetic (1:1) acid solution
- Destain for at least 2-4 hours or overnight for faint bands
- Gels can be stored in H_2O in sealed plastic bags, or under 20% glycerol in water to preserve condition.

2.6.15 *Chemical transformation of Saccharomyces cerevisiae*

Solutions used:

- 10X Lithium acetate: 1M LiAc pH 7.5 (adjust with glacial acetic acid)
- 10X TE: 1M Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), 10 mM EDTA
- 50% PEG 50% PEG 4000 in water (autoclave only once)
- PEG/LiAc sol.: 8 ml 50% PEG, 1ml 10X TE, 1 ml 10X LiAC (prepare fresh)
- LiAc sol.: 1 ml 10X LiAC, 1 ml 10X TE, 8 ml H_2O (prepare fresh)
- Heat a tube of carrier DNA (salmon sperm DNA 100 μg per transformation, 5 μl of 10 mg/ml) 95ºC for 5 minutes then chill on ice
- Scrape a 50 μl clump of yeast cells from a YPD plate culture and suspend cells in ≤ 0.5 ml of sterile water in an Eppendorf tube
- Centrifugate cells for 5-10 minutes at 4000 rpm/1000 g at RT
- Discard supernatant and resuspend cells in ≤ 1 ml LiAc solution
- Add 100 μl of cells to an eppendorf tube, then add 1-3 μg of the plasmid to the cells, together with 100 μg salmon sperm DNA
- Set up a control without the plasmid DNA
- Set up an empty vector control (vector without insert)

- Add 0.6 ml sterile PEG/LiAc solution to each Eppendorf tube tube and vortex
- Incubate at 30ºC for at least 30 minutes gently shaking
- Heat shock for 15 minutes at 42ºC. Chill cells on ice and pellet in a centrifuge for 5-10 minutes at 4000 rpm/1000g. Remove supernatant and resuspend cells in 0.5 ml of TE buffer
- Spread 100 µl on plate and incubate for 3-4 days

2.6.16 *Transformation of Neurospora crassa via electroporation*

N. crassa transformations were performed as described by Margolin, *et al.* (Margolin *et al.*, 1997) with some adaptations.

Preparation spores for electroporation

- Grow either a slant or plate culture for 7 days, or until the colony has sporulated well
- Wash conidia off colony surface with approx. 20 ml 1 M sorbitol for a slant, or 10 ml for a plate and filter through sterile Miracloth (Sigma-Aldrich Company Ltd., Poole, Dorset, UK)
- Wash spores three times in 1 M sorbitol, spinning down at 1500 g/3500 rpm, with decreasing volumes of sorbitol.
- Suspend conidia in 0.5-1 ml of sorbitol
- Conidia can be aliquoted and snap-frozen and kept at -80ºC to be used at a later date, although no more than a week, as the spore transformation efficiency decreases
- Prepare 1-2 µg of plasmid, preferably linearized, per transformation. Ethanol precipitate to remove excess salts
- To the 1 µl plasmid DNA solution add 39 µl of spore suspension, mix, and incubate on ice for 5 minutes. Cool electroporation cuvettes on ice at the same time
- Prepare a control transformation without DNA
- Add the spore suspension with DNA to the electroporation cuvette and electroporate with the following parameters: 1.5 kV, 25 µF, 600 Ω
- After electroporation add 1 ml 1 M sorbitol and mix well by pipetting

- Add 250 µl of the transformated conidial suspension to a tube of 8 ml molten regeneration medium, mix by vortexing and pour the mixture over a plate of transformation plating medium.
- Incubate at 30ºC until clear colonies have grown and select transformants based on GFP fluorescence
- Purify positive transformants three times by spreading conidial dilutions on solid Vogel's minimal medium plates, in order that colonies from single conidia can be selected and regrown

2.6.17 *Protoplast production from fungal germlings*

According to the protocol described by Pentillä *et al.* (1987), with some adaptations (Penttilä *et al.*, 1987).

- **Producing the conidial suspension**

Collect conidia from a 7 day old culture in dH_2O. Inoculate liquid shake culture medium (20 ml in 100 ml conical flasks) with enough conidia to make the medium opaque. Shake culture at 200 rmp for approx. 6 hours at 30°C until the majority of condia have germinated. Spin the conidial suspension down for 10 minutes at 4000 rpm in a table centrifuge, draw off supernatant and pipet more of the conidial suspension on top, then spin down again. Repeat this until you have enough germinated conidia.

- **Washing the conidial germlings**

After the final spin cycle and having taken off the supernatant pipet 4 ml of solution FF1 in each tube and resuspend the conidial pellet gently. Centrifuge for 10 minutes at 4000 rpm and repeat this once again. Remove the supernatant

- **Lysing the cell-wall**

Divide the 15 ml FF1 solution with Novozyme 234 (Interspex Products Inc., Foster City, USA) between the two tubes with the pellet. Resuspend the pellet in this solution and pour solution into a Petri dish.

Leave to incubate for an hour at least at 28°C – 30°C after this check a sample under the microscope whether there are enough of the large spherical protoplasts. If there are too few protoplasts leave the suspension for another half hour before checking again. Repeat this several times if necessary.

- **Filtering protoplasts**

  Filter protoplast suspension with a filter glass sinter filter (No. 1, Pyrex, England) to separate the protoplasts from germlings in the suspension. Check whether the protoplasts still look healthy under the microscope. Put the protoplast suspension in centrifuge tubes and add an equal volume of FF2 on top of the suspension, being careful to layer them and not disrupt the gradient. Centrifuge at 4000 rpm for 15 minutes. After this the protoplasts are in a thin layer between the FF1 and FF2 layers. Carefully pipet the protoplast layer to a new tube without taking any of the other layers off with them. Wash the protoplasts with an equal volume of FF3 and centrifuge at 4000 for 5 minutes. Resuspend them again in 2 ml of FF3 and repeat centrifugation. After this resuspend them in 1-2 ml of FF3.

2.6.18 *Gene knock out in Neurospora crassa*

Gene knock out was performed by Colot *et al.*, according to the protocol described in Colot *et al.* (2006) (Colot *et al.*, 2006).

2.7 Live-cell imaging and sample preparation

2.7.1 *Sample preparation for microscopic analysis*

Sample preparation from solid medium fungal cultures was in most cases performed according to the protocol described by Hickey *et al.* (2005).

Analysis of spores and germlings was done in liquid Vogel's medium containing the appropriate dye in 8-well microwell culture chambers. In the case of inhibitor studies these were added simultaneously with the dye to the sample

2.7.2 *FM4-64 uptake imaging*

Sample preparation, microscopic analysis of FM4-64 uptake were performed as described in Hickey *et al.* (Hickey *et al.*, 2002). Colocalisation in time was performed with an adaptation of this protocol and involved mounting the sample on the microscope stage before bringing it into contact with the FM4-64 solution. FM4-64 was diluted in liquid Vogel's medium (Davis, 2000).

2.7.3 *Oregon Green 488 (DFFDA) labelling of the vacuolar system*

DFFDA (Molecular Probes, Eugene, Oregon, USA) was made up to 10 mM in DMSO as a stock solution and then diluted to 20 μM in Vogel's medium. Samples were incubated for 15 minutes before imaging. When used in FM4-64 colocalisation experiments, DFFDA was added together with FM4-64.

2.7.4 *BODIPY TR ceramide (BTRc) labelling of Golgi*

BTRc was made up as a 1 mg/ml stock in DMSO, aliquoted and stored at -20ºC. Working concentrations were 5 μM – 25 μM in either Vogel's medium or 1x PBS. Samples were incubated for 20 minutes.

2.7.5 *Sample preparation for Lucifer yellow uptake*

Spores and germling protoplasts were suspended in liquid medium containing 6.7 mg/ml Lucifer yellow and incubated for three hours in the dark at 25 ºC. Growing periphery hyphae were cut out from a fresh overnight culture and mounted inverted on a coverslip in 40 μl drop of liquid Vogel's containing 6.7 mg/ml Lucifer yellow and incubated for 2.5-3 hours at 25 ºC.

Table 4. Fluorescent dyes and inhibitors used for live-cell imaging

Compound	Type of chemical	Stock concentration	Working concentration
Benomyl	Inhibitor	10 mg/ml	10 µg/ml~34.4 µM
BODIPY TR ceramide	fluorescent marker dye	1.42 mM	5 µM – 25 µM
Brefeldin A	Inhibitor	10 mg/ml	100 µg/ml~0.36 µM
DFFDA	fluorescent marker dye	10 mM	20 µM
FM4-64	fluorescent marker dye	16 mM	10 µM
Latrunculin B	Inhibitor	10 mM	50 µM
Lucifer yellow	fluorescent marker dye	20 mg/ml	6.67 mg/ml~14.6 µM
Sodium azide	Inhibitor	1.42 mM	10 µM
Wortmannin	Inhibitor	10 mM	100 µM

Table 5. Excitation and emission wavelengths of dyes used in study

Compound	Selective marker dye of	Excitation (nm)	Emission (nm)
BODIPY TR ceramide	Golgi	587	618
DAPI	Nuclei	358	461
DFFDA	Vacuolar system	490	514
FM4-64	Endocytic organelles	543	620
Lucifer yellow	Endocytic organelles	428	536
Uvitex	Cell wall	405	430

2.7.6 *Sample preparation for inhibitor studies*

All inhibitors were made up as stock solutions in DMSO and appropriate working concentrations diluted in Vogel's medium (Table 5). Each inhibitor was added simultaneously with FM4-64.

2.7.7 *Confocal laser scanning microscopy*

Confocal laser scanning microscopy was performed using a BioRad Radiance 2100 system, mounted on a Nikon TE2000U Eclipse inverted microscope using a 60x (1.2 NA) water immersion plan apochromat objective (Nikon, Kingston-upon-Thames, UK). Images were captured simultaneously for both GFP and FM4-64 (Table 6), using 488 nm excitation with an argon laser and fluorescence emission was collected between 500 and 520 nm for GFP and above 620 nm for FM4-64. When imaging

FM4-64 on its own the 514 nm laserline was used, and fluorescence emission was collected above 620 nm.

DFFDA was imaged using the same parameters as for GFP. Uvitex (Ciba Spezialitätenchemie Grenzach GmbH, Grenzach-Wyhlen, Germany) and DAPI were excited at 405 nm and emission collected between 420 nm and 440 nm.

Confocal images were captured with Lasersharp 2000 software (vers. 5.1; BioRad Microscience). Image analysis and editing was done with Image J (vers. 1.34) and Paintshop Pro software (vers. 7; Jasc, Inc.).

Imaging of clathrin light chain-GFP directional movement was performed with the Zeiss LSM 5 Live (line scanning) confocal microscope (Carl Zeiss Advanced Imaging Microscopy, Jena, Germany) with 63x oil objective using 488 nm excitation and fluorescence emission was collected over 505 nm. Images were edited with Zeiss LSM Image Browser (vers. 3,5,0,376) and Image J (vers. 1.34)

2.7.8 *Wide-field fluorescence microscopy*

Wide-field fluorescence microscopy was performed using a Nikon TE2000, using a TILL monochromator light source (TILL Photonics GmbH, Munich, Germany). Wide-field microscopy images were captured using a Hamamatsu Orca camera (Hamamatsu Photonics UK Ltd., Welwyn Garden City, Hertfordshire, UK) driven by Simple PCI software (Compix Inc., Imaging Systems, Sewickley, USA) and further analysed with Image J (vers. 1.34). BODIPY TR ceramide was excited at 487 nm and emission was collected with a 605/35 nm bandpass filter**.** Wide-field fluorescence of the *Neurospora crassa* clathrin light chain GFP (Fig. 64) was performed using a DeltaVision microscope (Applied Precision, LLC, Malborough, UK) with a 100x oil objective. Deconvolution was performed with SoftWoRx (vers. 3.0, Applied Precision, LLC, Malborough, UK).

2.7.9 *Assembly of micrograph plates*

Micrograph plates in the thesis were made using Microsoft Powerpoint and Paintshop Pro (version 7; Jasc, Inc.).

3. BIOINFORMATIC ANALYSES OF FILAMENTOUS FUNGAL GENOMES

3.1 Introduction

The availability of a number of sequenced filamentous fungal genomes came at a very opportune moment for my research project (Read and Kalkman, 2003; Galagan *et al.*, 2003; Borkovich *et al.*, 2004; Zelter *et al.*, 2004; Dean *et al.*, 2005). It provided the possibility to compare these genomes to the more characterized genome of the budding yeast, *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Saccharomyces* was used as a starting point for exploring the filamentous fungal genomes for possible homologues of proteins involved in endocytosis. This is because endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* has been a topic of research for many years, and a great number of endocytic proteins have already been identified in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Riezman, 1985; Dulic *et al.*, 1991; Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1994; Moreau *et al.*, 1997; Geli and Riezman, 1998; Prescianotto-Baschong and Riezman, 1998; Wendland *et al.*, 1998; Munn, 2000; Prescianotto-Baschong and Riezman, 2002; Engqvist-Goldstein and Drubin, 2003).

The ability to predict gene function based on gene sequence is an important tool in many areas of biological research. Such predictions have become particularly important in the current genomics age in which numerous genome sequences are generated with little or no accompanying experimentally determined functional information. Almost all functional prediction methods rely on the identification, characterization, and quantification of sequence similarity between the gene of interest and genes for which functional information is available. Because sequence is the prime determining factor of function, sequence similarity is taken to indicate similarity of function. There is no doubt that this assumption is valid in most cases. However, sequence similarity does not ensure identical function. Therefore, the identification of sequence similarity is not enough to assign a predicted function to an uncharacterized gene. In such cases, most functional prediction methods assign likely functions by quantifying the levels of similarity among genes (Eisen, 1998).

Likely homologues of genes and proteins of interest are first identified via database searches, e.g. BLAST (Basic Local Alignment Search Tool) (Altschul *et al.*, 1990; Altschul *et al.*, 1997). Without any functional study of protein homologues similarity alone is not enough evidence to determine gene function. Establishing more convincing proof of functional homology can be done by conserved domain searches, e.g. NCBI Conserved Domain Search (Marchler-Bauer and Bryant, 2004). Further comparison between the query protein and identified homologues can be done with multiple alignment programs like Clustal W (Thompson *et al.*, 1994).

Endocytic proteins in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* were initially identified through literature search. Protein sequences of these were used as query sequences for BLAST analyses of the filamentous fungal genomes as they became available. The genomes which had the possibility of a BLASTP protein-protein search were chosen, as protein to protein searches give the most likely homologues. In contrast to nucleotide BLAST comparison codon usage is not an issue in this case.

Aims:

- To establish whether the protein machinery for endocytosis is present in filamentous fungi.
- To investigate the proteome homology between *S. cerevisiae* and filamentous fungi relating to endocytosis.

3.2 Results

3.2.1 *Comparative genomic analyses*

3.2.1.1 *Identification of proteins involved in endocytosis in budding yeast*

Endocytosis in budding yeast has been investigated for over two decades (Riezman, 1985; Dulic *et al.*, 1991; Prescianotto-Baschong and Riezman, 1998; Wendland *et al.*, 1998; Engqvist-Goldstein and Drubin, 2003; Toshima *et al.*, 2006). In comparison, endocytosis research in filamentous fungi is still in its infancy (Read and Kalkman, 2003; Borkovich *et al.*, 2004; Fuchs and Steinberg, 2005; Peñalva, 2005). However, because of this late start we have the advantage of a great number of identified endocytic proteins in budding yeast. From the literature searches 21 proteins (excluding alleles/duplicates) were identified in

Saccharomyces to be important in endocytosis (Table 6). These were then used as query sequences for protein searches of the following10 sequenced filamentous fungal genomes: *Ashbya gossypii*, *Aspergillus nidulans*, *Botrytis cinerea*, *Candida albicans*, *Fusarium graminearum*, *Magnaporthe grisea*, *Neurospora crassa*, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, *Stagonospora nodorum* and *Ustilago maydis*. These were chosen because for these genomes BLASTP protein-protein analysis was available, which makes comparison between genomes possible. Later finished genomes were not added because of time contraints.

Table 6. Proteins that have been identified in literature to be involved in endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*

Yeast protein homologue	Type of protein	References
Abp1p	Arp2/3 activating, actin-binding	(Goode *et al.*, 2001)
Rvs161p	Interacts with several other endocytosis proteins	(Munn *et al.*, 1995)
	Causes membrane curvature to assist vesicle scission	(Sivadon *et al.*, 1997)
		(Lombardi and Riezman, 2001)
Rvs167p	Interacts with several other endocytosis proteins	(Munn *et al.*, 1995)
	Causes membrane curvature to assist vesicle scission	(Sivadon, *et al.*, 1997)
		(Lombardi and Riezman, 2001)
Yap1801p and Yap1802p	Endocytic accessory protein	(Kalthoff *et al.*, 2002)
		(Wendland and Emr, 1998)
Aps2p	Adaptor complex subunit	(Collins *et al.*, 2002)
		(Kirchhausen, 2002)
Arp2p	Part of actin nucleation complex Arp2/3	(Moreau *et al.*, 1996)
		(Higgs and Pollard, 2001)
Arp3p	Part of actin nucleation complex Arp2/3	(Higgs and Pollard, 2001)
Ark1/Prk1p	Phosphorylates Pan1p and Sla1p	(Smythe and Ayscough, 2003)
Bzz1p	SH3 domain containing protein, interacts with Las17p, Vrp1p and Type I myosins	(Soulard *et al.*, 2002)
		(Soulard *et al.*, 2005)
Chc1p	Part of clathrin coat	(Tan *et al.*, 1993)
Clc1p	Part of clathrin coat	(Huang *et al.*, 1997)
Vps1p	Required for transport between TGN and vacuole	(Nothwehr *et al.*, 1995)
		(Bensen *et al.*, 2000)
Ede1p	EH domain containing endocytic protein	(Gagny *et al.*, 2000)
End3p	Part of the endocytic complex, localizaing to cortical actin patches	(Raths *et al.*, 1993)
		(Bénédetti *et al.*, 1994)
		(Wendland and Emr, 1998)
Pan1p	Part of the endocytic complex, localizaing to cortical actin patches	(Wendland *et al.*, 1996)
		(Tang and Cai, 1996)
		(Tang *et al.*, 1997)
Pep12p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	(Burri and Lithgow, 2004)
Ent1p, Ent2p	Link cell-surface receptors to endocytic machinery	(Wendland *et al.*, 1999)
		(Wendland, 2002)
Sla2p	Part of endocytic complex, interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	(Holtzman *et al.*, 1993)
		(Raths *et al.*, 1993)
		(Wesp *et al.*, 1997)
		(Yang *et al.*, 1999)
Sla1p	Part of the endocytic complex, localizaing to cortical actin patches	(Holtzman et al., 1993)
		(Tang *et al.*, 2000)
Tlg1p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	(Burri and Lithgow, 2004)
Tlg2p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	(Burri and Lithgow, 2004)
Ypt51p, Ypt52p, Ypt53p	Involved in endocytic vesicle trafficking	(Bucci *et al.*, 1992)
		(Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1994)
		(Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1995)
Inp51p, Inp52p, Inp53p	Required for both fluid-phase and receptor-mediated internalization	(Luo and Chang, 1997)
		(Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1998)
Myo3p and Myo5p	Actin filament motors involved in endocytosis and actin polymerization	(Riezman *et al.*, 1996)
		(Goode and Rodal, 2001)
Las17p	Involved in the nucleation of actin polymerization	(Madania *et al.*, 1999)
		(Li, 1997)
Vrp1p	Involved in the nucleation of actin polymerization	(Munn et al., 1995)

3.2.1.2 *BLAST analyses of filamentous fungal genomes*

When the budding yeast sequences were used as queries, one or more homologues were found in most of the filamentous fungal predicted proteomes (Table 6 – 16). The *E*-value is an indication of statistical significance of the similarity between the query sequence and identified homologue. It is a probability value of this similarity, and the closer to zero this value is, the less likely it is that the sequence homology between query and identified

homologue is due to chance and a false positive. The identity is defined by the percentage of residues identical between two sequences aligned.

Table 7. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Ashbya gossypii*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*A. gossypii* protein homologues		
			E-value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	AGL237Cp	5e-96	37
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	AFR370Cp	2e-54	65
Arp2p	Actin-related	ADR316Wp	0	86
Arp3p	Actin-related	AFR419Cp	0	86
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	AGR306Cp	6e-38	31
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	AER359Wp	0	72
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	AGR309Cp	1e-35	48
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	ABL001Wp	0	79
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	ABR149Wp	0	39
End3p	Eps15-like	AER416Cp	2e-83	42
Ent1p	Epsin-like	ACL157Cp	1e-56	48
Ent2p	Epsin-like	ACL157Cp	1e-48	41
Inp51p	synaptojanin-like	ADL002Cp	0	51
Inp52p	synaptojanin-like	AFL228Wp	0	55
Inp53p	synaptojanin-like	AFL228Wp	0	56
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	AGR285Wp	4e-74	74
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	AEL306Cp	0	78
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	AEL306Cp	0	80
Pan1p	Eps15-like protein	ADR018Cp	1e-175	42
Pep12	Early endosomal t-SNARE	ACR092Cp	1e-57	49
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	ACL168Cp	1e-58	83
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	ADL055Cp	0	81
Rvs161p	amphiphysin-like	AER193Wp	1e-123	81
Rvs167p	amphiphysin-like	AFR140Cp	1e-116	68
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	AGR170Cp	1e-176	40
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	AEL209Wp	8e-04	25
Tlg1p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	AFR375Wp	2e-34	36
Tlg2p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	AEL026Cp	1e-78	48
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	AEL209Wp	2e-81	40
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	AEL209Wp	1e-75	55
Ypt51p	Rab5-like	ACL084Cp	7e-77	69
Ypt52p	Rab5-like	AAL176Cp	4e-74	61
Ypt53p	Rab5-like	ACL084Cp	9e-60	56

Table 8. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Aspergillus nidulans*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*A. nidulans* protein homologues		
			E-value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	AN8873.2	2e-09	53
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	AN0722.2	3e-42	55
Arp2p	Actin-related	AN0673.2	1e-153	64
Arp3p	Actin-related	AN0140.2	1e-166	65
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	AN5981.2	1e-22	26
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	AN4463.2	0	54
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	AN2050.2	3e-20	29
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	AN8023.2	0	57
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	AN0317.2	8e-48	28
End3p	Eps15-like	AN1023.2	3e-42	36
Ent1p	Epsin-like	AN3696.2	8e-41	39
Ent2p	Epsin-like	AN3696.2	5e-34	57
Inp51p	synaptojanin-like	AN8288.2	1e-133	30
Inp52p	synaptojanin-like	AN8288.2	1e-178	40
Inp53p	synaptojanin-like	AN8288.2	0	36
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	AN8715.2	1e-40	57
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	AN1558.2	0	50
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	AN1558.2	0	55
Pan1p	Eps15-like protein	AN4270.2	5e-78	27
Pep12p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	AN4416.2	1e-20	27
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	AN2484.2	8e-17	38
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	AN1339.2	0	61
Rvs161p	amphiphysin-like	AN8831.2	1e-78	55
Rvs167p	amphiphysin-like	AN2516.2	7e-90	55
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	AN1462.2	1e-48	34
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	AN2756.2	9e-64	37
Tlg1p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	AN8171.2	6e-10	26
Tlg2p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	AN2048.2	5e-36	31
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	AN5224.2	1e-46	29
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	AN5224.2	6e-44	27
Ypt51p	Rab5-like	AN4915.2	2e-56	50
Ypt52p	Rab5-like	AN3842.2	4e-51	56
Ypt53p	Rab5-like	AN4915.2	2e-46	42

Table 9. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Botrytis cinerea*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein and comments	*B. cinerea* protein homologues		
			E -value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	BC1G_02961.1	6e-14	23
Apl4p	Adaptor protein subunit	BC1G_10261.1	1e-106	31
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	BC1G_02672.1	1e-39	52
Arp2p	Actin-related	BC1G_13829.1	1e-169	74
Arp3p	Actin-related	BC1G_06400.1	1e-171	68
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	BC1G_03440.1	7e-23	25
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	BC1G_16097.1	0.0	54
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	BC1G_10365.1	1e-19	28
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	BC1G_02461.1	1e-126	43
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	BC1G_05601.1	1e-46	27
End3p	Eps15-like	BC1G_12578.1	2e-45	31
Ent1p	Epsin-like	BC1G_00790.1	2e-40	42
Ent2p	Epsin-like	BC1G_00790.1	7e-35	39
Inp51p	Synaptojanin-like	BC1G_00420.1	1e-96	26
Inp52p	Synaptojanin-like	BC1G_00420.1	1e-160	33
Inp53p	Synaptojanin-like	BC1G_00420.1	1e-159	35
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	BC1G_15063.1	1e-41	60
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	BC1G_10821.1	0.0	65
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	BC1G_10821.1	0.0	67
Pan1p	Eps15-like	BC1G_09414.1	1e-87	28
Pep12	Late endosomal t-SNARE	BC1G_02393.1	4e-06	24
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	No hits		
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	BC1G_07055.1	0.0	61
Rvs161p	Amphiphysin-like	BC1G_03621.1	4e-20	48
Rvs167p	Amphiphysin-like	BC1G_10071.1	1e-27	46
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	BC1G_05595.1	1e-44	34
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	BC1G_15149.1	1e-64	36
Tlg1p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	BC1G_07798.1	1e-08	23
Tlg2p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	BC1G_09288.1	4e-39	31
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	BC1G_00071.1	5e-49	29
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	BC1G_00071.1	9e-39	33
Ypt51p	Rab5-like protein	BC1G_05919.1	4e-47	45
Ypt52p	Rab5-like protein	BC1G_05919.1	1e-47	52
Ypt53p	Rab5-like protein	BC1G_05919.1	3e-39	45

Table 10. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Candida albicans*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*C. albicans* protein homologues		
			E-value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	Ca019.10214	1e-38	27
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	Ca019.1136	5e-30	63
Arp2p	Actin-related	Ca019.7292	1e-157	82
Arp3p	Actin-related	Ca019.9829	1e-165	76
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	Ca019.2791	4e-29	27
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	Ca019.10990	0	65
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	Ca019.4594	9e-23	32
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	Ca019.1949	0	74
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	Ca019.8759	1e-111	27
End3p	Eps15-like	Ca019.9278	2e-33	29
Ent1p	Epsin-like	Ca019.1444	8e-49	32
Ent2p	Epsin-like	Ca019.1444	2e-29	45
Inp51p	synaptojanin-like	Ca019.8953	1e-164	35
Inp52p	synaptojanin-like	Ca019.7052	0	41
Inp53p	synaptojanin-like	Ca019.7052	0	39
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	Ca019.6598	5e-60	64
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	Ca019.8357	0	54
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	Ca019.8357	0	63
Pan1p	Eps15-like protein	Ca019.886	2e-95	30
Pep12p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	Ca019.11768	2e-20	28
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	Ca019.12542	5e-51	72
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	Ca019.11111	0	74
Rvs161p	amphiphysin-like	Ca019.7124	1e-103	68
Rvs167p	amphiphysin-like	Ca019.1220	1e-114	65
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	Ca019.9049	5e-67	35
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	Ca019.7201	2e-83	55
Tlg1p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	Ca019.3898	1e-21	28
Tlg2p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	Ca019.9112	1e-55	33
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	Ca019.11660	1e-64	32
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	Ca019.11660	5e-54	42
Ypt51p	Rab5-like	Ca019.8221	2e-68	63
Ypt52p	Rab5-like	Ca019.7216	2e-52	49
Ypt53p	Rab5-like	Ca019.8221	2e-55	49

Table 11. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Fusarium graminearum*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*F. graminearum* protein homologues		
			E-value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	FG01316.1	3e-18	24
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	FG05093.1	3e-39	55
Arp2p	Actin-related	FG04485.1	1e-165	73
Arp3p	Actin-related	FG10856.1	1e-174	69
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	FG05642.1	3e-20	24
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	FG05619.1	0	54
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	FG01887.1	3e-14	29
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	FG07172.1	0	57
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	FG05182.1	1e-54	23
End3p	Eps15-like	FG09721.1	1e-38	27
Ent1p	Epsin-like	FG08485.1	1e-39	58
Ent2p	Epsin-like	FG08485.1	2e-35	57
Inp51p	synaptojanin-like	FG01243.1	1e-137	31
Inp52p	synaptojanin-like	FG01243.1	0	37
Inp53p	synaptojanin-like	FG01243.1	0	40
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	FG08656.1	5e-41	59
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	FG01410.1	0	59
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	FG01410.1	0	52
Pan1p	Eps15-like protein	FG06945.1	6e-91	30
Pep12p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	FG10864.1	2e-10	22
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	FG06392.1	4e-25	45
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	FG10272.1	0	62
Rvs161p	amphiphysin-like	FG02092.1	5e-80	55
Rvs167p	amphiphysin-like	FG10048.1	2e-89	56
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	FG01372.1	2e-29	36
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	No hits found		
Tlg1p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	FG07007.1	2e-15	26
Tlg2p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	FG01890.1	8e-43	31
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	FG09167.1	2e-48	29
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	FG09167.1	8e-45	27
Ypt51p	Rab5-like	FG05501.1	8e-58	55
Ypt52p	Rab5-like	FG05501.1	4e-44	51
Ypt53p	Rab5-like	FG05501.1	5e-48	50

Table 12. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Magnaporthe grisea*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*M. grisea* protein homologues		
			E -value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	MGG_06358.5	1e-14	21
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	MGG_01762.5	1e-39	54
Arp2p	Actin-related	MGG_10690.5	1e-164	71
Arp3p	Actin-related	MGG_03879.5	1e-167	69
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	MGG_04116.5	2e-17	24
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	MGG_07768.5	0	53
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	MGG_06876.5	1e-19	27
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	MGG_09517.5	0	56
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	MGG_06649.5	2e-43	28
End3p	Eps15-like	MGG_06180.5	9e-39	27
Ent1p	Epsin-like	MGG_04616.5	2e-38	55
Ent2p	Epsin-like	MGG_04616.5	6e-34	55
Inp51p	synaptojanin-like	MGG_04549.5	1e-131	30
Inp52p	synaptojanin-like	MGG_04549.5	0	36
Inp53p	synaptojanin-like	MGG_04549.5	0	40
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	MGG_02802.5	3e-37	56
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	MGG_00748.5	0	59
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	MGG_00748.5	0	52
Pan1p	Eps15-like protein	MGG_12839.5	2e-48	27
Pep12p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	MGG_03885.5	3e-20	27
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	MGG_06127.5	2e-15	43
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	MGG_07255.5	0	61
Rvs161p	amphiphysin-like	MGG_05528.5	1e-76	53
Rvs167p	amphiphysin-like	MGG_11497.5	6e-88	55
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	MGG_05626.5	7e-49	35
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	MGG_02949.5	2e-81	56
Tlg1p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	MGG_08082.5	5e-08	23
Tlg2p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	MGG_06883.5	7e-41	30
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	MGG_13514.5	4e-45	28
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	MGG_13514.5	3e-41	26
Ypt51p	Rab5-like	MGG_06241.5	2e-57	53
Ypt52p	Rab5-like	MGG_01185.5	2e-51	57
Ypt53p	Rab5-like	MGG_06241.5	4e-47	50

Table 13. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Neurospora crassa*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*N. crassa* protein homologues		
			E-value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	NCU10073.2	5e-17	22
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	NCU07989.2	3e-39	54
Arp2p	Actin-related	NCU07171.2	1e-164	72
Arp3p	Actin-related	NCU01756.2	1e-173	68
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	NCU07012.2	1e-25	28
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	NCU02510.2	0.0	55
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	NCU04115.2	6e-20	25
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	NCU04100.2	0.0	56
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	NCU09469.2	2e-60	25
End3p	Eps15-like	NCU06347.2	2e-42	28
Ent1p	Epsin-like	NCU04783.2	6e-40	42
Ent2p	Epsin-like	NCU04783.2	9e-37	42
Inp51p	Synaptojanin-like	NCU03298.2	2e-78	29
Inp52p	Synaptojanin-like	NCU03298.2	1e-137	41
Inp53p	Synaptojanin-like	NCU03298.2	1e-144	42
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	NCU07438.2	3e-40	57
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	NCU02111.2	0.0	60
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	NCU02111.2	0.0	58
Pan1p	Eps15-like	NCU06171.2	5e-90	29
Pep12p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	NCU06777.2	2e-20	28
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	NCU06397.2	7e-26	44
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	NCU03947.2	0.0	59
Rvs161p	Amphiphysin-like	NCU01069.2	2e-78	55
Rvs167p	Amphiphysin-like	NCU04637.2	3e-89	55
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	NCU02978.2	7e-48	34
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	NCU10938.2	6e-54	31
Tlg1p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	NCU01199.2	8e-15	28
Tlg2p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	NCU04119.2	3e-34	30
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	NCU02586.2	2e-49	30
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	NCU02586.2	7e-42	36
Ypt51p	Rab5-like protein	NCU06410.2	9e-58	54
Ypt52p	Rab5-like protein	NCU06410.2	8e-47	45
Ypt53p	Rab5-like protein	NCU06410.2	2e-48	45

Table 14. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Stagonospora nodorum*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*S. nodorum* protein homologues		
			E -value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	SNU04101.1	4e-13	23
Apl4p	Adaptor protein subunit	SNU11749.1	1e-111	32
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	SNU03279.1	9e-43	56
Arp2p	Actin-related	SNU10408.1	1e-168	75
Arp3p	Actin-related	SNU14992.1	1e-166	67
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	SNU13561.1	3e-13	38
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	SNU03507.1	0	48
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	SNU02935.1	7e-21	29
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	SNU11023.1	0	56
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	SNU05619.1	3e-43	31
End3p	Eps15-like	SNU05930.1	4e-39	28
Ent1p	Epsin-like	SNU06175.1	8e-40	37
Ent2p	Epsin-like	SNU06175.1	2e-34	56
Inp51p	Synaptojanin-like	SNU03666.1	1e-136	30
Inp52p	Synaptojanin-like	SNU03666.1	0	40
Inp53p	Synaptojanin-like	SNU03666.1	0	40
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	SNU07847.1	4e-39	56
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	SNU04683.1	0	67
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	SNU04683.1	0	68
Pan1p	Eps15-like	SNU03663.1	1e-87	29
Pep12	Late endosomal t-SNARE	SNU04830.1	7e-19	27
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	SNU02082.1	3e-20	36
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	SNU05097.1	0	73
Rvs161p	Amphiphysin-like	SNU09101.1	5e-77	53
Rvs167p	Amphiphysin-like	SNU16162.1	7e-87	51
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	SNU15217.1	3e-45	33
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	SNU00688.1	3e-68	50
Tlg1p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	SNU15465.1	9e-15	26
Tlg2p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	SNU12831.1	5e-40	30
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	SNU00209.1	4e-47	29
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	SNU00209.1	4e-45	41
Ypt51p	Rab5-like protein	SNU11822.1	3e-56	51
Ypt52p	Rab5-like protein	SNU01101.1	4e-52	57
Ypt53p	Rab5-like protein	SNU11822.1	4e-49	45

Table 15. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*S. sclerotiorum* protein homologues		
			E-value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	SS1G_07643.1	1e-15	22
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	SS1G_10731.1	3e-13	30
Arp2p	Actin-related	SS1G_01074.1	1e-169	74
Arp3p	Actin-related	SS1G_13423.1	1e-140	61
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	SS1G_08273.1	2e-23	24
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	SS1G_12840.1	0.0	54
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	SS1G_13609.1	6e-24	30
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	SS1G_03790.1	0.0	58
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	SS1G_01549.1	3e-45	29
End3p	Eps15-like	SS1G_01315.1	5e-42	30
Ent1p	Epsin-like	SS1G_00343.1	1e-40	42
Ent2p	Epsin-like	SS1G_00343.1	8e-35	40
Inp51p	Synaptojanin-like	SS1G_04487.1	1e-113	30
Inp52p	Synaptojanin-like	SS1G_04487.1	1e-168	37
Inp53p	Synaptojanin-like	SS1G_04487.1	1e-171	41
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	SS1G_05600.1	7e-42	59
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	SS1G_05662.1	0.0	60
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	SS1G_05662.1	0.0	54
Pan1p	Eps15-like	SS1G_05987.1	4e-91	31
Pep12	Early endosomal t-SNARE	SS1G_03977.1	9e-17	26
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	No hits		
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	SS1G_03708.1	0.0	62
Rvs161p	Amphiphysin-like	SS1G_07041.1	7e-79	54
Rvs167p	Amphiphysin-like	SS1G_00939.1	6e-86	53
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	SS1G_01544.1	3e-29	38
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	SS1G_04007.1	3e-77	53
Tlg1p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	SS1G_07867.1	6e-10	25
Tlg2p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	SS1G_09669.1	7e-43	31
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	SS1G_04716.1	7e-14	27
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	SS1G_04716.1	1e-04	31
Ypt51p	Rab5-like protein	SS1G_07405.1	1e-56	53
Ypt52p	Rab5-like protein	SS1G_13149.1	8e-53	57
Ypt53p	Rab5-like protein	SS1G_07405.1	4e-46	48

Table 16. BLAST identification of putative endocytic proteins in *Ustilago maydis*

S. cerevisiae protein	Type of protein	*U. maydis* protein homologues		
			E-value	Identity (%)
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	UM05340.1	1e-07	56
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	UM03004.1	3e-29	43
Arp2p	Actin-related	UM05405.1	1e-153	67
Arp3p	Actin-related	UM01034.1	1e-142	60
Bbc1p	Associates with the Bee1p-Vrp1p-Myo3/5p complex	UM00494.1	5e-11	24
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	UM03921.1	0.0	51
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	UM01316.1	7e-12	28
Vps1p	Dynamin-like	UM05378.1	1e-134	45
Ede1p	Interacts with other endocytic proteins	UM05533.1	2e-52	24
End3p	Eps15-like	UM05533.1	4e-06	20
Ent1p	Epsin-like	UM03598.1	8e-41	42
Ent2p	Epsin-like	UM03598.1	2e-38	40
Inp51p	Synaptojanin-like	UM02595.1	1e-111	28
Inp52p	Synaptojanin-like	UM02595.1	1e-168	36
Inp53p	Synaptojanin-like	UM02595.1	1e-177	37
Las17p/Bee1p	WASP-like	UM03687.1	6e-35	50
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	UM04112.1	0.0	49
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	UM04112.1	0.0	52
Pan1p	Eps15-like	UM06013.1	3e-26	26
Pep12p	Late endosomal t-SNARE	UM02338.1	1e-19	26
Pfy1p	Profilin-like	UM03300.1	9e-22	34
Rsp5p	Ubiquitin ligase	UM00663.1	0.0	55
Rvs161p	Amphiphysin-like	UM05283.1	9e-68	46
Rvs167p	Amphiphysin-like	UM01748.1	2e-45	35
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	UM05337.1	3e-16	53
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	UM00582.1	6e-77	51
Tlg1p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	No hits		
Tlg2p	Early endosomal t-SNARE	UM06172.1	3e-30	26
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	UM05169.1	1e-41	25
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	UM05169.1	1e-38	35
Ypt51p	Rab5-like protein	UM00905.1	6e-50	46
Ypt52p	Rab5-like protein	UM02485.1	2e-50	56
Ypt53p	Rab5-like protein	UM00905.1	6e-43	40

All the fungal putative proteomes that were compared to the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* endocytic proteome showed a convincing overall homology. *E*-values are all greater than 1e-04. Many have *E*-values greater than 1e-20, which could be called significant *E*-values. Identities are ranging from 21% to 82%, which are reasonable identities. Both have to be considered to establish a probability of actual homology. In instances it can occur that there is a high *E*-value, but a low identity or vice versa, e.g. the *A. nidulans* Abp1p homologue (Table 8) where the *E*-value is 2e-09, but the identity is 53%, or the *A. gossypii* Ede1p homologue (Table 7) where the *E*-value is 0, but the identity is 39%. In spite of the fact that this does not constitute functional evidence of function for these proteins, it does indicate a high likelihood of a complex endocytic machinery, similar to that found in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, being present in all the analysed fungal proteomes.

3.2.1.3 *BLAST of identified proteins in Neurospora crassa and Magnaporthe grisea as a further indication of function*

For a further comparison the identified putative proteins in *N. crassa* and *M. grisea* were used as query sequences for a BLASTP search of the NCBI database. The highest hits found in budding yeast, fission yeast, animals and plants were identified

and used to establish an indication of what other species the filamentous fungal endocytosis proteome was most homologous to (Table 17, 18; Figs. 14, 15).

Table 17. Proteins putatively involved in endocytosis in *N. crassa* and their homologues in *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, animal and plant

S. cerevisiae protein	NCU Number	BLAST				
		Best hit in another organism	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal	Plant
Abp1p	NCU10073	7e-23 *H. sapiens* cervical SH3P7	2e-11	1e-16	7e-23	8e-04
Aps2p	NCU07989	8e-54 *A. thaliana* clathrin coat assembly protein AP17	1e-34	2e-49	2e-44	8e-54
Arp2p	NCU07171	1e-167 *S. cerevisiae* actin-like protein ACT2	1e-167	1e-166	1e-153	1e-129
Arp3p	NCU01756	1e-158 *S. pombe* Actin-like protein 3	1e-154	1e-158	1e-121	1e-124
Chc1p	NCU02510	0.0 *S. pombe* clathrin heavy chain	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Clc1p	NCU04115	3e-24 *S. pombe* clathrin light chain	5e-09	3e-24	6e-06	4e-03
Dnm1p	NCU09808	0.0 *S. cerevisiae* Dnm1	0.0	0.0	1e-157	1e-163
Vps1p	NCU04100	0.0 *A. nidulans* VpsA	0.0	0.0	1e-149	1e-158
End3p	NCU06347	1e-116 *A. nidulans* SAGA	1e-34	9e-63	8e-20	3e-06
Ent1p	NCU04783	1e-32 *H. sapiens* ENTH domain of epsin	6e-31	2e-30	1e-32	7e-26
Inp51p	NCU03298	1e-162 *S. pombe* synaptojanin-like protein	1e-146	1e-162	6e-77	4e-36
Las17p	NCU07438	2e-61 *A. thaliana* putative protein	3e-36	2e-34	9e-10	2e-61
Myo3p	NCU02111	0.0 *A. nidulans* myosin 1 myoA	0.0	0.0	0.0	1e-135
Pfy1p	NCU06397	4e-29 *S. pombe* profilin	2e-22	4e-29	2e-14	7e-13
Pan1p	NCU06171	7e-71 *S. cerevisiae* PAN1 protein	7e-71	3e-53	6e-16	3e-35
Rsv161p	NCU01069	4e-96 *S. pombe* Hob3p	6e-70	4e-96	2e-15	No hits
Rsv167p	NCU04637	2e-89 *S. pombe* RVS167 homologue	5e-83	2e-89	8e-10	8e-07
Sla1p	NCU02978	3e-17 *S. cerevisiae* Sla1p	3e-17	9e-16	7e-06	6e-14
Sla2p	NCU01956	0.0 *Y. lipolytica* SLA2-like protein	5e-75	4e-95	3e-42	9e-14
Ypt51p	NCU06410	2e-61 *S. cerevisiae* Ypt51 protein	2e-61	6e-46	7e-51	2e-46
Ypt52p	NCU00895	5e-68 *S. pombe* Ypt5 protein	3e-52	5e-68	1e-61	2e-55

Table 18. Proteins putatively involved in endocytosis in *M. grisea* and their homologues in *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, animal and plant

S. cerevisiae protein	MG Number	BLAST				
		Best hit in another organism	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal	Plant
Abp1p	MG06358	8e-23 *H. sapiens* cervical SH3P7	3e-10	1e-17	8e-23	6e-10
Aps2p	MG01762	2e-51 *A. thaliana* clathrin coat assembly protein AP17	2e-35	5e-49	3e-44	2e-51
Arp2p	MG10690	1e-168 *S. pombe* actin-like protein Arp2	1e-166	1e-168	1e-154	1e-133
Arp3p	MG03879	0 *N. crassa* Actin-related protein 3	1e-155	1e-156	1e-120	1e-126
Chc1p	MG07768	0 *S. pombe* Clathrin heavy chain	0	0	0	0
Clc1p	MG06876	6e-61 conserved hypothetical protein *N. crassa*	5e-07	5e-22	6e-03	2e-04
Dnm1p	MG06361	0 *S. cerevisiae* Dnm1p	0	0	1e-159	1e-162
Vps1p	MG09517	0 *A. nidulans* VpsA	0	0	1e-148	1e-155
End3p	MG06180	1e-126 *A. nidulans* SAGA	3e-36	2e-69	4e-19	5e-06
Ent1p	MG04616	1e-134 *N. crassa* Related to clathrin binding protein ENT2	2e-37	2e-39	1e-40	7e-31
Inp51p	MG04549	0 *S. pombe* Synaptojanin-like protein	0	0	1e-109	7e-43
Las17	MG02802	6e-58 *A. thaliana* putative protein	1e-34	3e-31	7e-12	6e-58
Myo3p	MG00748	0 *A. nidulans* Myosin 1 myoA	0	0	0	1e-132
Pfy1p	MG06127	1e-20 *S. cerevisiae* Pfy1p	1e-20	2e-20	1e-10	7e-11
Ede1p	MG06649	2e-46 *S. pombe* Hypothetical protein similar to Pan1p	9e-30	2e-46	2e-37	8e-14
Rvs161p	MG05528	1e-128 *N. crassa* Probable cytoskeletal binding protein	5e-73	1e-98	2e-18	No hits
Rvs167p	MG02891	1e-13 *S. pombe* Hypothetical protein	5e-12	1e-13	5e-11	3e-08
Sla1p	MG05626	0 *N. crassa* Related to SLA1	2e-40	3e-12	2e-04	6e-11
Sla2p	MG02949	1e-152 *Y. lipolytica* Sla2p	2e-76	1e-104	2e-45	7e-13
Ypt51	MG06241	5e-58 *S. cerevisiae* Rab5-like GTPase Ypt51p	5e-58	3e-42	1e-49	5e-46
Ypt52	MG01185	4e-59 *S. pombe* Ras-related protein Ypt5	5e-46	4e-59	4e-54	2e-46

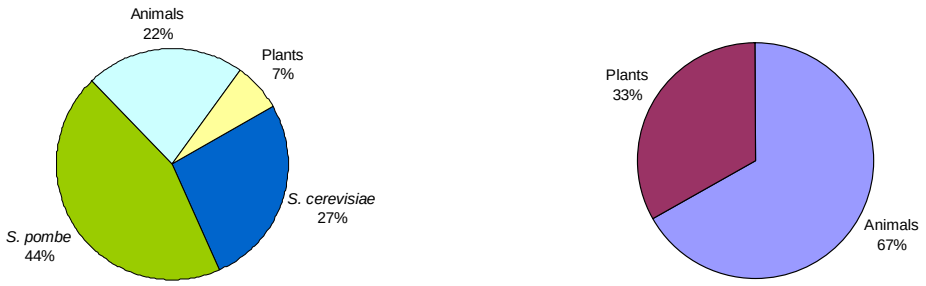


Figure 14: Percentage of highest homologues to *N. crassa* proteins (left) and percentage of highest hits in *N. crassa* proteins against plant and animal proteins. Indicating which kingdom and yeast species putative endocytic proteins in *N. crassa* are most homologous to.

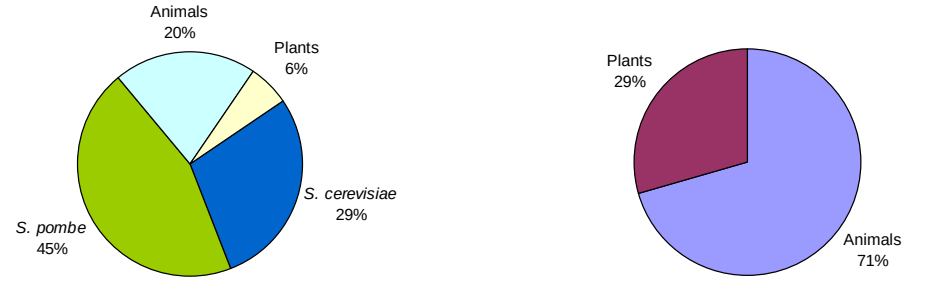


Figure 15. Percentage of highest homologues to *M. grisea* proteins (left) and percentage of highest hits in *M. grisea* proteins against plant and animal proteins. Indicating which kingdom and yeast species putative endocytic proteins in *M. grisea* are most homologous to.

These results showed that there is a greater endocytosis proteom€e homology of the filamentous fungi *Neurospora crassa* and *Magnaporthe grisea* to fission yeast than budding yeast (Figs. 14, 15). It also revealed that there is a greater endocytosis proteome homology to animals than plants (Figs. 14, 15).

3.2.3 *Conserved domain analysis of identified proteins in Neurospora crassa*

Comparison of known conserved domains in the budding yeast endocytic proteins with conserved domains in the identified putative homologues in the filamentous fungal proteomes provides further proof of their homology. Besides substantiating homology it also provided an insight into whether the proteins might be suitable for tagging with GFP by indicating where important protein domains are located.

NCU07438.2 (WASP/Scar/Las17p homologue)

CDD database:

WASP-type EVH1 domain (*E*-value 4e-39)

Smart database:

WH1 (WASP homology region 1) (*E*-value 6e-22)

NCU04115.2 (Clathrin light chain homologue)

CDD database:

Clathrin light chain (*E*-value 0.008)

Pfam database:

Clathrin light chain (*E*-value 0.008)

NCU06410.2 (Rab5/Ypt51p homologue)

CDD database:

Ras domain (*E*-value 1e-56)

Pfam database:

Ras domain (*E*-value 6e-57)

Smart database:

Rab domain (*E*-value 6e-55)

NCU02510.2 (clathrin heavy chain homologue)

Smart database:

Clathrin heavy chain repeat homology (*E*-value 7e-28)

CDD database:

Clathrin heavy chain repeat homology (*E*-value 4e-26)

NCU01956.1 (Sla2p/HIP1p homologue)

CDD database:

I/LWEQ domain (*E*-value 5e-61)

ANTH domain (*E*-value 7e-26)

Smc domain (chromosome segregation ATPases) (*E*-value 0.0009)

Pfam database:

I/LWEQ domain (*E*-value 2e-55)

ENTH domain (*E*-value 5e-19)

Smart database:

I/LWEQ domain (*E*-value 8e-63)

ENTH domain (*E*-value 6e-24)

NCU02978.2 (Intersectin/Sla1p homologue)

CDD database:

3 x SH3 domain (*E*-values 1e-7, 1e-6 and 1e-4)

SHD1 (*E*-value 2e-24)

Pfam database:

3 x SH3 domain (*E*-values 6e-7, 1e-6 and 6e-5)

SHD1 (Sla1 homology domain) (*E*-value 8e-25)

Smart database:

3 x SH3 domain (*E*-values 2e-9, 1e-8 and 2e-6)

NCU04100.2 (Dynamin homologue)

CDD database:

Dynamin_M Dynamin central region (*E*-value 6e-81)

Dynamin_N domain (*E*-value 1e-71)

GED (*E*-value 4e-21)

Smart database:

DYNc domain (*E*-value 1e-72)

GED Dynamin effector domain (*E*-value 8e-23)

NCU10073.2 (Abp1p homologue)

CDD database:

2x SH3 domain (*E*-value 5e-13 and 4e-7)

ADF domain (*E*-value 1e-11)

Smart database:

2x SH3 domain (*E*-value 9e-15 and 7e-9)

ADF domain (*E*-value 4e-13)

NCU09469.2 (Ede1p homologue)

Smart database:

UBA Ubiquitin associated domain (*E*-value 4e-7)

EH domain (*E*-value 3e-15)

NCU04783.2 (Epsin/Ent1p/Ent2p homologue)

Smart database:

ENTH domain (*E*-value 2e-32)

NCU03298.2 (Synaptojanin/Inp51p homologue)

Smart database:

IPPc Inositol polyphosphate phosphatase catalytic domain (*E*-value 5e-41)

NCU02111.2 (Type I myosin/Myo3p/Myo5p homologue)

CDD database:

Myosin head (motor domain) (*E*-value 0)

Myosin tail 2 (*E*-value 2e-30)

Smart database:

MYSc, Myosin motor domain (*E*-value 0)

In this conserved domain analysis of a number of the putative proteins involved in endocytosis in *Neurospora crassa* it was shown that all of the analysed putative proteins contain the expected functional domains.

3.2.4 *Multiple alignments*

Multiple alignments are a way to compare proteins and find conserved regions and residues. Conserved regions are indicative of domains important for the protein function, and these are quite often conserved, or at least similar, between even distantly related species. The following proteins were analysed: the *Neurospora* WASP/Las17p homologue NCU07438,

the *Neurospora* clathrin light chain NCU04115 and its homologues in *Aspergillus*, *Botrytis*, *Magnaporthe*, *Sclerotinia* and *Stagonospora*, the *Neurospora* HIP1/Sla2p homologue NCU01956, the *Neurospora* Intersectin/Sla1p homologue NCU02978 and the Rab5/Ypt5x homologues in *Neurospora* NCU00895 and NCU06410 as well as the NCU06410 homologues in *Magnaporthe*, *Stagonospora*, *Fusarium*, *Sclerotinia*, and *Botrytis* and the Nedd4/Rsp5p homologue in *Neurospora.* The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved.

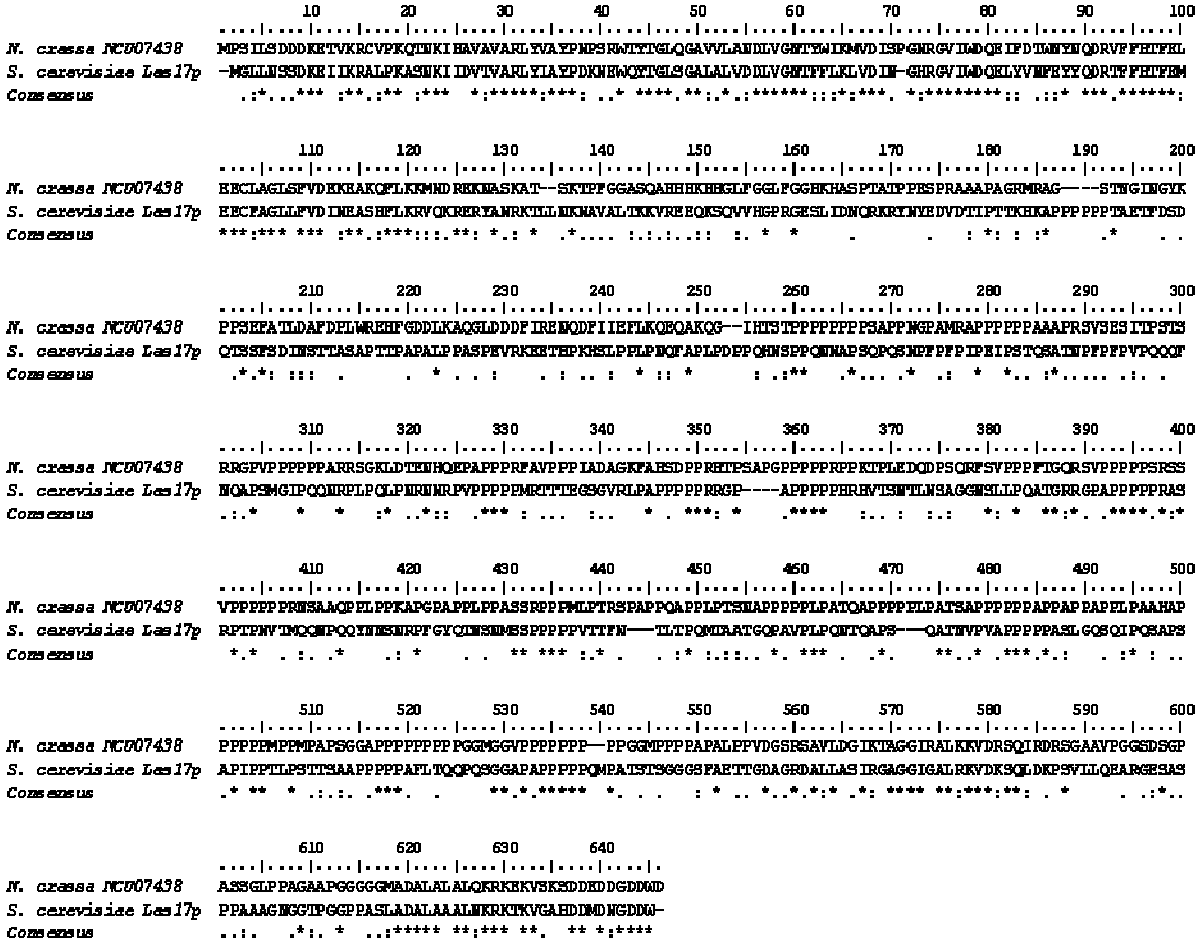


Figure 16. Clustal W multiple alignment of budding yeast Las17p and NCU07438 (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved).

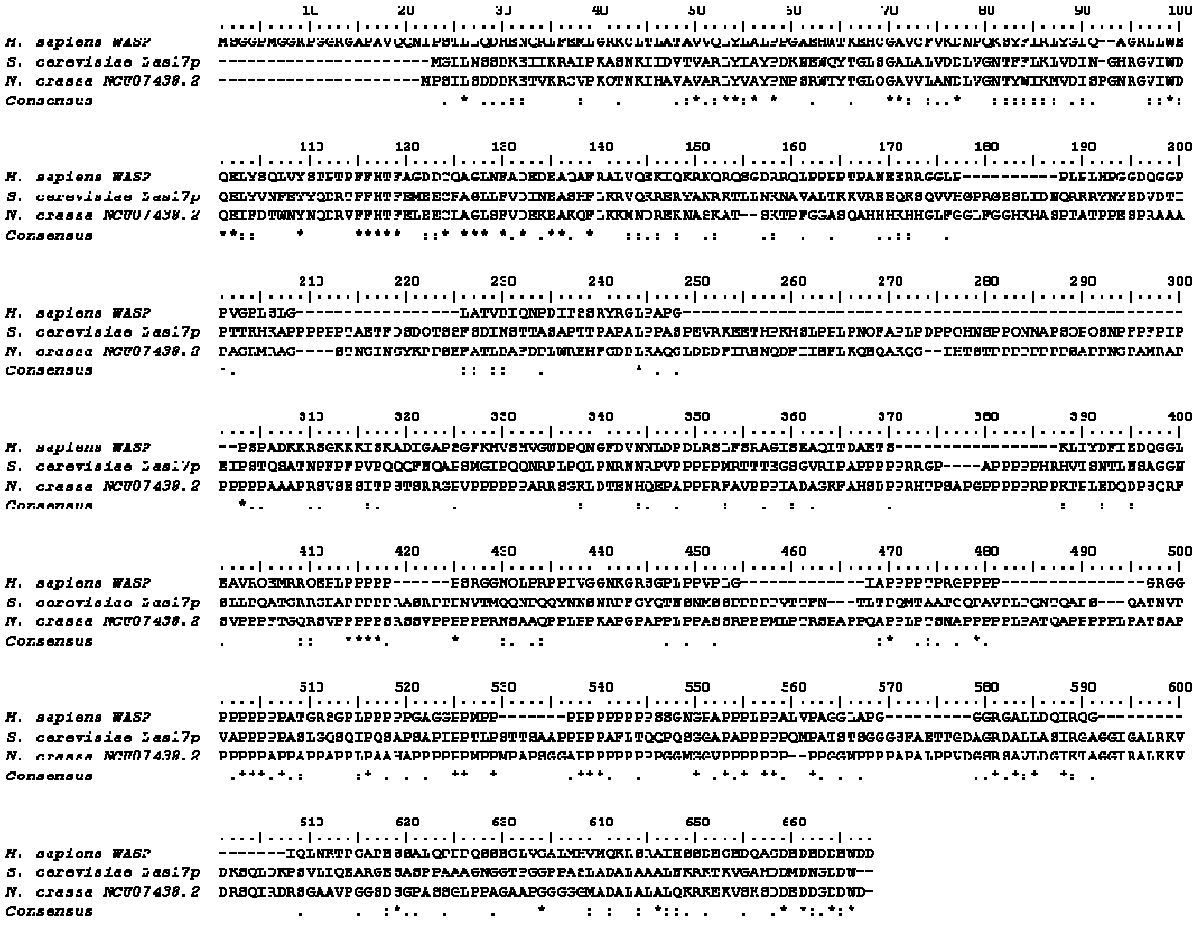


Figure 17. Clustal W alignment of human WASP, budding yeast Las17p and NCU07438 (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved). The Cdc42 (GTPase) binding domain in human WASP runs from residue 236 until 278, and is not found in the budding yeast or any of the analysed filamentous fungal WASP homologue.

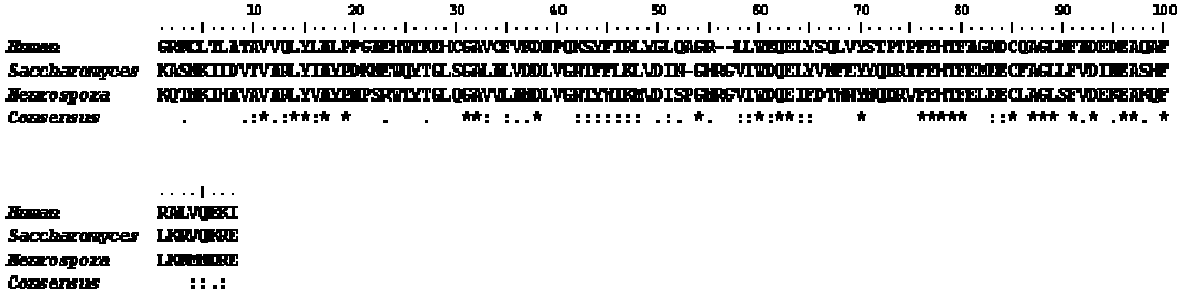


Figure 18. Clustal W alignment of the N-terminal WH1 domain in human WASP, budding yeast Las17p and *Neurospora* NCU07438. In NCU07438 (*Neurospora*) this domains runs from residue 19 until residue 126, and in Las17p (*Saccharomyces*) the WH1 domain runs from residue 18 until residue 124. In the human WASP, the WH1 domain runs from residue 40 until residue 145. It is responsible for binding a 25 residue proline rich motif from the WASP Interacting Protein (WIP, or Vrp1p in *Saccharomyces*).

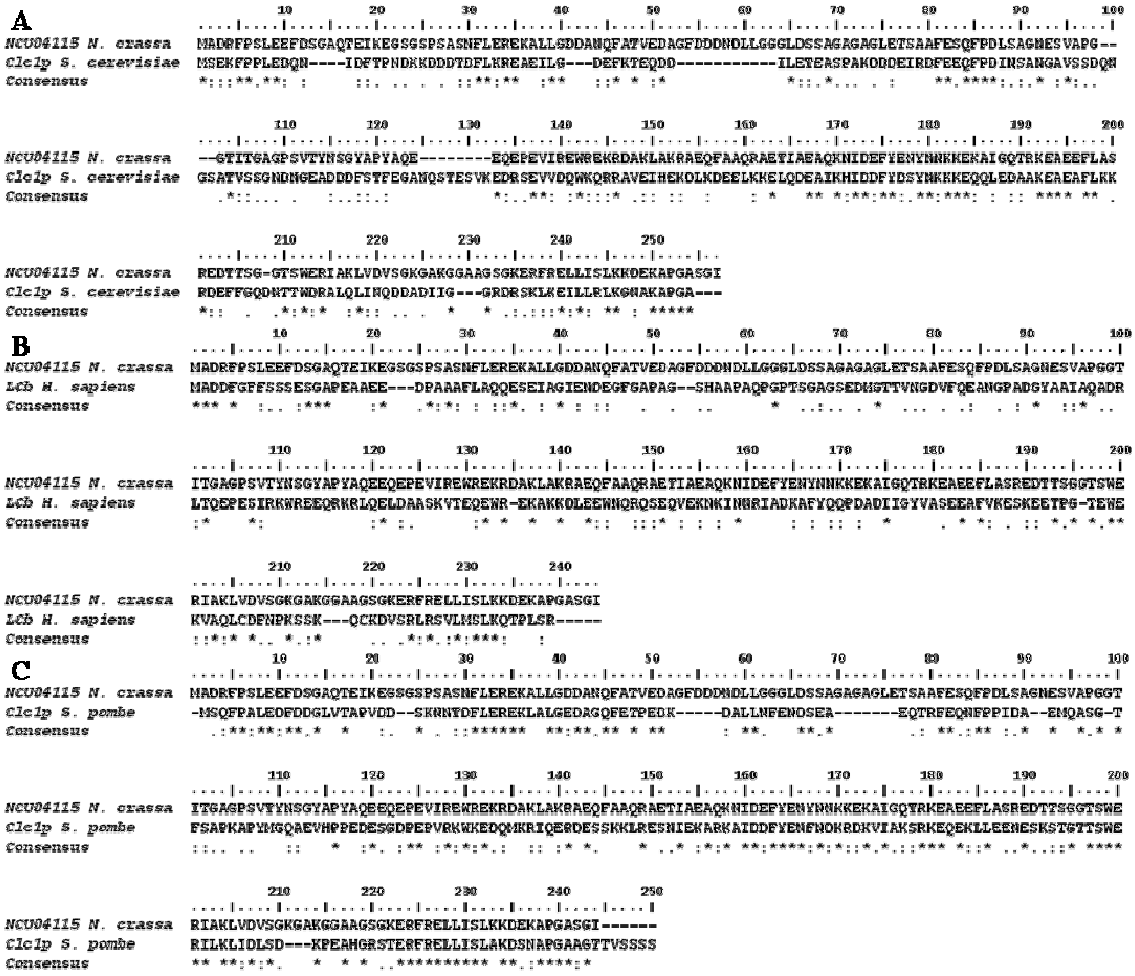


Figure 19. Clustal W alignments of *Neurospora crassa* clathrin light chain and the light chains of *S. cerevisiae* , *Homo sapiens* and *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Showing the divergence of clathrin light chains. (**A**) NCU04115 and Clc1p *S.c.* share a homology identity of 24% with an *E*-value of 4e-14. (**B**) NCU04115 and clathrin light chain B *H.s.* share a homology identity of 28% with an *E*-value of 1e-04. (**C**) NCU04115 and Clc1p *S.p.* share a homology identity of 37% with an *E*-value of 5e-31.

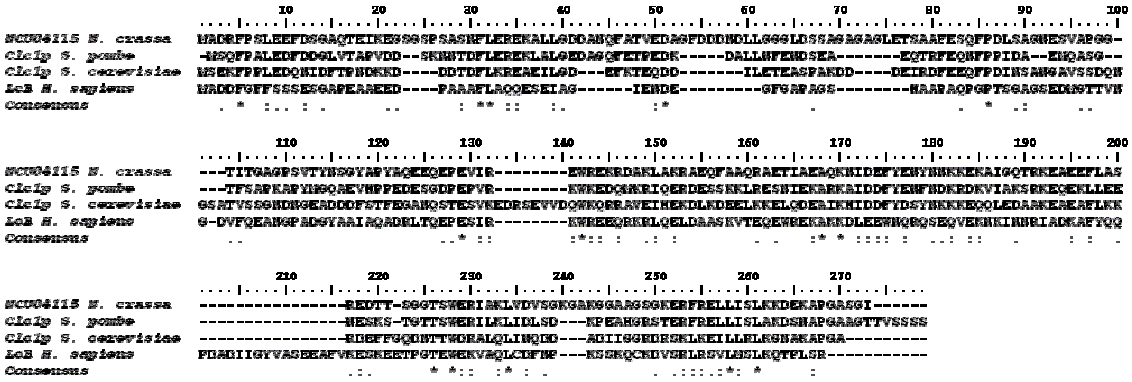


Figure 20. Clustal W alignment of *N. crassa*, *S. pombe*, *S. cerevisiae* and *H. sapiens*. Showing a overall low homology in clathrin light chain between these species.

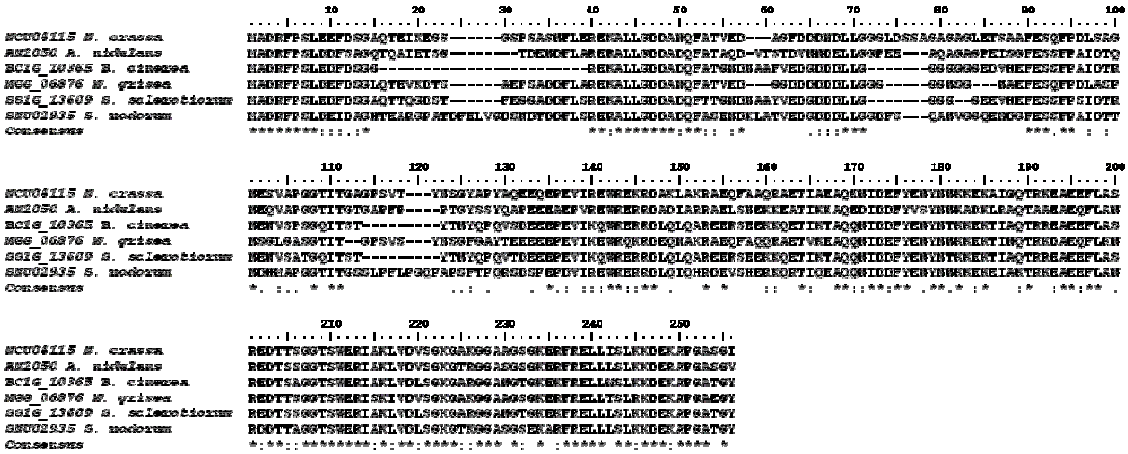


Figure 21. Clustal W alignment of putative clathrin light chains in *N. crassa, A. nidulans, B. cinerea, M. grisea, S. sclerotiorum* and *S. nodorum*. Showing a significant homology and conservation between different filamentous fungi.

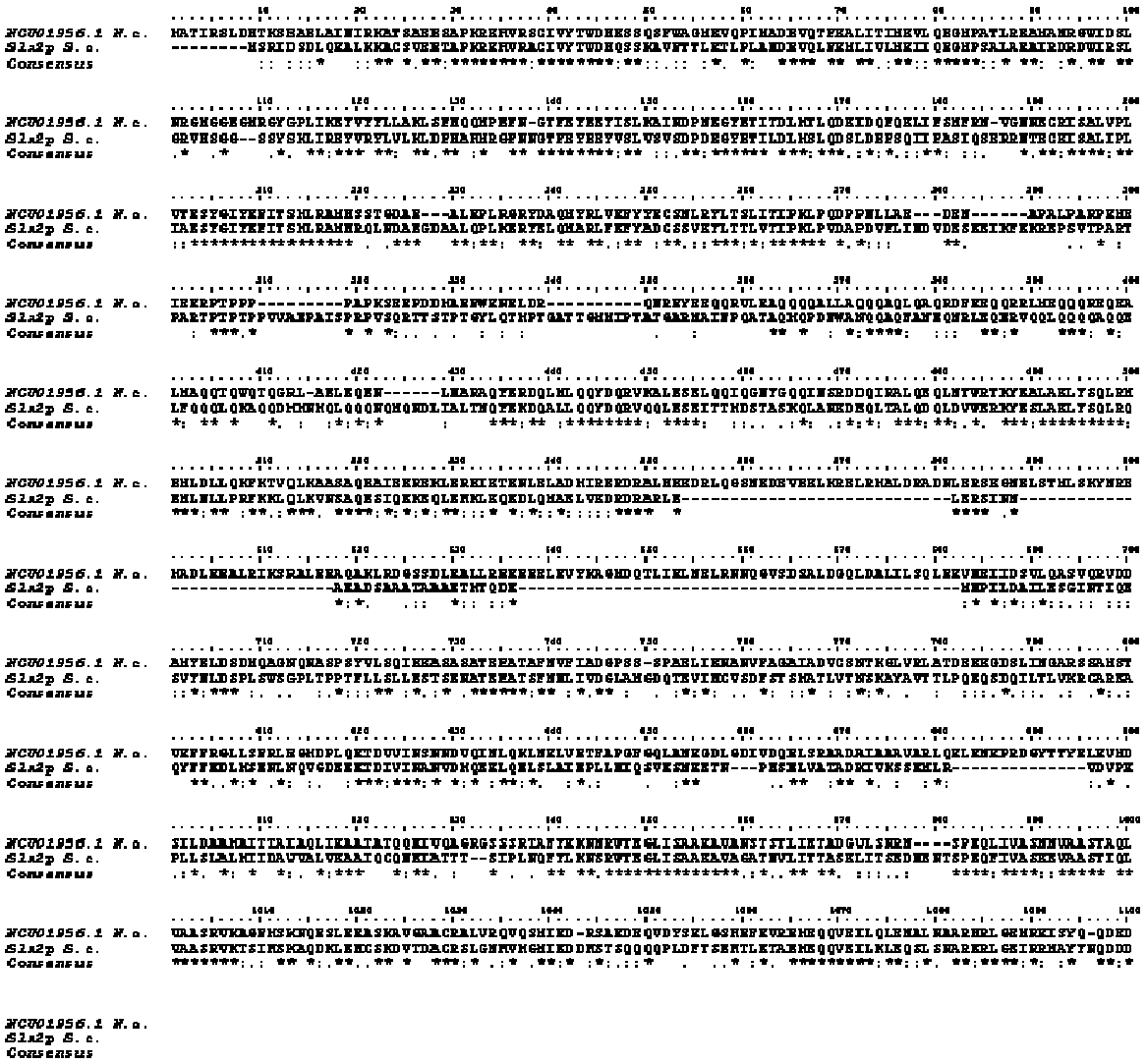


Figure 22. Clustal W alignment of Sla2p and NCU01956.1 (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved). NCU01956 has an N-terminal ANTH/ENTH domain, which runs from residue 16 until residue 130 and a C-terminal ILWEQ domain, which runs from residue 854 until residue 1048.

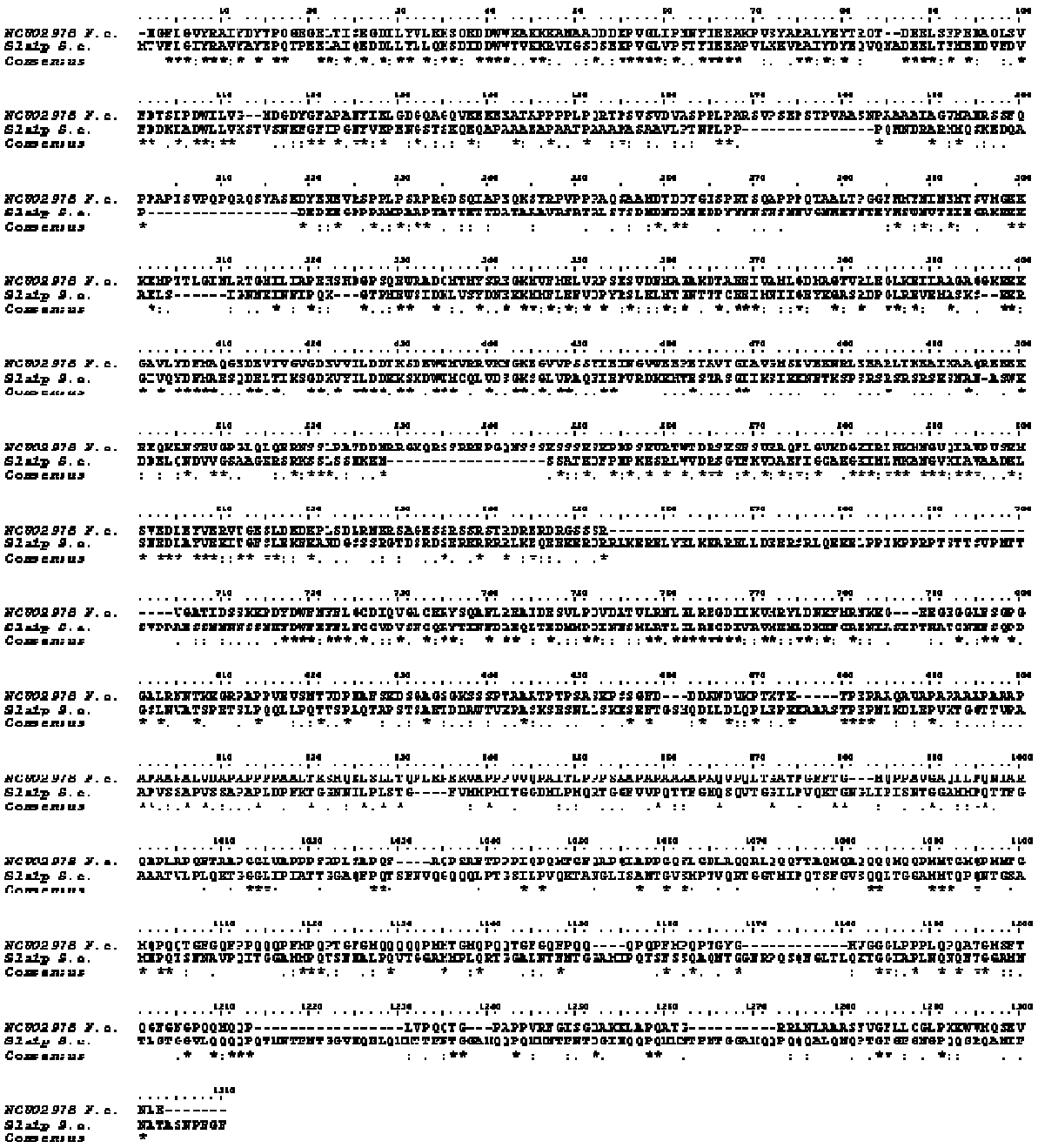


Figure 23. Clustal W alignment of budding yeast Sla1p and NCU02978 (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved). NCU02978 has three SH3 domains two in the N-terminus of the protein and one near the center of the protein. The first SH3 domain runs from residue 6 until residue 66, the second SH3 domain runs from residue 72 until residue 124 and the third SH3 domain runs from residue 398 until 450. NCU02978 also contains a SHD1/Sla1 homology domain which runs from residue 554 until residue 612. This domain interacts with NPFXD motif containing peptides.

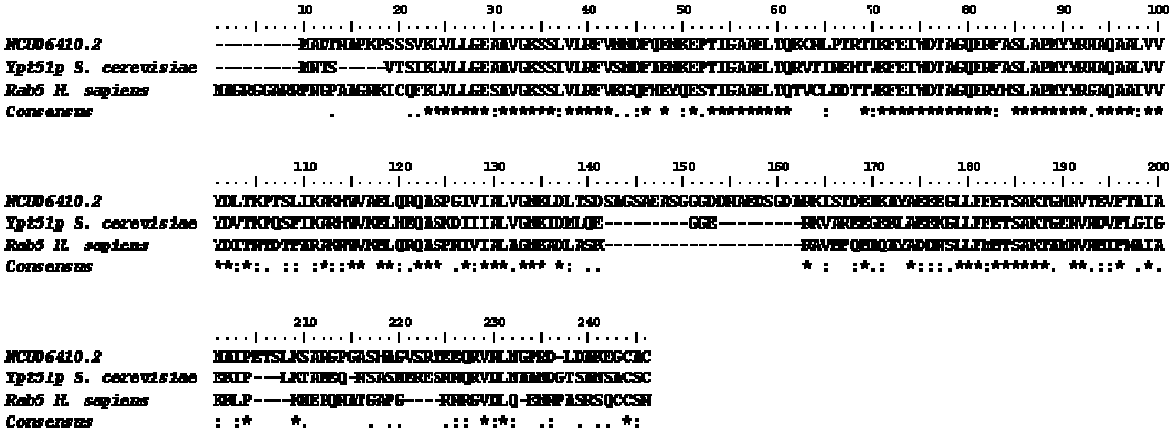


Figure 24. Clustal W multiple alignment of budding yeast Ypt51p, human Rab5 and NCU06410 (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved). The Ras domain of NCU06410 runs from residue 14 until residue 128, it has a homology *E*-value of 7e-72 with the budding yeast Ypt51/Vps21 Ras domain and a homology *E*-value of 3e-58 with the human Rab5C Ras domain.

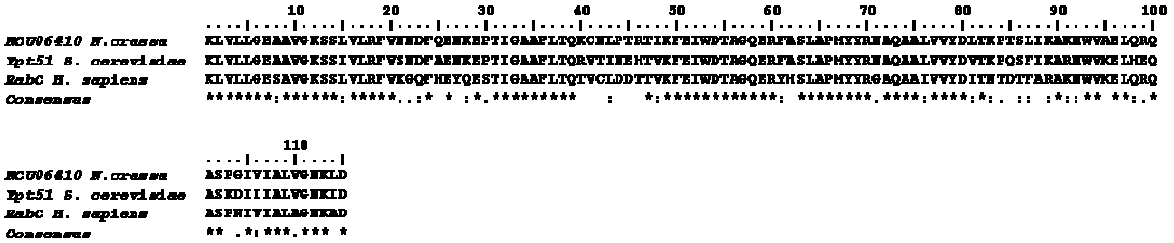


Figure 25. Clustal W multiple alignment of Ras domains of budding yeast Ypt51, human Rab5C and NCU06410. The NCU06410 Ras domain is very conserved between budding yeast, humans and filamentous fungi. It shares a 77% identity with the budding yeast Ypt51p Ras domain and 72% identity with the human Rab5C Ras domain.

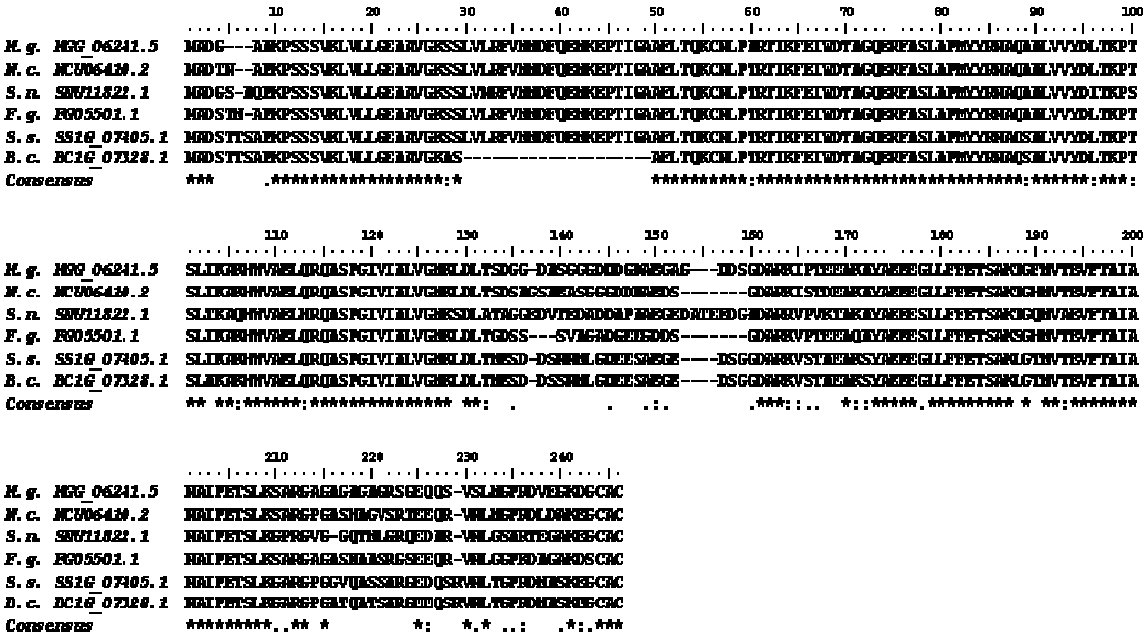


Figure 26. Clustal W multiple alignment of NCU06410 (NRab5a) and its homologues in *Magnaporthe, Stagonospora, Fusarium, Sclerotinia,* and *Botrytis* (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved).

Figure 27. Clustal W alignment of carboxy termini of Rab5 homologues in *Neurospora, Sclerotinia, Magnaporthe, Botrytis, Fusarium,* and *Stagonospora* (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved).

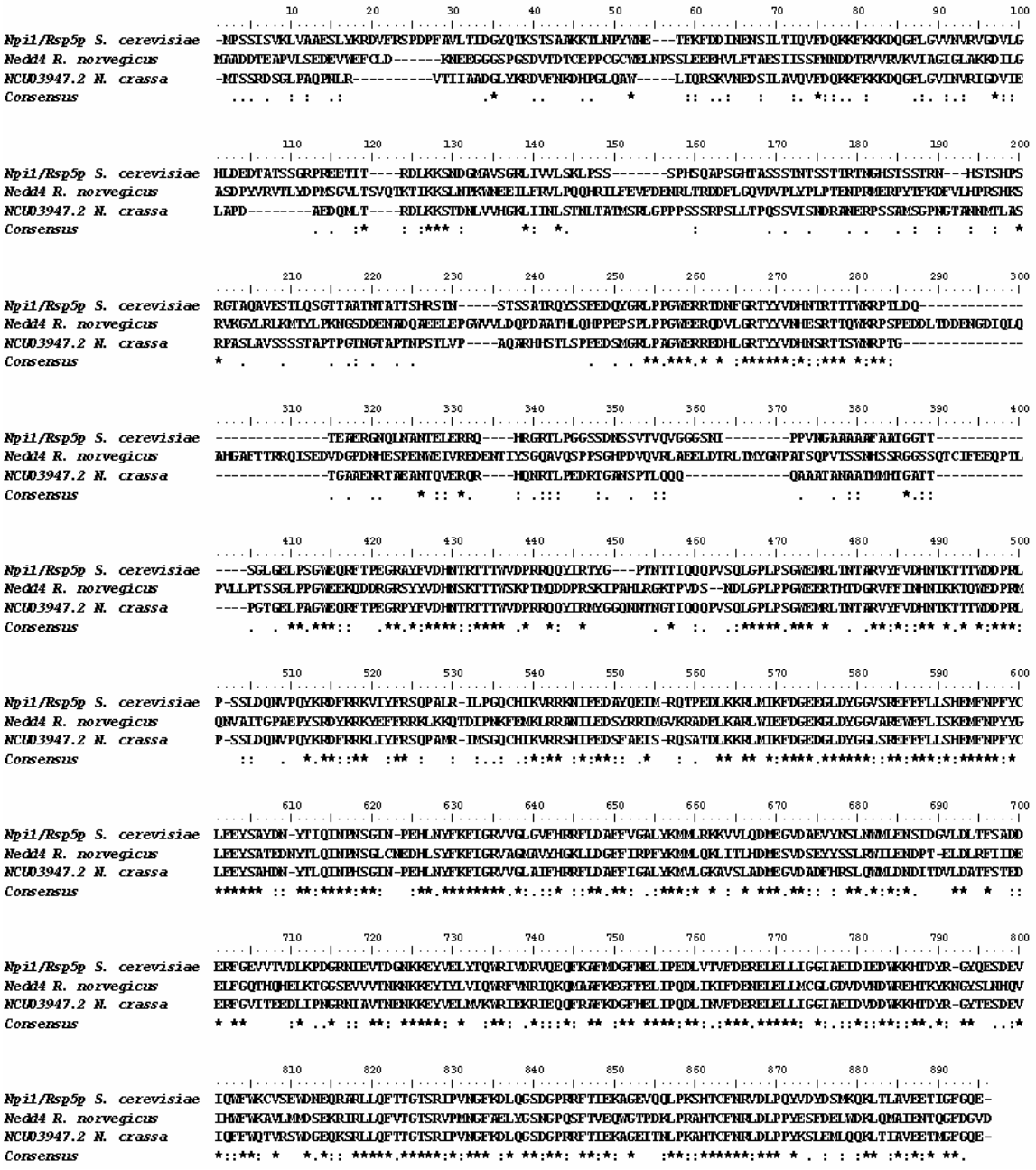


Figure 28. Clustal W alignment of budding yeast Rsp5p, rat Nedd4 and NCU03947
(The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved). NCU03947 has three WW domains, the first domain runs from residue 223 until 253, the second domain runs from residue 318 until residue 347 and the third domain runs from residue 377 until residue 406. It also has a C-terminal HECT domain, which runs from residue 442 until residue 794, this domain binds ubiquitin-conjugating enzymes.

3.2.5 *Phylogenetic trees*

Phylogenetic trees, based on multiple alignments, are a way of assessing protein diversity and homology. They can also provide an insight into the evolutionary origin of proteins or even species. Here they have been used to show homology between presumed protein homologues and to give an indication of relationships between filamentous fungal species, yeasts and mammalian proteins. Phylogenetic trees have been constructed for the clathrin heavy chain and clathrin light chain (Figs. 29, 30), the WASP homologues (Fig. 31), putative SNARE proteins in filamentous fungi involved in endocytosis (Fig. 32), and Ras-related proteins (Figs. 33, 34). These proteins were chosen to establish their homology to the budding yeast proteins further to identify candidates both for GFP-labelling and knocking out and have an indication of how conserved these proteins are between filamentous fungi.

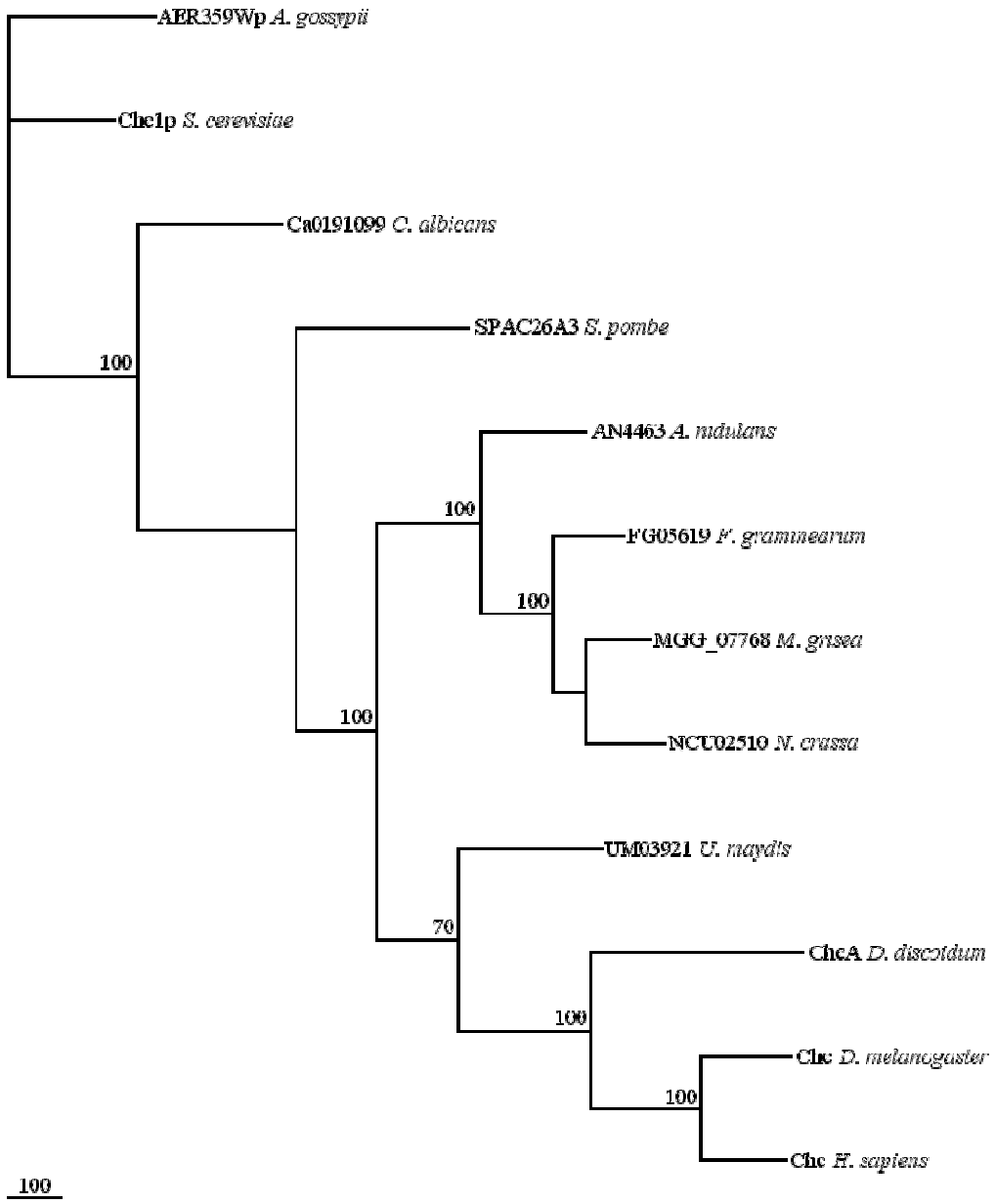


Figure 29. Phylogenetic analysis of Clathrin heavy chain proteins.

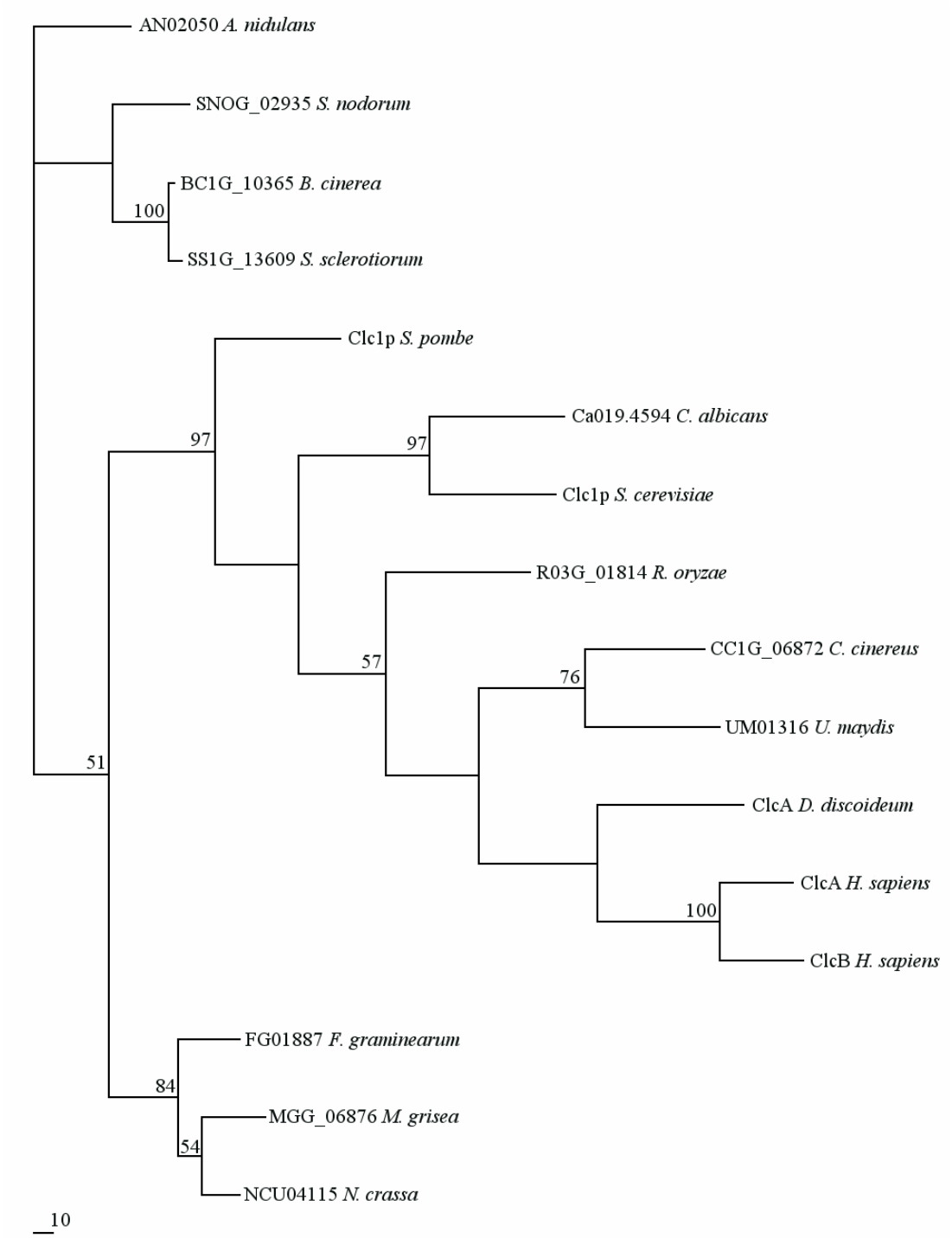


Figure 30. Phylogenetic analysis of Clathrin light chain proteins. Comparison between *Aspergillus nidulans*, *Botrytis cinerea*, *Candida albicans*, *Coprinus cinereus*, *Dictyostelium discoideum*, *Fusarium graminearum*, *Homo sapiens*, *Magnaporthe grisea*, *Neurospora crassa*, *Rhizopus oryzae*, *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*, and *Stagonospora nodorum.* Showing a significant divergence in clathrin light chain proteins between fungal species and mammalian clathrin light chain, as well as divergence between fungal species themselves.

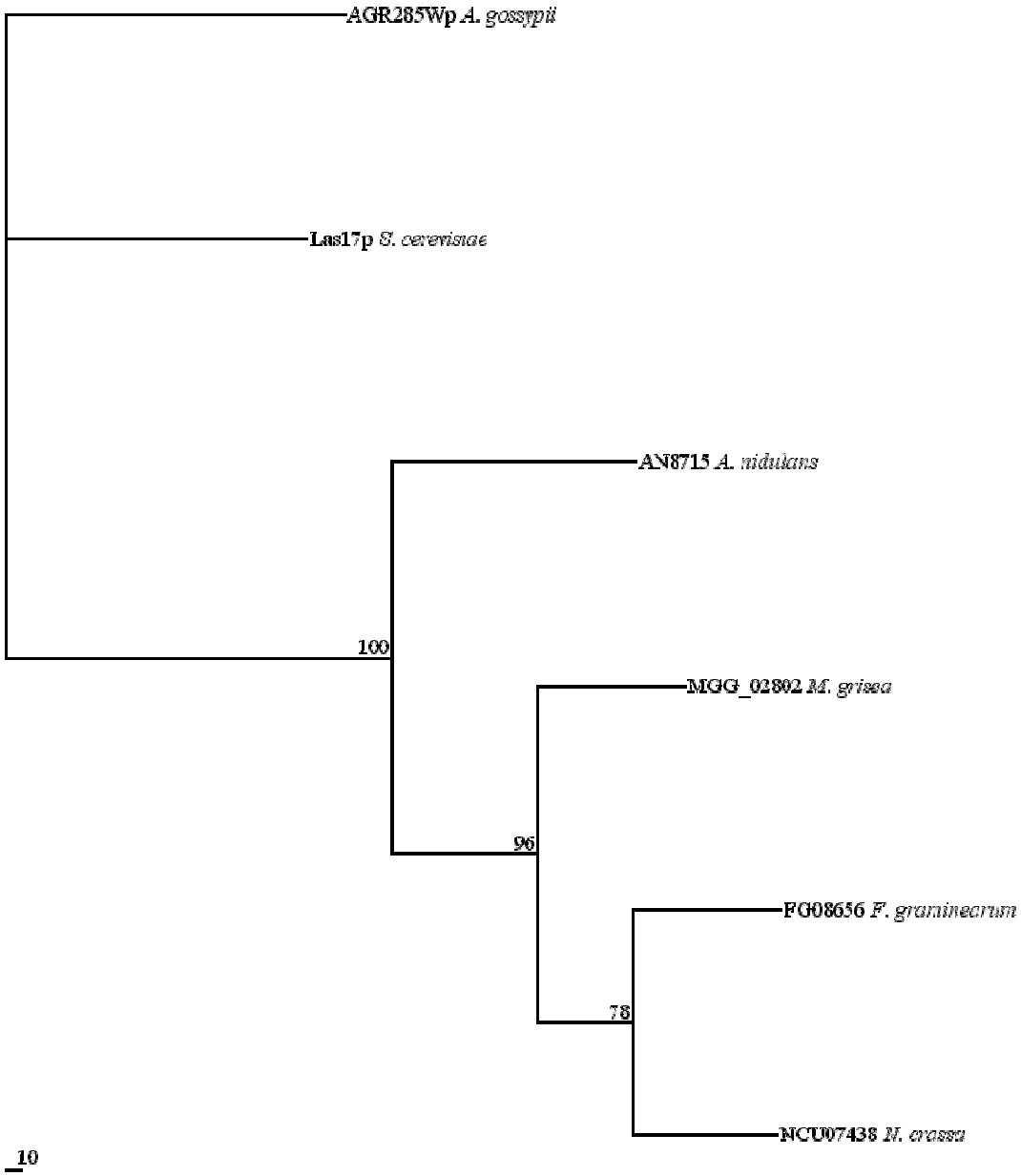


Figure 31. Phylogenetic analysis of fungal WASP proteins. Showing the high degree of similarity of filamentous fungal WASP homologues and diversity from the yeast WASP homologues (*A. gossypii* and *S. cerevisiae*)

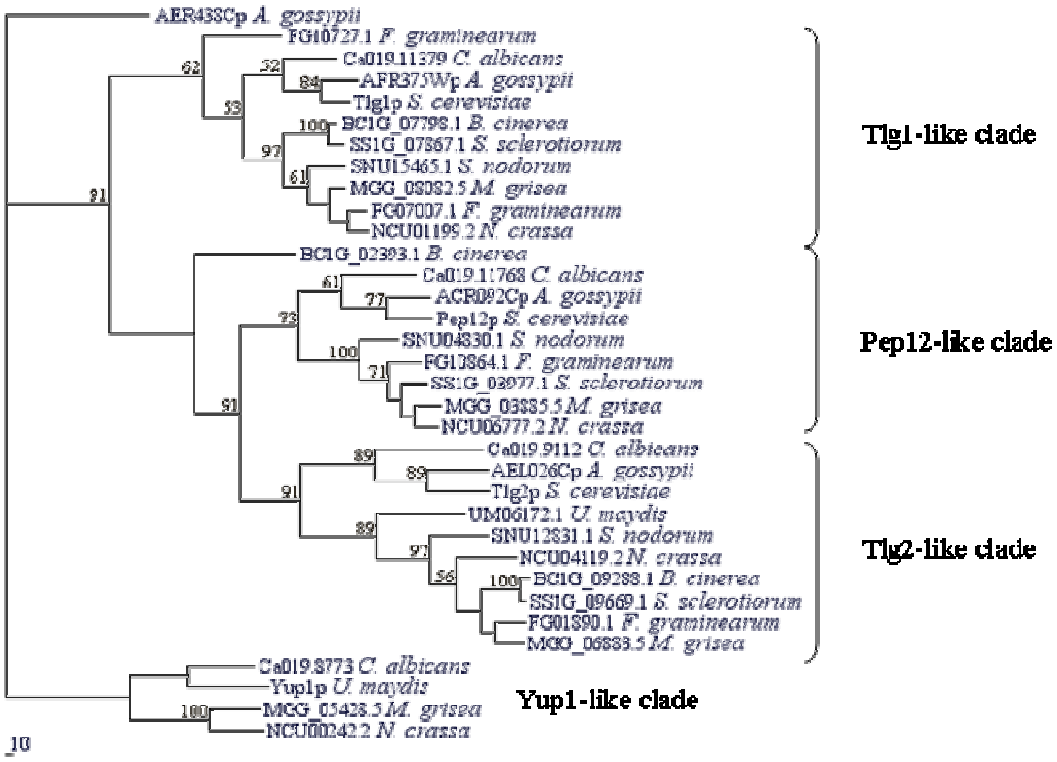


Figure 32. Phylogenetic analysis of fungal SNARE proteins. Indicating the unique position of the *Ustilago maydis* early endosomal t-SNARE Yup1p among filamentous fungal t-SNAREs and a homologue for each of the endosomal t-SNAREs in budding yeast. Though Yup1p has homologues, the homology for them is not convincing and most likely merely due to a similar SNARE domain.

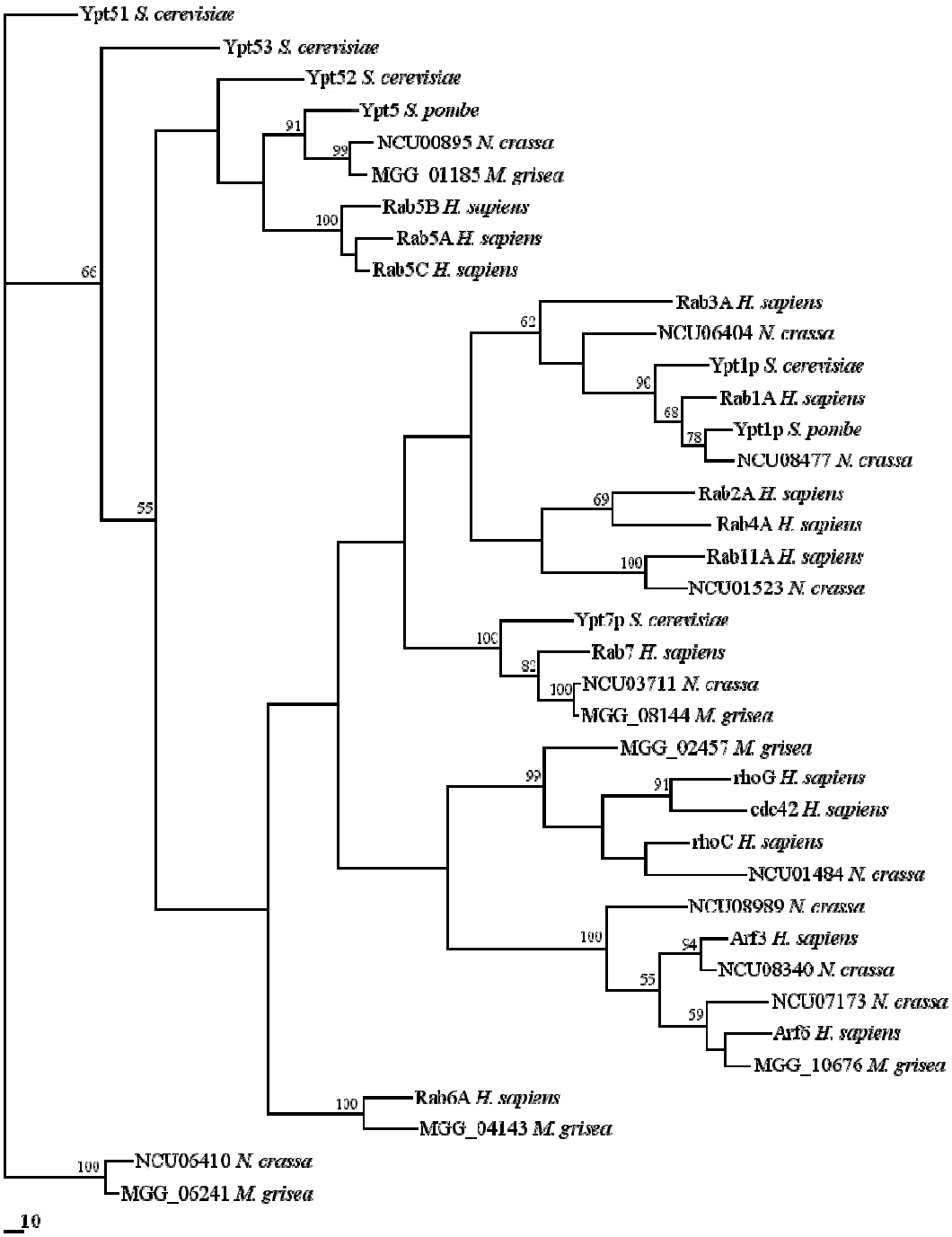


Figure 33. Phylogenetic analysis of a number of Ras-related proteins from *Homo sapiens, Neurospora crassa, Magnaporthe grisea, Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Indicating NCU06410 (NRab5A) as an unconventional Rab5-like protein, as it clusters separately from other Rab protein families in the tree.

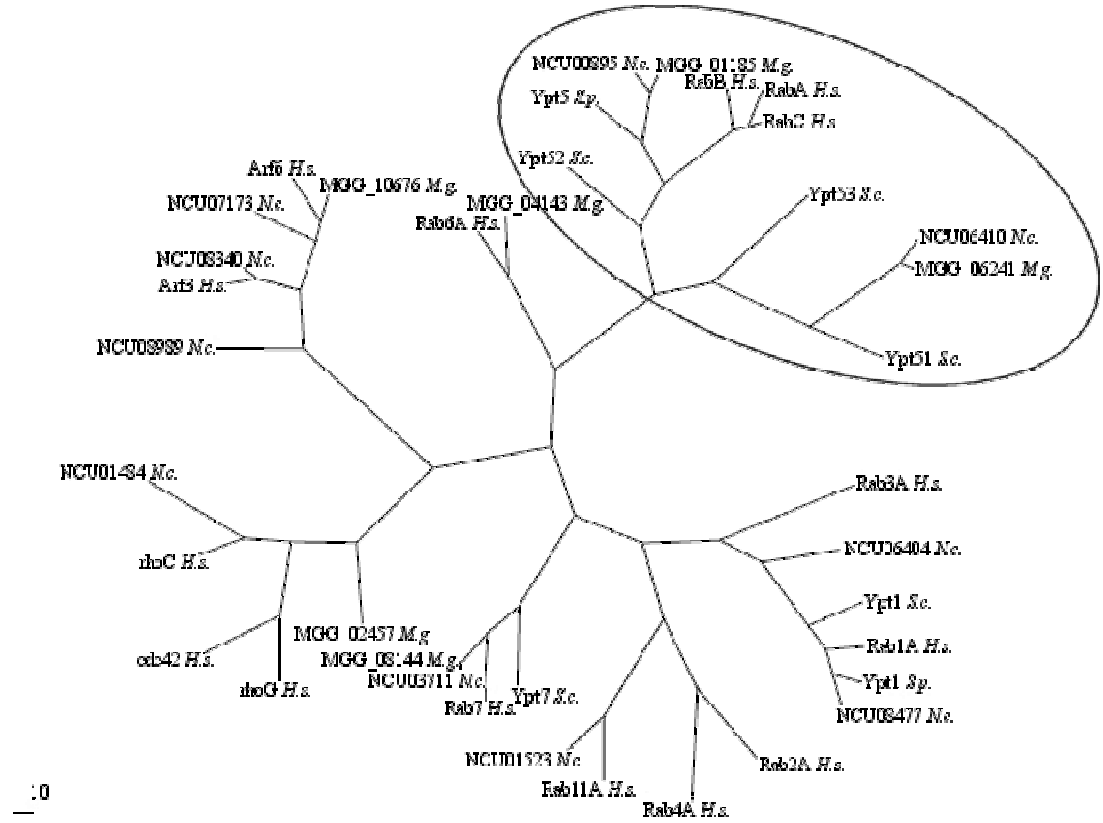


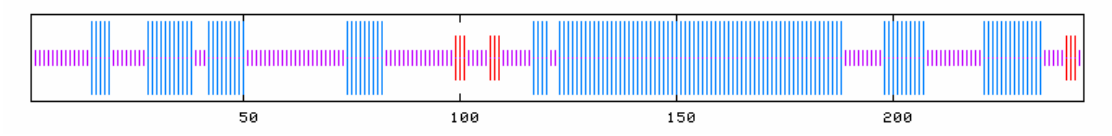
Figure 34. Phylogenetic analysis of a number of Ras-related proteins (see Fig. 33). Showing NCU06410 (NRab5A) localizes to the Rab5 clade. (H.s. = *Homo sapiens*, N.c. = *Neurospora crassa*, M.g. = *Magnaporthe grisea*, S.c. = *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, S.p. = *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*)

3.2.6 *GOR IV secondary structure prediction*

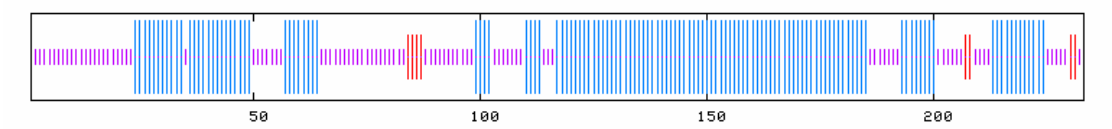
Secondary structure prediction shows helices and coiled regions in the proteins. These regions are commonly important for the protein interactions and therefore likely to be conserved between species. A helical pattern that is similar between predicted protein and characterized protein is a further indication of similar function.

Clathrin

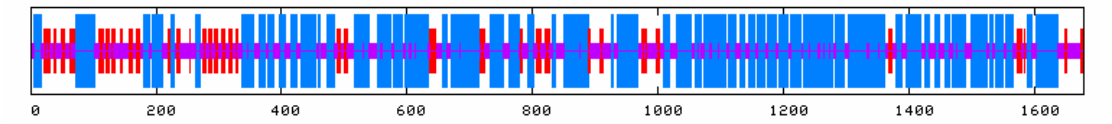
A



B



C



D

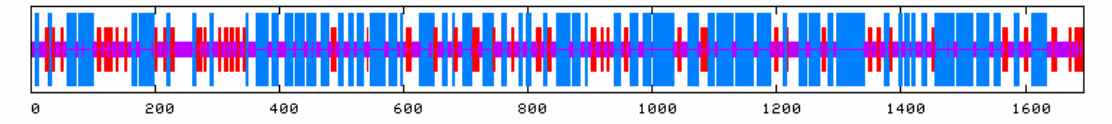
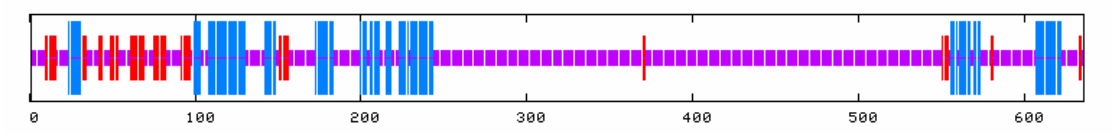


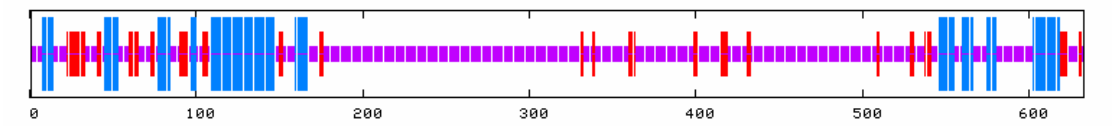
Figure 35
A. *Neurospora crassa* NCU04115.2 Clathrin light chain secondary structure
B. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Clc1p Clathrin light chain
C. *Neurospora crassa* NCU02510.2 Clathrin heavy chain secondary structure
D. *Dictyostelium discoideum* Clathrin heavy chain
(Alpha helices are shown in blue, extended strands are shown in red).

WASP/Scar

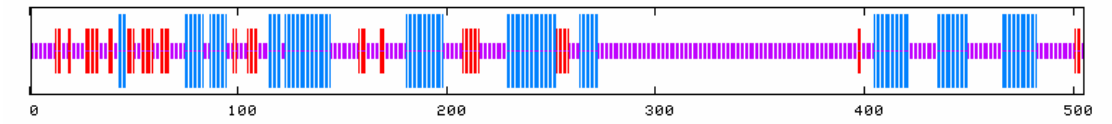
A



B



C



D

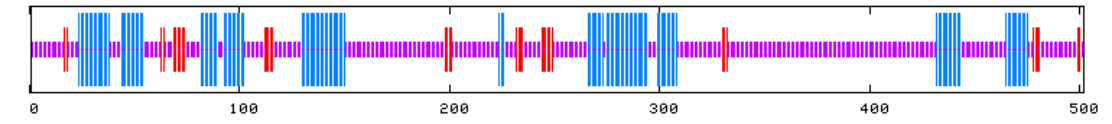


Figure 36
A. *Neurospora crassa* NCU07438.2 NcWASP secondary structure
B. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Las17p
C. *Homo sapiens* N-WASP
D. *Homo sapiens* WASP
(Alpha helices are shown in blue, extended strands are shown in red).

The alpha helices in the centre of both mammalian WASP and N-WASP, and lacking in Las17p and NCU07438 (Fig. 36), are where a GTPase-binding domain is located in mammalian WASP proteins. This is involved in the regulation of WASP and N-WASP.

For further GOR IV analyses results see appendix C.

3.2.7 *α-helical coiled coil predictions of two putative proteins in Neurspora crassa*

Coiled coil analysis is a way to compare proteins in their secondary structure, it shows a likelihood of residue to form a secondary structure. It is a way to compare the known helical coiled coils in characterized proteins with uncharacterized putative proteins. Since mammalian clathrin light chains are characterized (reviewed in Kirchhausen, 2000), it was possible to predict a function for each of the coiled coil domains of the *Neurospora* clathrin light chain (Fig. 37). It also provided a method for comparing the two alternative

Neurospora Sla2p homologues (NCU01956.1 and NCU10938.2) with Sla2p and its human homologue HIP1 (Fig. 38).

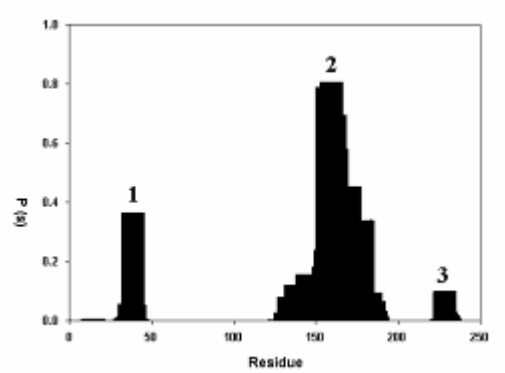


Figure 37. Coiled-coil domains in the clathrin light chain of *Neurospora.*
Coiled-coil predictions for *Neurospora* clathrin light chain (window size = 14). The first coiled-coil region (**1**) is predicted to be involved in hsc70 binding. It is a conserved region between numerous organisms (Jackson and Parham, 1988). The second region (**2**) was shown to be responsible for light chain binding to the clathrin heavy chain (Scarmato and Kirchhausen, 1990).The third region (**3**) is possibly involved in calmodulin binding (Pley *et al.*, 1995).

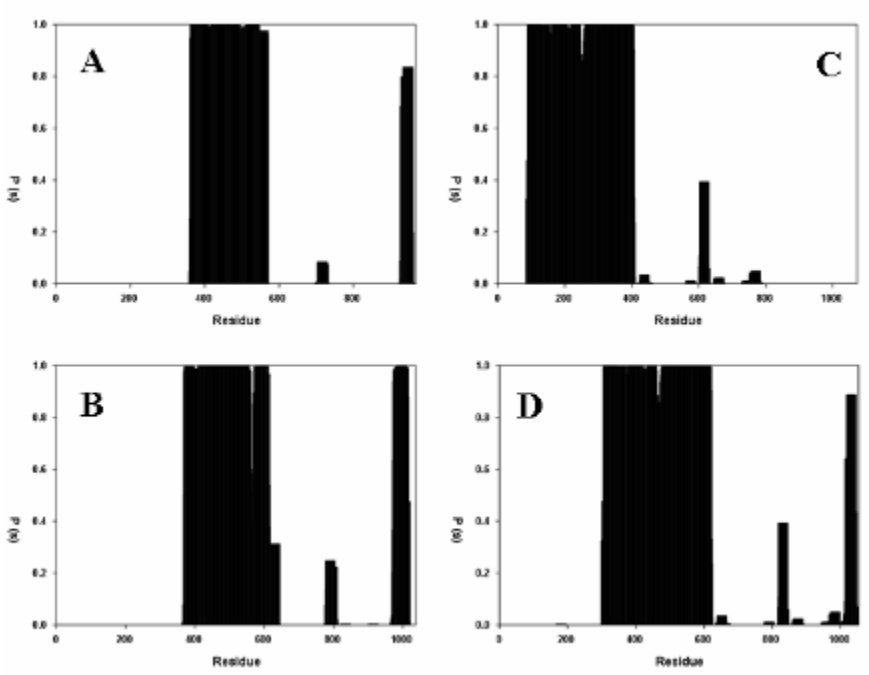


Figure 38. Comparison of α-helical coiled-coil domains in budding yeast Sla2p (A), human HIP1p (B), NCU10938.2 (C), and NCU01956.1 (D). The original predicted protein (D) does have the central coiled coil domains, which are also found in HIP1 (B) and Sla2p (A), it also has the C-terminal coiled coil region which is the ILWEQ domain, involved in binding F-actin (Yang *et al.*, 1999; Baggett *et al.*, 2003).

3.3 Discussion

From the evidence provided it was apparent that the majority of endocytosis proteins in *S. cerevisiae* have a homologue in filamentous fungi. The probability values (*E*-value) found for many of the proteins with BLASTP were significant enough on their own. However, when combined with the conserved domain comparison and multiple alignment data it provided a strong indication for the presence of a complex endocytosis machinery in all the filamentous fungal proteomes analysed. Therefore from this alone it can be concluded that it is likely that filamentous fungi have the ability to undergo endocytosis.

Some proteins were left out of the BLAST analysis results tables, e.g. Vrp1 and Ark1/Prk1, because they had a lower *E*-value than the cut-off point of significance decided on (> 1e-25), this was just an arbitrary value chosen, to avoid unnecessary work, though in most instances the highest hit proved the best homologue. This does not mean there is no ortholog present in filamentous fungi, but merely that the sequence homology is not high enough to the respective budding yeast protein. For the Ark1/Prk1 the only homology found was in the kinase domain of the proteins identified. Thus these proteins can only be predicted to be kinases and not necessarily kinases involved in endocytosis. Nevertheless, it has become increasingly clear from other organisms that kinases play an important role in the regulation of endocytosis (Smythe and Ayscough, 2003; Pelkmans *et al.*, 2005).

In line with the genome duplication in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Wolfe and Shields, 1997) a number of proteins with multiple copies in yeast were found to have single highest hits indicating a single gene in *Neurospora*. Examples of this are Ent1 and Ent2 in budding yeast versus NCU04783 in *Neurospora*, the synaptojanin homologues Inp51, Inp52 and Inp53 in budding yeast versus NCU03298 in *Neurospora*, the type I myosin Myo3p and Myo5p in budding yeast versus NCU02111 in *Neurospora* and Ypt51, Ypt52 and Ypt53 in budding yeast versus NCU06410 and NCU00895 in *Neurospora* (Table 12). Interestingly, this was also true for almost all of the protein homologues of these in the other filamentous fungal proteomes.

Interesting features were the lack of an apparent homologue of Sla2p present in *F. graminearum* (Table 10), and no homologue of the t-SNARE Tlg1p in *U. maydis* (Table 15, Fig. 32). The latter may be explained by the presence of a unique t-SNARE (Yup1), which was found to localize to the early endosome and most likely to be a functional ortholog of Tlg1p (Wedlich-Söldner *et al.*, 2000). Tlg2p and Pep12p do have homologues in *U. maydis*,

so it is very interesting how Yup1 came about to be such a divergent SNARE protein in only this organism. It is not clear whether this is a case of divergent evolution on the part of an ancestral Tlg1 homologue or convergent evolution in function that created Yup1. Recently it was shown that Ao*vam3* from *Aspergillus oryzae* could complement both budding yeast Δ*vam3* and Δ*pep12* mutants indicating that *A. oryzae* AoVam3p might function as an endosomal t-SNARE as well as a vacuolar t-SNARE (Shoji *et al.*, 2006). This in contrast to Vam3p in budding yeast, which is solely a vacuolar membrane syntaxin (reviewed by Burri and Lithgow (2004)). However, bioinformatic analysis shows that AoVam3p shares more homology with budding yeast Pep12p than Vam3p, as does the *Neurospora* homologue NCU06777 (Appendix C-11, C12).

Neurospora proteins were found to be more homologous to *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, than *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Figs. 14, 29, 33, 34). This was also true for *Magnaporthe grisea* (Fig. 15) and is quite likely to be a general trend among filamentous fungi. Figures 14 and 15 also show that filamentous fungal proteins are far more homologous to animal proteins than plant proteins.

It could also be easily established which proteins were highly conserved across the fungal kingdom. Examples are the clathrin heavy chain, Arp2 and Arp3, the dynamin-like proteins, the synaptojanins, type I myosins, and the ubiquitin ligase Rsp5p homologues (Tables 6-15). Conserved domain analyses (section 3.2.3) of the *Neurospora* homologue clearly showed all the identifying domains to be present with a high likelihood (*E*- value). The only protein showing a less convincing domain homology was the *Neurospora* putative clathrin light chain (domain *E*- value 0.008). The phylogenetic tree also shows divergence between the clathrin light chains in different organisms and between filamentous fungal species (Fig. 29). However, clathrin light chains are known from literature to be less conserved then clathrin heavy chains (Kirchhausen, 2000a). Furthermore, when looking at the multiple alignments with *S. cerevisiae* (Fig. 19A) and *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* (Fig. 19C), the GOR IV secondary structure prediction for the *Neurospora* putative clathrin light chain NCU04115 (Fig. 35A) and compare it to the budding yeast clathrin light chain Clc1p (Fig. 35B) they look similar in the distribution of α-helices. The coiled coil prediction of NCU04115 (Fig. 37) also shows an expected pattern for a clathrin light chain.

Mammalian WASP and N-WASP have a GTPase binding domain (CRIB), which has been shown to bind Cdc42. WASP and N-WASP are autoinhibited and when Cdc42 binds to

WASP it induces a conformational change in the protein and exposes its Arp2/3-activating carboxy-terminal domain (Higgs and Pollard, 2000). Scar/WAVE proteins are highly similar to WASP and share its Arp2/3 actin nucleation activating capability, but they lack a CRIB domain. The budding yeast and fission yeast homologues have properties intermediate between WASP and Scar/WAVE (Higgs and Pollard, 2001). These lack a CRIB domain and the regulation of these *in vivo* is unclear. However, two endocytic proteins known to bind Las17p, the budding yeast WASP homologue, were found to cooperate in *in vitro* inhibition of Las17, these were Sla1p and Bbc1p (Rodal *et al.*, 2003).Interestingly enough, none of the filamentous fungal WASP homologues contain a CRIB domain either (section 3.2.6; Figs. 36A-E). Bovine WAVE-1 has been shown to be activated by cooperation of the Rho GTPase Rac1 and the Src homology domain-containing SH2-SH3 adapter protein Nck (Eden *et al.*, 2002), providing another possible selective fungal WASP activation without a GTPase domain to regulate it.

From phylogenetic analysis it can be established that the clathrin heavy chain is very conserved between true filamentous fungi (Fig. 29) and that there has been some divergence away from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, WASP proteins are also very similar between filamentous fungi (Fig. 31). Figure 33 and 34 show that though NCU06410 clusters with Rab5 proteins (Fig. 34) it is still divergent from the conventional Rab5 proteins (Fig. 33). NCU00895 is more like the mammalian Rab5 proteins and this could mean NCU06410 has unique features compared to regular Rab5 proteins and possibly unknown function(s). However, judging from the alignments (Figs. 24, 25) and domain analysis (section 3.2.3) it should still be classified as a Rab5 homologue. The C-terminal double cysteine motif (KxxCAC) seems to be a conserved motif for filamentous fungal Rab5 proteins. NCU06410 homologues seem to be highly conserved in filamentous fungi (Figs. 26, 27).

Prediction mistakes were found in two of the putative proteins from the *Neurospora crassa* genome database, namely NCU00895.2 and NCU10938.2.

NCU00895 was found to lack half of the actual protein sequence (Appendix C-5 and C-6B). When the DNA sequence downstream was taken and translated it showed a protein of similar length to NCU06410 and with a C-terminal motif very similar to that shown in figure 26 (for the phylogenetic analysis this updated protein sequence was used).

The second mistake was in NCU10938.2, a gene formed in the second edition from the previously predicted genes NCU01956.1 and NCU01957.1 (in the first edition). When one

examines the differences in alignment between the old NCU01956.1 and Sla2p (Fig. 22) and the new NCU10938.2 and Sla2p (Appendix C-1) as well as the alignment of both with Sla2p (Appendix C-2) it becomes clear that NCU01956.1 was the correct prediction. Another indication is provided by comparing the α-helical coiled coil domain patterns between Sla2p, HIP1 and NCU01956.1 and NCU10938.2 (Fig. 38). Yang *et al.* (1999) also found similar predicted coiled coil patterns for Sla2p and HIP1p. These errors clearly show that software based gene prediction is fallible and cannot be trusted upon to give a perfect result in all instances.

3.4 Summary

- All analysed filamentous fungal genomes were shown to possess the necessary protein machinery for endocytosis.
- The analysed putative proteins in *Neurospora* all showed the correct domains known to be present in the budding yeast homologues.
- Filamentous fungal endocytic proteins are more homologous to their *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* counterparts than to *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*.
- Filamentous fungal endocytic proteins share more homology to their respective animal proteins than with plant proteins.

4. ANALYSIS OF ENDOCYTOSIS USING LIVE-CELL IMAGING, ENDOCYTIC DYES AND INHIBITORS

4.1 Introduction

Live-cell imaging has been extensively used to investigate cell biological processes in a variety of cells, and endocytosis is no exception. Endocytosis has been followed using both the endocytic marker dyes Lucifer yellow and FM4-64, as well as fluorescently labelled proteins (Dulic *et al.*, 1991; Vida and Emr, 1995; Atkinson *et al.*, 2002; Gourlay *et al.*, 2003; Meckel *et al.*, 2004; Merrifield, 2004; Baluška *et al.*, 2004; Merrifield *et al.*, 2005; Hickey *et al.*, 2005). An ever increasing number of compounds with inhibitory effects on vesicle trafficking have been identified (Spiro *et al.*, 1996; Satiat-Jeunemaitre *et al.*, 1996; Ayscough, 1998; Hyde *et al.*, 1999). The combined use of fluorescent marker dyes and inhibitors has provided powerful tools to dissect the vesicle trafficking network in filamentous fungi (Satiat-Jeunemaitre *et al.*, 1996; Bourett and Howard, 1996; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Atkinson *et al.*, 2002). In spite of this the process of endocytosis in these organisms still remains far from understood (Read and Kalkman, 2003).

The aims of the research described in this chapter were to:

- Study the kinetics and pathway of FM4-64 internalisation in *Neurospora crassa*
- Investigate fluid-phase endocytosis in filamentous fungi by studying the uptake of Lucifer Yellow
- Investigate the involvement of actin in endocytosis in *Neurospora crassa*
- Investigate the effects of Brefeldin A on FM4-64-labelled vesicle trafficking within vegetative hyphae of *Neurospora crassa*
- Investigate the effects of Wortmannin on the internalisation of FM4-64 by vegetative hyphae of *Neurospora crassa*

4.2 *Results*

4.2.1 *Imaging the endocytic pathway with FM4-64*

4.2.1.1 Visualizing organelles along the vesicle trafficking pathway

FM4-64 is an excellent dye to visualise the different organelles along the exo- and endocytic pathways (section 1.7; Figs. 39-41, 43, 44, 46). Figure 39 shows the time-dependent staining of organelles in a growing vegetative hypha of *Neurospora crassa*. The Spitzenkörper stains within 3 min of incubation with FM4-64 (Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Read and Hickey,

2001). Staining of the tubular vacuolar network with FM4-64 takes significantly longer (Hickey *et al.*, 2005) and typically requires 45-50 min to be very visible (Fig. 43). In Figure 40, FM4-64 is shown to stain a satellite Spitzenkörper, a structure possibly involved in endocytosis (Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000). Satellite Spitzenkörper have been hypothesized to be produced by endocytosis just behind the hyphal tip (Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000). They arise beneath the plasma membrane a few micrometres behind the hyphal tip and then rapidly move towards the main Spitzenkörper and fuse with it (López-Franco *et al.*, 1995; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000). In *Neurospora* vegetative hyphae satellite Spitzenkörper were only seen infrequently (approximately once in every 30-40 vegetative hyphae imaged). This is in contrast to species such as *Botrytis cinerea* and *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum* where satellite Spitzenkörper are more frequently visualised (Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000). In *Neurospora* hyphae satellite Spitzenkörper were observed seen prior to staining of the main Spitzenkörper with FM4-64. Vegetative hyphae of a *Neurospora* Hsp70 mutant (Seiler and Plamann, 2003) were found to display an increased occurrence of satellite Spitzenkörper (Fig. 41). When grown at 35ºC to 37 ºC for 5 h this mutant displays swollen tips and after this the tips lyse (Stephan Seiler, person.comm.), possibly do to defects in endocytosis, as Hsp70 is known to be involved in clathrin-coated vesicle uncoating in mammalian cells (section 1.3.1).

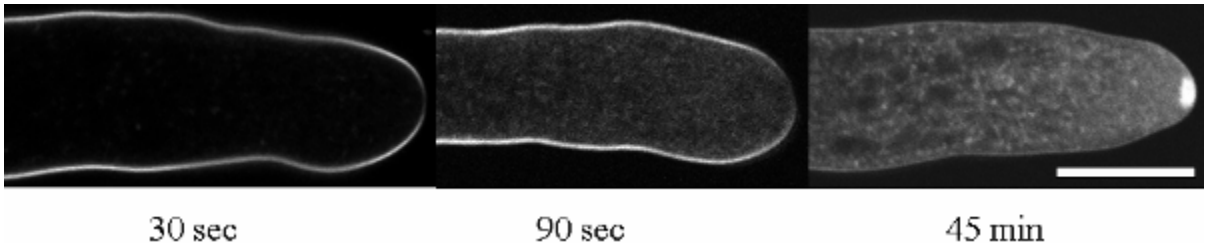


Figure 39. Confocal images showing the time-dependent FM4-64 (10 µM) staining of organellar membranes in a growing vegetative hypha of *Neurospora crassa* (scale bar represents 10 µm).

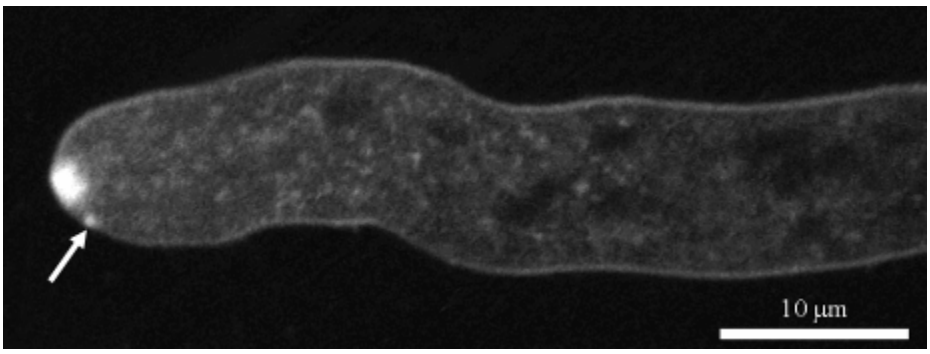


Figure 40. Confocal image of a vegetative hypha of *N. crassa* stained with FM4-64 for 22 min showing both a stained Spitzenkörper and a satellite Spitzenkörper (indicated by arrow).

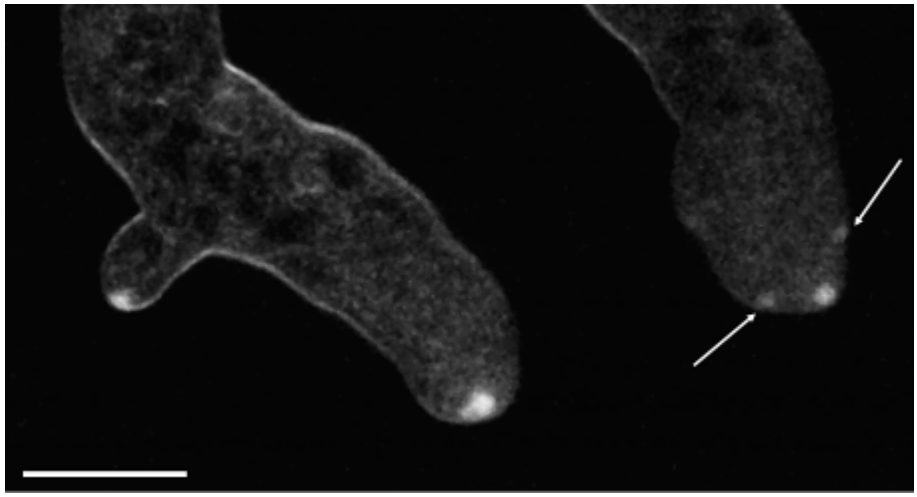


Figure 41. Confocal image of a *N. crassa* Hsp70 mutant stained with FM4-64 for 40 min shows meandering growth, unusual Spitzenkörper behaviour and an increased occurrence of satellite Spitzenkörper (indicated by arrows) (scale bar represents 10 µm). [See movie001]

The vacuole in plant and yeast cells and the lysosome in animal cells have long been known as the end of the degradative endocytic pathway (Mukherjee *et al.*, 1997; Battey *et al.*, 1999; Mellman and Warren, 2000; Prescianotto-Baschong and Riezman, 2002; Jürgens, 2004; Aniento and Robinson, 2005). The vacuolar network has been investigated in a number of filamentous fungi (Cole *et al.*, 1997; Cole *et al.*, 1998; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Read and Hickey, 2001; Peñalva, 2005; Shoji *et al.*, 2006; Higuchi *et al.*, 2006). The tubular vacuolar system commonly seen in *N. crassa* with either FM4-64 or DFFDA (Read and Hickey, 2001) is an intricate interconnected tubular network (Figs. 42, 43). It starts at approximately 30 µm from the hyphal tip in the apical compartment, and maintains a constant distance from the hyphal tip as it grows. The tubular vacuolar system thins out further back and is gradually replaced by spherical vacuoles in the older parts of the hyphae, which become more frequent as the hyphal compartment gets older (Fig. 44). It can be imaged with the green fluorescing vacuolar dye DFFDA or the red fluorescing FM4-64 stain (Read and

Hickey, 2001; Torralba and Heath, 2002; Hickey *et al.*, 2005). Torralba and Heath (2002) stated that FM4-64 staining of the *Neurospora* vacuolar system induced drastic morphological changes in the tubular vacuoles. This finding cast doubt upon the credibility of using FM4-64 as an endocytic marker dye for live-cell imaging. When we co-stained *Neurospora* vegetative hyphae with both DFFDA and FM4-64 the tubular vacuolar system was found to quickly disintegrate during imaging (Fig. 45). This disintegration of the tubular vacuolar system occurred in a time and laser dose-dependent manner. Changes in the tubular vacuolar system in *Neurospora* caused by FM4-64 reported by Torralba and Heath (2002) were not observed with either FM4-64 on DFFDA imaged on their own (Figs. 42, 43), unless the laser power for irradiation of the sample was used at a higher setting (> 15%) than commonly used for live-cell imaging experiments. The vacuolar system in *Neurospora* is different from that found in *Aspergillus nidulans* (Fig. 46). Hyphae of *A. nidulans* show small spherical vacuoles in the apical compartment. Along the hypha the vacuoles become larger, until they are as wide as the hypha in some instances. Although a tubular vacuolar system like that in *Neurospora* is not present in *A. nidulans*, tubular vacuoles have been reported in *Pisolithus tinctorius* and *Aspergillus oryzae* (Cole *et al.*, 1998; Shoji *et al.*, 2006).

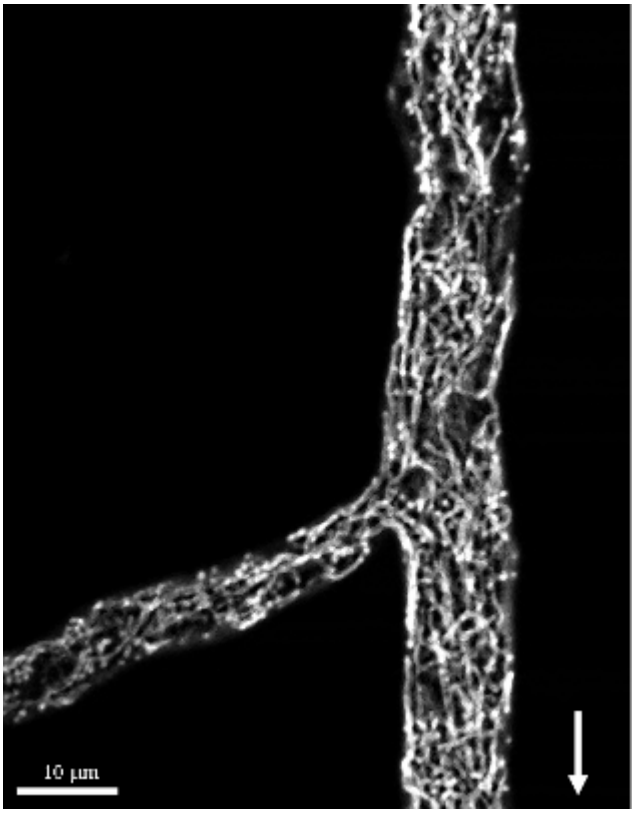


Figure 42. Confocal image of the tubular vacuolar system in *N. crassa* stained with DFFDA for 30 min. The arrow indicates the direction of growth. The tubular vacuolar system is located just behind the hyphal tip.

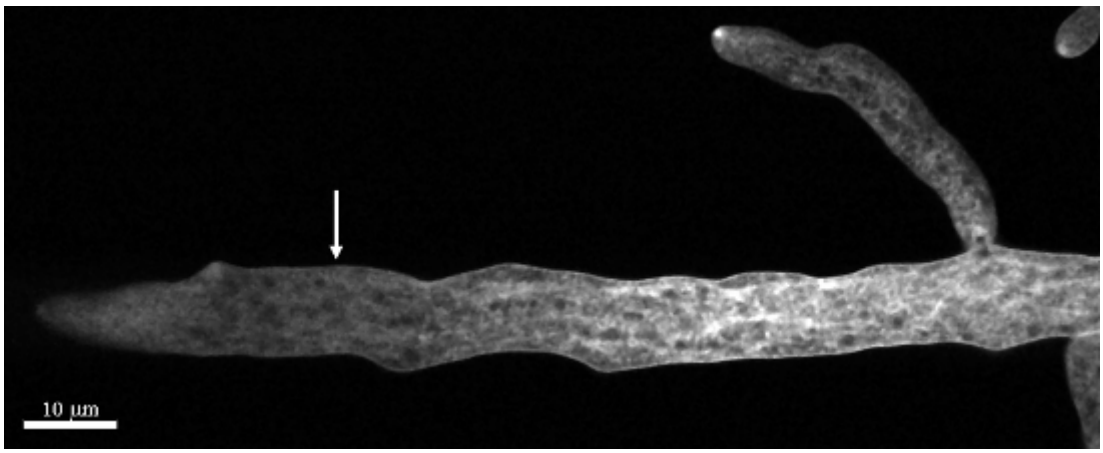


Figure 43. Confocal image of the tubular vacuolar system in *N. crassa* stained with FM4-64 for 50 min. The tubular vacuoles do not stain as intensely as with DFFDA (see Fig. 42). The arrow indicates the start of the tubular vacuolar system in the hypha.

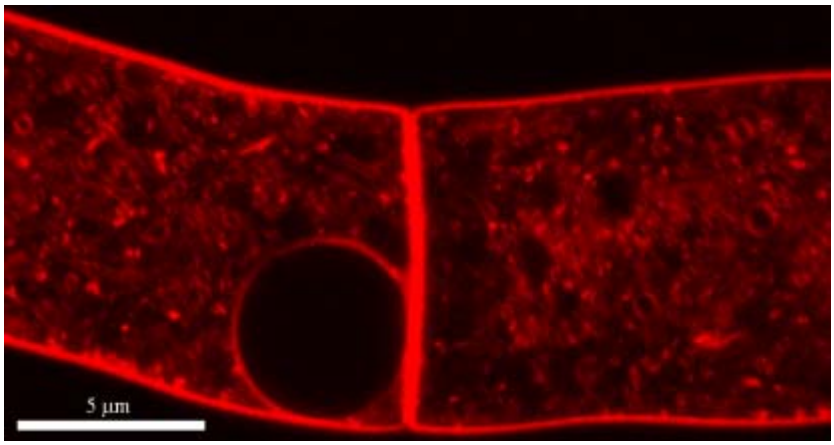


Figure 44. Confocal image of a spherical vacuole in a subapical compartment of *N. crassa* stained with FM4-64 for 55 min.

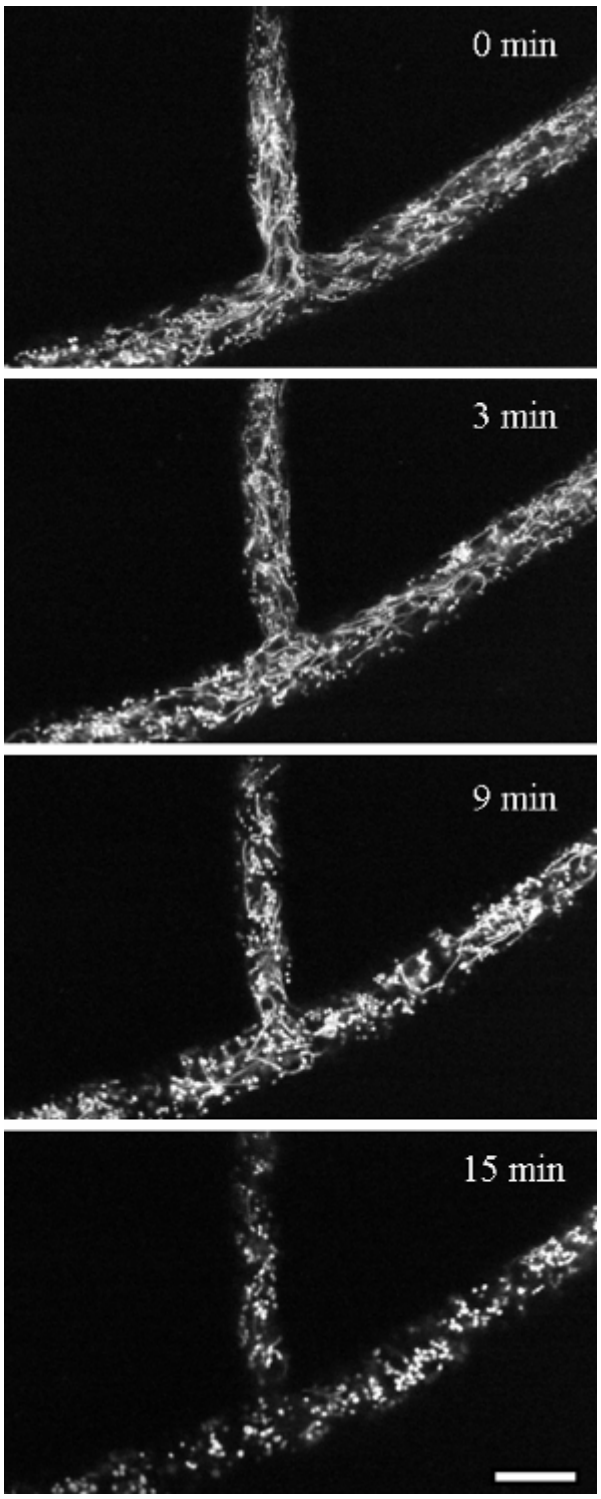


Figure 45. Confocal images from a time-course showing the disintegration of tubular vacuolar system in a vegetative *Neurospora* hypha due to FM4-64 and DFFDA dual labelling and laser exposure. 0 min shows hypha at the beginning of the time-course, at 15 min 11 scans have been taken with 15% of the power of the 488 nm Argon ion laser.Illumination exposure interval time between scans was 90 sec. 65 min co-incubation of 10 μM FM4-64 and 20 μM DFFDA (scale bar represents 10 μm). [See movie002]

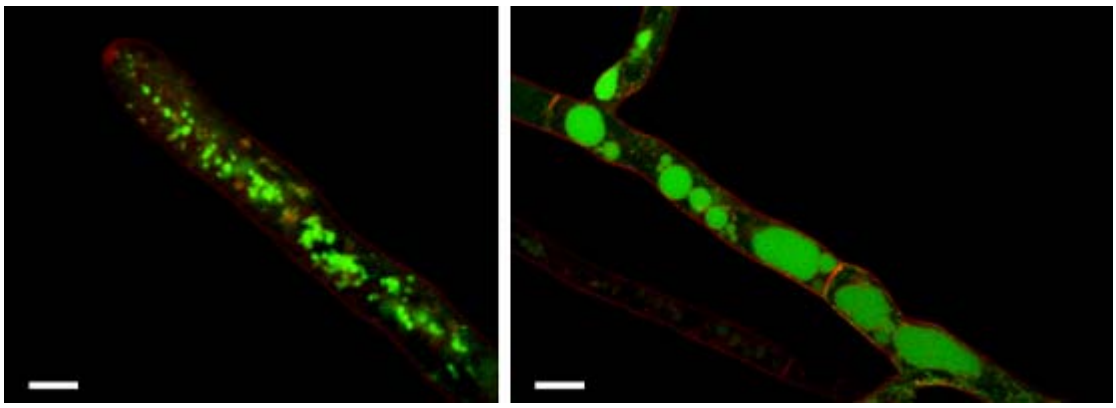


Figure 46. Confocal images of vegetative hyphae of *Aspergillus nidulans* showing the vacuolar system labelled with vacuolar GFP and stained with FM4-64 for 30 min (scale bars represents 5 μm).

4.2.2 *Imaging fluid-phase endocytosis with Lucifer Yellow*

Lucifer Yellow is a commonly used marker for showing fluid-phase endocytosis (Basrai *et al.*, 1990; Dulic *et al.*, 1991; Klein *et al.*, 1997; Steinberg *et al.*, 1998; Atkinson *et al.*, 2002). It has been found not to be taken up by some fungal cell types in a number of instances (Cole *et al.*, 1998; Steinberg *et al.*, 1998; Torralba and Heath, 2002).

Exposing 50 conidia of *N. crassa* to 6.7 mg/ml Lucifer Yellow for 3 hours showed no significant increase in fluorescence compared with the control conidia lacking the dye. Figure 47 shows an average of three separate repeat experiments, similar results were obtained in each case.

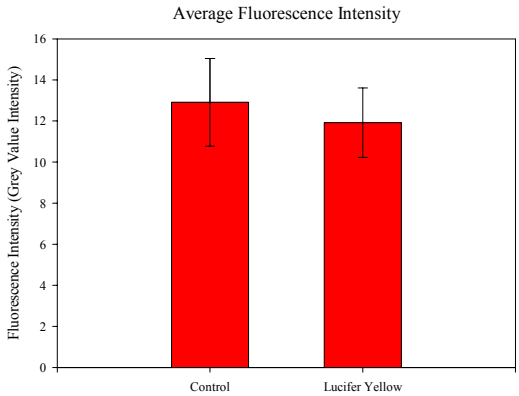


Figure 47. Fluorescence intensity of conidia of *N. crassa* exposed to 6.7 mg/ml Lucifer Yellow compared with untreated control (error bars represent standard deviation)**.**

Although not quantified, conidia of *A. nidulans* and *T. reesei* also showed no detectable uptake of Lucifer Yellow. Secondly Lucifer yellow uptake by conidial germlings was also not detected in any of the three species. Thirdly, uptake of Lucifer Yellow by growing hyphae of *N. crassa* was assessed on numerous occasions and consistent with literature

(Steinberg *et al.*, 1998; Torralba and Heath, 2002)there was never any detectable uptake of the dye.

Protoplasts are cells which are made wall-less usually by treatment with enzymes (Steinberg *et al.*, 1998; Bates, 1999; Wang *et al.*, 2001; Davey *et al.*, 2005). In this way they are more accessible to DNA for transformation and the uptake of compounds, which would otherwise be hindered by the presence of the cell wall. This procedure is commonly used for fungal cells and plant cells (Fincham, 1989; Davey *et al.*, 2005). Steinberg *et al.* (1998) showed uptake of fluid-phase endocytosis marker Lucifer Yellow into protoplasts of *Ustilago maydis.* We created protoplasts from germlings of *A. nidulans*, *N. crassa* and *T. reesei*. All three species showed uptake of Lucifer Yellow (Figs. 48-50).

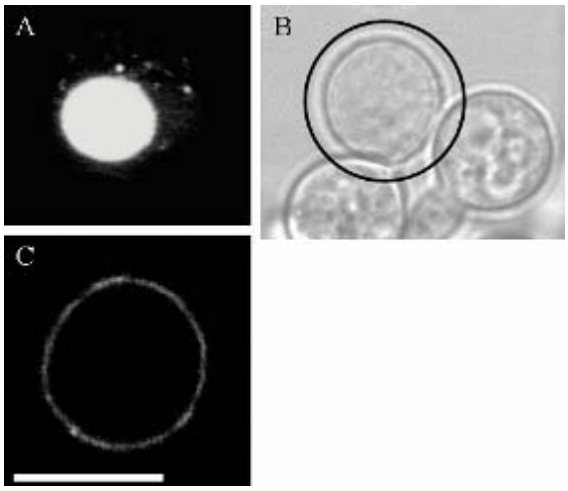


Figure 48. Confocal images showing Lucifer yellow uptake by a *A. nidulans* protoplast. (**A**) shows the protoplast vacuole stained with Lucifer yellow. (**B**) shows a transmitted light micrograph of the same protoplast. Note that the germlings surrounding the protoplast have not taken up the dye. (**C**) shows a protoplast incubated at 4 ºC, Lucifer yellow has stained some of the restored cell wall, but no Lucifer yellow has been taken up into the vacuole (scale bar represents 5 μm).

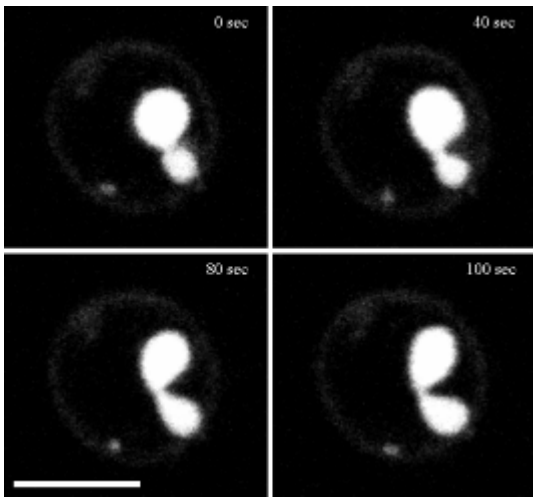


Figure 49. Confocal images showing Lucifer Yellow uptake by a *Trichoderma reesei* protoplast and its accumulation in the vacuole. Note vacuole dynamics over a 100 sec period. (scale bar represents 5 μm). [See movie003]

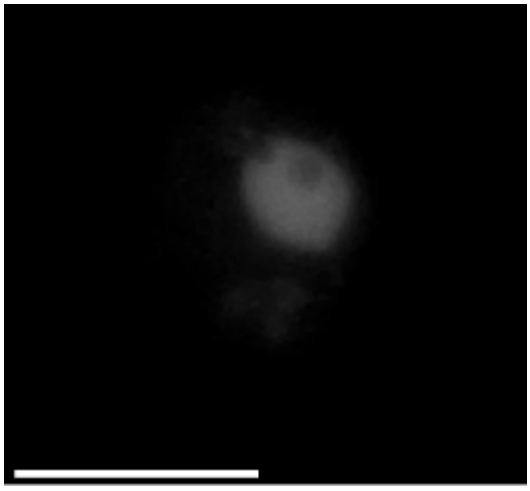


Figure 50. Wide-field fluorescence image of Lucifer Yellow uptake by a *N. crassa* protoplast (scale bar represents 5 μm).

4.2.3 *The role of actin in endocytosis*

Actin polymerization has been found to be of crucial importance for endocytosis in budding yeast (Riezman *et al.*, 1996; Ayscough and Drubin, 1996; Ayscough, 2004). Actin polymerization inhibitors such as cytochalasins and latrunculins are widely used to show involvement of actin in a variety of processes, one of which is endocytosis (Ayscough, 1998; Bennett *et al.*, 2001; Wasylnka and Moore, 2002; Launay *et al.*, 2003; Swiatecka-Urban *et al.*, 2004).

Latrunculins are sponge-derived globular actin (G-actin) sequestering drugs, and in this way prevent *de novo* actin filament synthesis (Ayscough, 1998; Morton *et al.*, 2000). They have been used in many organisms to block actin polymerization (Ayscough, 2000; Gachet and Hyams, 2005; Yarar *et al.*, 2005).

Latrunculin B was shown to block FM4-64 endocytosis in *N. crassa* (Fig. 52). In the absence of the inhibitor FM4-64 staining is obvious within 90 sec (Fig. 39). However, when *N. crassa* hyphae were exposed to 50 µM Latrunculin B it took more than 26 min to reach a comparable FM4-64 fluorescence intensity in the cytoplasm (compare the control in Fig. 51 with the Latrunculin B treated hypha in Fig. 52). It should be noted that Latrunculin B efficacy was found to differ between batches as has been found by others (Jeremy Hyams, pers. comm.). This made an assessment of the different effects of defined concentrations of Latrunculin B impossible.

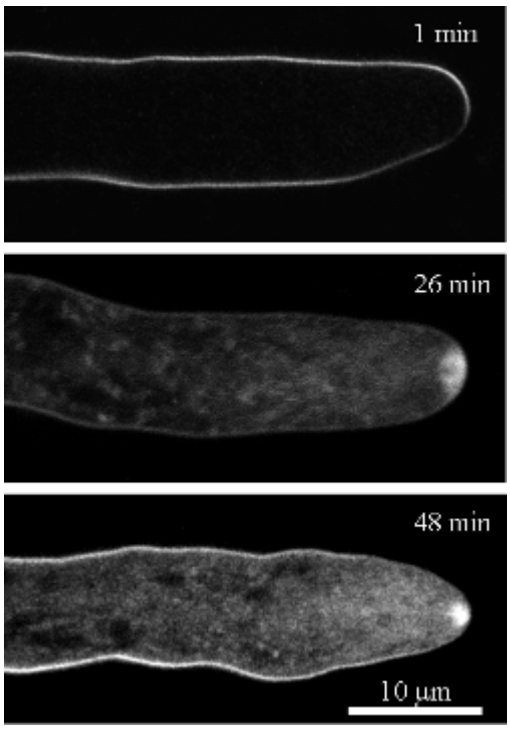


Figure 51. Confocal images showing FM4-64 uptake in time by a growing hypha of *N. crassa* (control).

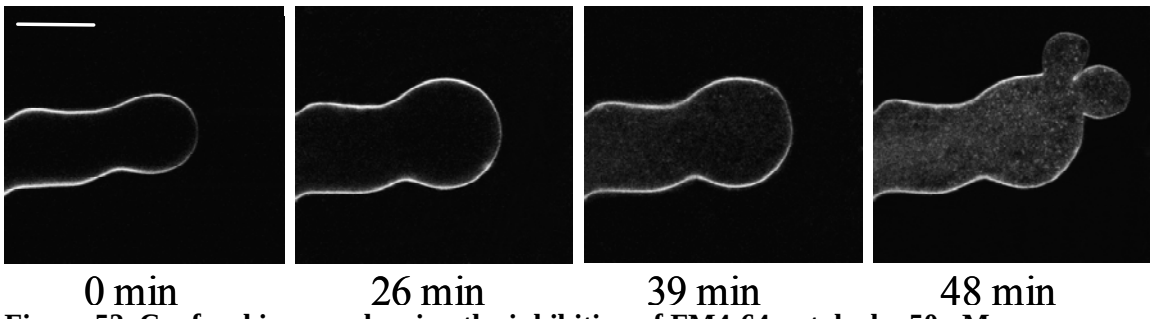


Figure 52. Confocal images showing the inhibition of FM4-64 uptake by 50 μM Latrunculin B in *N. crassa.* FM4-64 and Latrunculin B were added simultaneously, first image was taken 20 sec after addition (scale bar represents 10 μm).

In contrast microtubules survived Latrunculin B treatment (50 μM), but the organization of the microtubule network was disrupted concomitant with the changing growth pattern of the hyphae (Fig. 53, 54). However, growth recovery of this β-tubulin-GFP strain took significantly longer than the wildtype *Neurospora*, and hyperbranching after growth resumption was less pronounced. When growth resumed after 1.5 h a greater density of microtubules was apparent (Fig. 54), than in the control (Fig. 53).

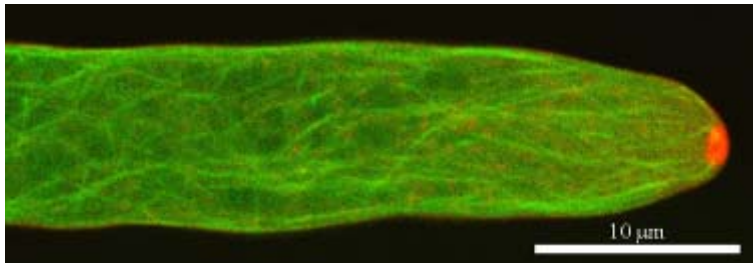


Figure 53. Confocal image showing the typical microtubule network in *N. crassa* vegetative hyphae. *N. crassa* β-tubulin GFP transformant.

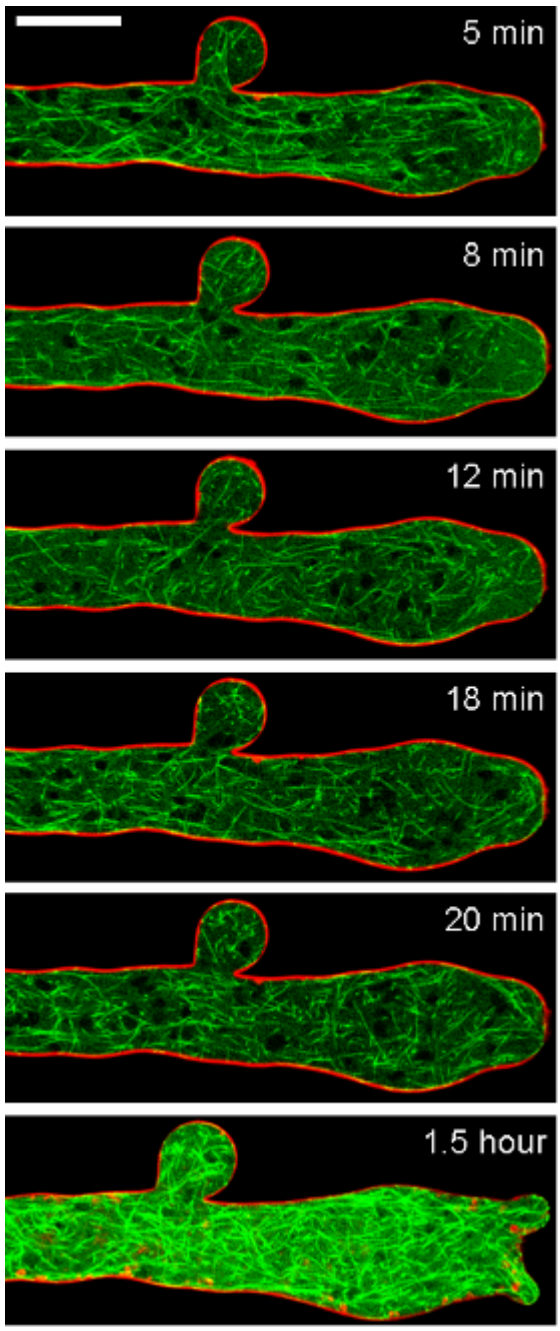


Figure 54. Confocal images showing the effect of Latrunculin B on microtubule organization in vegetative hyphae of *N. crassa*. Green = microtubules labelled with GFP, Red = FM4-64 labelling the plasma membrane (compare with figure 53). Times indicated are the period after which FM4-64 and Latrunculin B were added simultaneously (scale bar represents 10 μm). [See movie004]

After being exposed to 50 μM Latrunculin B for approximately 50 min vegetative hyphal growth resumed and gave rise to hyperbranching (Figs. 55, 56). A Spitzenkörper-like structure stained with FM4-64 when growth resumed. Rather than having the normal discrete morphology of a Spitzenkörper in healthy growing hyphae (Fig. 55D), Latrunculin B-treated Spitzenkörper appeared more diffuse (Fig. 55A-C).

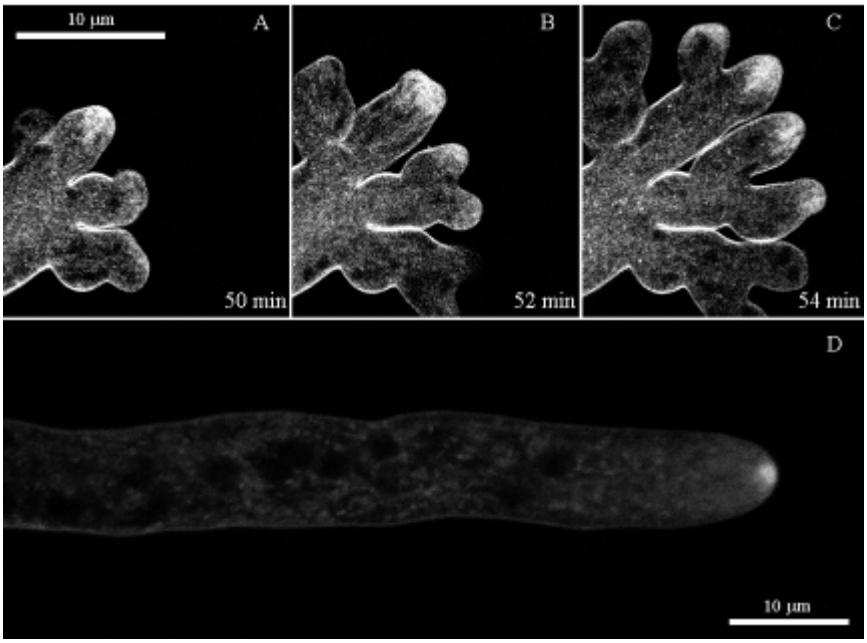


Figure 55. Confocal images showing the disruption of Spitzenkörper integrity by Latrunculin B. A-C. Hyperbranching of a vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* after being exposed to 50 μM Latrunculin B in the presence of 10 μM FM4-64 for 50 min. (**D** shows an untreated control hypha, showing a normal discrete Spitzenkörper within the growing hyphal tip. [See movie005]

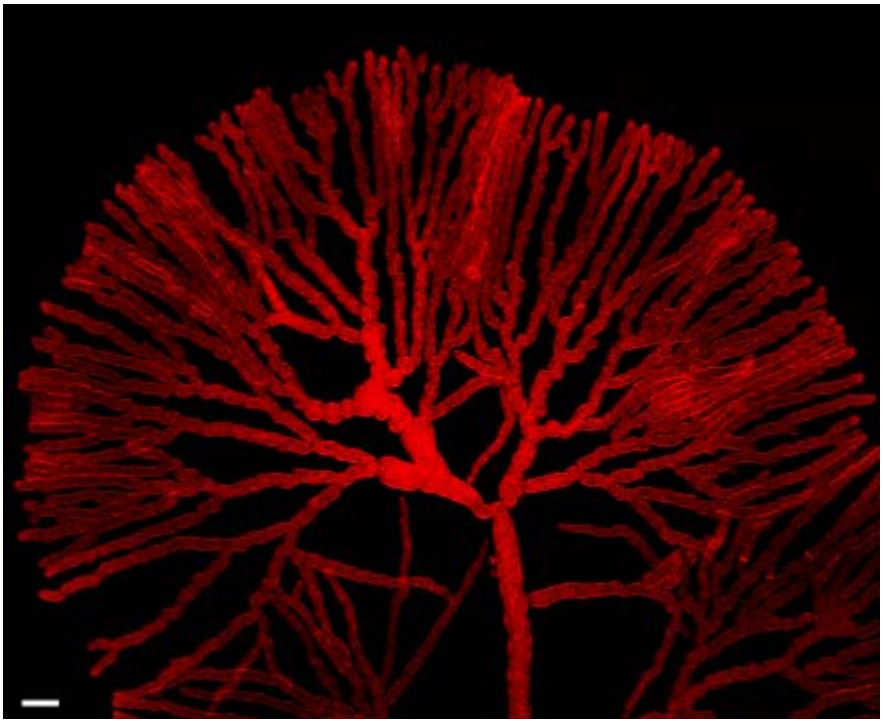


Figure 56. Confocal image showing hyperbranching of a vegetative hypha of *N. crassa*. Hypha was grown for 60 min in the presence 50 μM Latrunculin B and 10 μM FM4-64 (scale bar represents 10 μm).

4.2.4 *The role of the microtubule network in FM4-64 endocytosis*

Anti-microtubule agents, such as Griseofulvin and Benomyl have been extensively used to examine the cell biological effects of microtubule depolymerisation on various processes (Richards *et al.*, 2000; Czymmek *et al.*, 2005; Horio and Oakley, 2005). The microtubule destabilizing drug Benomyl (34.4 µM/10 µg/ml) was found to cause vegetative hyphae of *Neurospora crassa* to exhibit a 'meandering' growth pattern that has previously been reported (Riquelme *et al.*, 1998). However, Benomyl treatment did not inhibit FM4-64 uptake or Spitzenkörper staining (Fig. 57A), indicating that the microtubule network is not involved in the initial endocytic internalization of FM4-64. Benomyl depolymerised the microtubules in most hyphae, the treated hyphae often continued to grow slowly.

Figure 57. Confocal image showing the depolymerization of microtubules in a growing vegetative hypha caused by treatment with Benomyl in a microtubule-GFP strain of *Neurospora crassa* after 25 minutes of Benomyl exposure (34.4 µM) in the presence of FM4-64 (10 µM). (**A**) shows depolymerised β-tubulin-GFP, mostly cytosolic, but also with a distinct localisation to the spindle pole bodies of nuclei. (**B**) shows an untreated control hypha. Note that though microtubules are completely depolymerised, FM4-64 has still been taken up by the hyphae, and Spitzenkörper are still showing at the hyphal tips. The FM4-64 and Benomyl were added simultaneously (scale bars represent 10 µm). [See movie006]

4.2.5 *Effects of vesicle trafficking inhibitors on FM4-64 transport*

4.2.5.1 *Effects of Brefeldin A*

Brefeldin A (BFA) has been reported to inhibit ER to Golgi vesicular transport, by interfering with the binding of Arf proteins with the Golgi and as a result inhibit secretion (Tsai *et al.*, 1993; Chardin and McCormick, 1999; Gachet and Hyams, 2005). It has also been shown to enhance FM1-43 uptake in plant cells (Emans *et al.*, 2002). Furthermore, BFA was found to reversibly block protein transport early in the secretory pathway in budding yeast (Shah and Klausner, 1993; Graham *et al.*, 1993; Gaynor and Emr, 1997), as well as protein transport from the early to the late endosomes in budding yeast (Hicke *et al.*, 1997).Due to the broad spectrum of responses caused by BFA and a lack of understanding of its primary target, forming a coherent picture of BFA effects has been a challenge for many years (reviewed by Nebenführ *et al.*, 2002). BFA was found to inhibit FM4-64 staining of the Spitzenkörper (Figs. 58, 59). At 100 µg/ml (0.36 µM) BFA blocked vegetative hyphal growth after approximately 10 min.

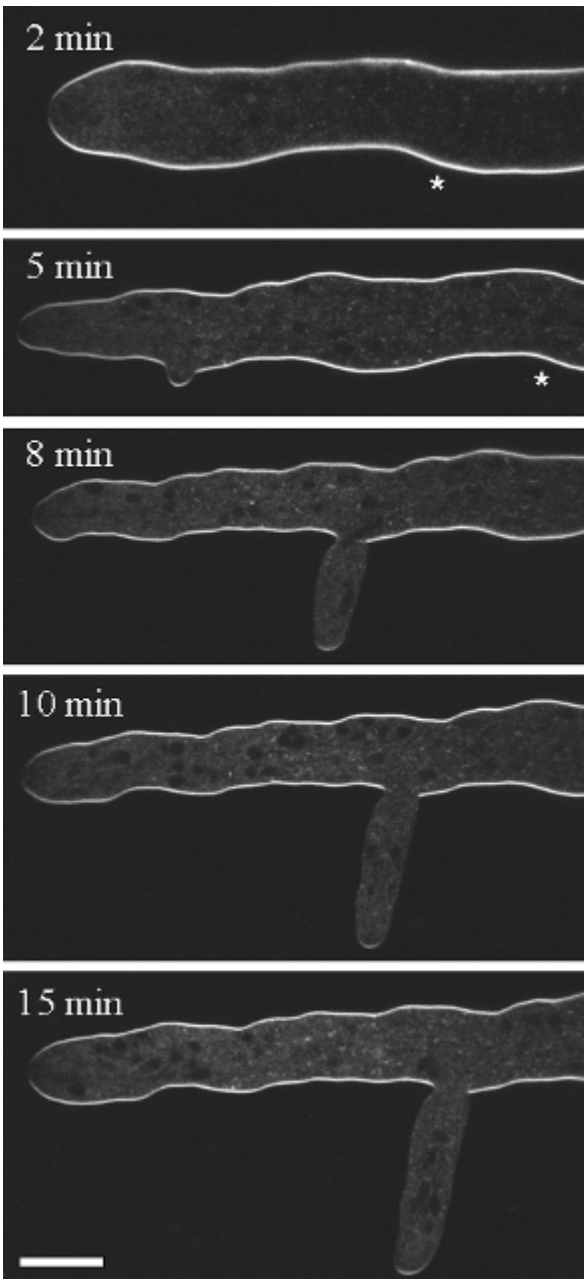


Figure 58. Confocal images showing the inhibition of Brefeldin A on FM4-64 labelling of the Spitzenkörper. Growing vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* exposed to 0.36 μM BFA in the presence of 10 μM FM4-64. BFA blocked FM4-64 staining of Spitzenkörper. After 10 min in the presence of BFA hyphal growth ceased (the same hyphal localisation at 2 and 5 min time points is indicated by asterix) FM4-64 and BFA were added simultaneously (scale bar represents 10 μm).

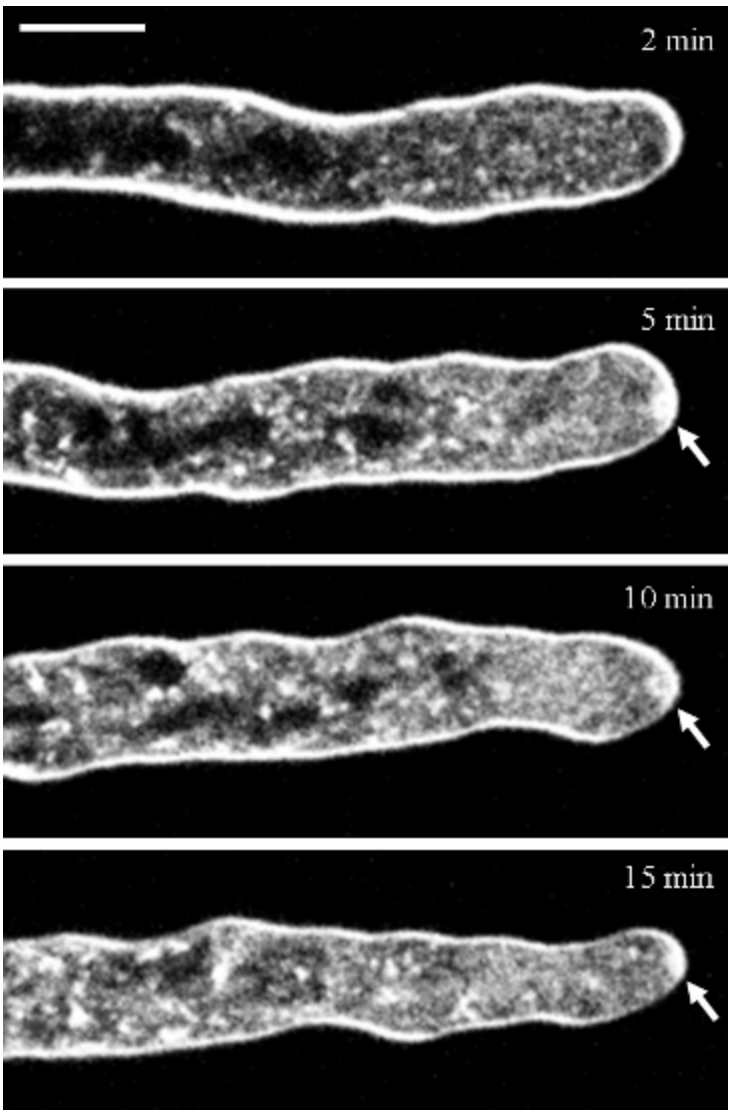


Figure 59. Confocal images showing the uptake of FM4-64 in a vegetative hypha of *Neurospora crassa*. Staining pattern with FM4-64 in an untreated hypha. Note staining of the Spitzenkörper (indicated by arrow) within 5 min (scale bar represents 10 μm).

As with Latrunculin B treatment, BFA only temporarily inhibited vegetative hyphal growth. Even without washing out the inhibitor, and growth resumed after approximately 50 min. As with Latrunculin B, BFA induced hyperbranching of the treated hyphae (Fig. 60). Washing out of BFA resulted in a more normal growth pattern after growth resumed (Fig. 61).

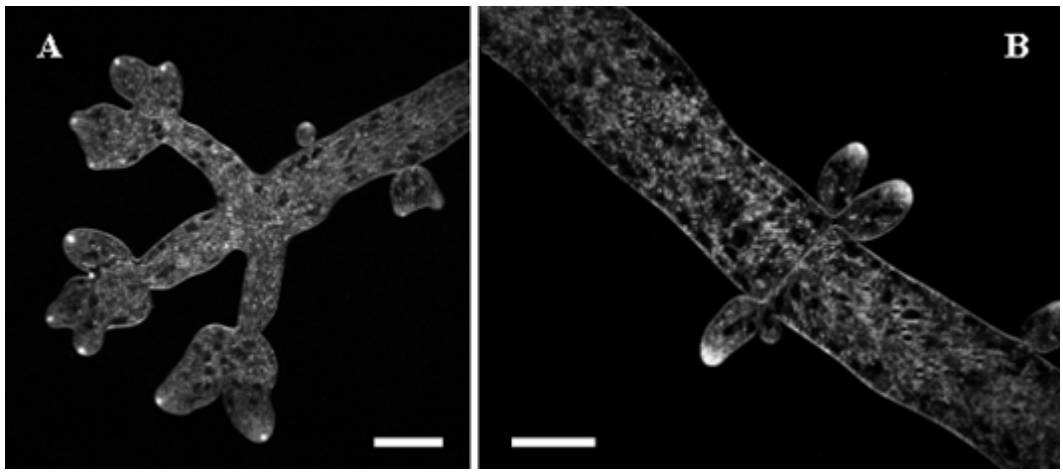


Figure 60. Confocal images showing the effects of Brefeldin A on growth of *Neurospora* hyphae after recovery of growth. Approximately 60 min after addition of BFA, after 15 min BFA exposure in the presence of FM4-64, the BFA was washed out. (**A**) shows a hyperbranched hypha at the colony periphery. (**B**) shows a hypha further behind the growing colony periphery. Aberrant branching in the presence of BFA caused hyperbranching with a different morphology to that caused by Latrunculin B (see Figs. 55A-C, 56). The FM4-64 and BFA were added simultaneously (scale bars represent 10 μm).

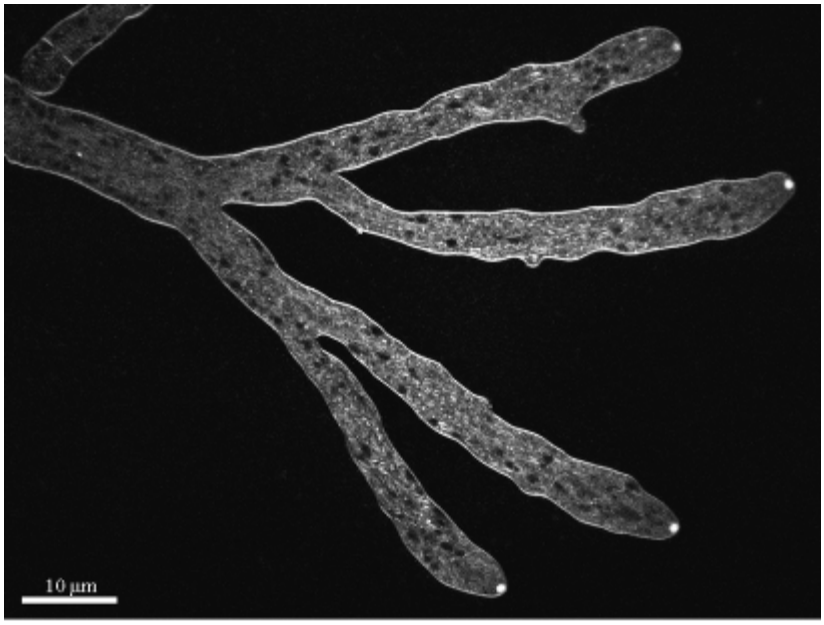


Figure 61. Confocal image showing growth of *Neurospora crassa* hyphae after Brefeldin A treatment and washing out of the inhibitor. 15 min of BFA exposure, recovery 40 min after wash-out and 60 min after BFA addition, in the presence of 10 μM FM4-64.

4.2.5.2 *Effects of Wortmannin*

Wortmannin is a fungal derived phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3K) inhibitor. It has been shown to have an effect on endosome morphology and vesicle trafficking in mammalian

cells, yeasts and plant cells (Kjeken *et al.*, 2001; Chen and Wang, 2001b; Emans *et al.*, 2002).

10 μM Wortmannin did not induce the enlargement of putative endosomes as reported for mammalian cells in literature (Spiro *et al.*, 1996). However, hyphae labelled with FM4-64 showed occasional elongated tube shaped structures (Fig. 62, arrow), similar to those found with GFP-NRab5 labelling (section 5.2.1.7). When used with the GFP-NRab5 transgenic line Wortmannin induced a Rab5 overexpression phenotype (section 5.2.1.7).

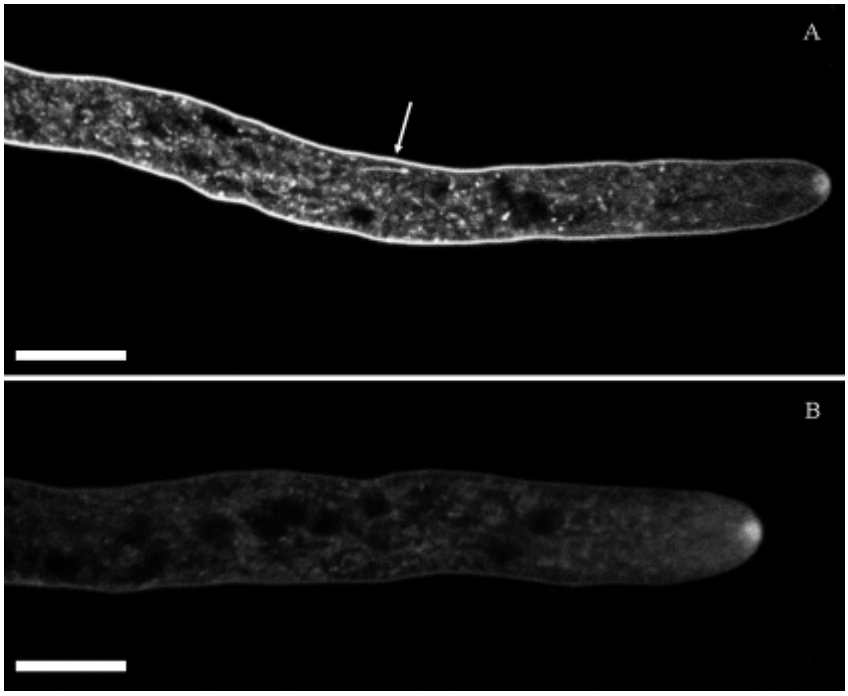


Figure 62. Confocal images showing the effects of Wortmannin on FM4-64 staining of a vegetative hypha of *N. crassa.* (**A**) a hypha co-incubated with FM4-64 (10 μM) and Wortmannin (10 μM) for approx. 40 min. Arrow indicates an elongated structure not normally seen with FM4-64 labelling in a hypha. (**B**) Control: a hypha incubated with FM4-64 (10 μM) for 45 min. The FM4-64 and Wortmannin were added simultaneously (scale bars represent 10 μm).

4.3 Discussion

FM4-64 has been proven in many organisms to be a useful marker for tracing the endocytic pathway(s) through various organelles (Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Bolte *et al.*, 2004; Hickey *et al.*, 2005; Peñalva, 2005). However, in order to positively identify any specific organelle, FM4-64 labelling alone is not enough, even with endocytosis following a consistent timed labelling pattern. It still remains a matter of conjecture which organelles are located between the plasma membrane and the vacuolar system in the endocytic pathway. Although in theory it should be possible to follow individual FM4-64 labelled vesicles, in

practice this is a great challenge. This is partly due to the limitations of resolution of light microscopy itself, a coated endocytic vesicle would be expected to range between 60 and 200 nm (Kirchhausen, 2000a). Another factor is the limitation of the equipment used (confocal microscope in this case), which is not optimal for following events like vesicle formation and budding, which have been characterized in other systems with, for example evanescent field microscopy/ total internal reflection field microscopy (Merrifield *et al.*, 1999; Merrifield *et al.*, 2002; Newpher *et al.*, 2005) or advanced wide-field fluorescence microscopy techniques (Huckaba *et al.*, 2004; Newpher *et al.*, 2005). However, for imaging larger structures/organelles along the endocytic pathway, FM4-64 is useful, especially in combination with fluorescent protein-tagged proteins.

The relatively low occurrence of satellite Spitzenkörper in *N. crassa* hyphae compared to what has been reported for other filamentous fungi (López-Franco *et al.*, 1994; Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000) could be due to the fact that pathogenic filamentous fungi like the plant-pathogens *Botrytis* and *Sclerotinia* secrete a great quantity of extracellular enzymes during growth (Urbanek and Kaczmarek, 1985; Cotton *et al.*, 2003; Hegedus and Rimmer, 2005), while *Neurospora* does not secrete them in great quantities (Lee *et al.*, 1998). *Neurospora* is predicted to secrete only half the number of proteins compared to its close relative, the rice blast pathogen *Magnaporthe grisea* (Dean *et al.*, 2005). This higher level of secretion from plant pathogens would cause a greater need for the recovery of excess plasma membrane at the hyphal tip arising from fusing secretory vesicles (Read and Hickey, 2001). This could possibly occur in the form of satellite Spitzenkörper. *Neurospora* vegetative hyphae are considerably thicker than the single optical plane imaged with a confocal microscope. It may be that satellite Spitzenkörper arose in other planes than the plane visualised in focus during confocal imaging of *Neurospora* hyphae, and thus may not have been observed in my study.

Torralba and Heath (2002) showed that imaging of the vacuolar system in *Neurospora crassa* with FM4-64 had a disrupting effect on the morphology of the tubular vacuoles (Torralba and Heath, 2002). They attributed this effect to the influence of FM4-64 on the vacuolar system of *Neurospora.* However, the results presented here indicate rather that it is due to phototoxicity of the imaging, which is exacerbated by the presence of the fluorescent dyes. The fact that the disintegration of the tubular vacuoles was more rapid when hyphae were co-stained with DFFDA and FM4-64, than staining with the dyes separately, and the fact that increased laser power also sped up this process, clearly indicate that this phenomenon was not due to one particular dye. It was also obvious that the disintegration of

the tubular vacuolar system only started after the hyphae were exposed to the light. The tubular vacuolar system in *Neurospora crassa* is morphologically quite different from the vacuolar system found in *Aspergillus nidulans.* However, *Pisolithus tinctorius* and *Aspergillus oryzae* have been shown to possess tubular vacuoles close to the hyphal tip as well (Cole *et al.*, 1998; Cole *et al.*, 2000b; Shoji *et al.*, 2006; Higuchi *et al.*, 2006).The significance of these differences in vacuolar morphology are not known.

Lucifer yellow was shown to be taken up by protoplasts of three species of filamentous fungi. This is similar to the results previously reported by Steinberg *et al.* (1998) in *Ustilago maydis*. It suggests that either the pore size in the cell wall of filamentous fungi is an obstacle for Lucifer yellow, or the ionic charge of the Lucifer yellow molecule hinders its passage through the cell wall. However, the uptake of Lucifer yellow by protoplasts does indicate that it is not a lack of fluid-phase endocytosis that prevents accumulation of Lucifer yellow in the vacuole.

The block of FM4-64 uptake by the actin polymerization inhibitor Latrunculin B (Morton *et al.*, 2000) clearly shows that actin polymerization is crucial for endocytosis in *Neurospora* as it is in *Saccharomyces* (Ayscough, 2004).

Brefeldin A showed no noticeable effect on FM4-64 uptake and resulted in the staining of organelles, including what previous authors have interpreted as putative endosomes (Fischer-Parton *et al.*, 2000; Read and Hickey, 2001). In plant cell suspension cultures BFA was shown to stimulate FM1-43 uptake 2.4 fold (Emans *et al.*, 2002). However, BFA treatment did block vesicle trafficking in *Neurospora* hyphae at a later stage as it prevented accumulation of FM4-64 within the Spitzenkörper. These results are consistent with a hypothesized vesicle trafficking pathway between endosomes and the Spitzenkörper which has been proposed by Fischer-Parton *et al.* (2000). In budding yeast FM4-64 was found to pass through endosomes and accumulate in the vacuolar membrane (Vida and Emr, 1995). Vida and Emr (1995) reported pulse/chase labelling (i.e. staining followed by washing out of FM4-64 from the medium) of budding yeast cells with FM4-64 led to a decrease in plasma membrane fluorescence, followed by an increase in vacuolar membrane fluorescence. This indicates that FM4-64 is not recycled back to the plasma membrane. In contrast, Read and Hickey (2001) reported pulse/chase labelling of *N. crassa* vegetative hyphae with FM4-64 did not lead to a detectable decrease in plasma membrane fluorescence, suggesting the presence of one or more additional vesicle trafficking pathways recycling back to the plasma

membrane in *Neurospora.* Furthermore, washing out of FM4-64 dye from the medium did not result in a decrease in Spitzenkörper staining, further suggesting recycling of FM4-64 back to the plasma membrane (Read and Hickey, 2001)

There is evidence for BFA blocking more than one vesicle trafficking pathways in budding yeast, mammalian and plant cells. Vesicle trafficking steps which may be blocked are: (1) from the Golgi, (2) between Golgi and ER, and (3) from early endosomes (Donaldson *et al.*, 1990; Lippincott-Schwartz *et al.*, 1991a; Donaldson *et al.*, 1992; Klausner *et al.*, 1992; Miller *et al.*, 1992; Traub *et al.*, 1993; Gaynor and Emr, 1997; Gaynor *et al.*, 1998; Nebenführ *et al.*, 2002; Šamaj *et al.*, 2005).

The primary molecular target for BFA has been shown to be ADP-ribosylation factors (ARF) protein binding at the Golgi, blocking guanine nucleotide exchange factors (GEF) of the Sec7-type, which are responsible for activating ARF proteins (Sata *et al.*, 1999; Jackson, 2000; Murphy *et al.*, 2005). ARFs are small GTPases involved in vesicle trafficking (Boman and Kahn, 1995), which bind their target membrane upon activation by GTP binding (Donaldson *et al.*, 1991a; Donaldson *et al.*, 1992). Once activated ARFs in turn recruit coat proteins (COPI) as well as GGAs (Golgi-localising, γ-adaptin ear homology domain, ARF-binding proteins)(Boman, 2001). GGAs then recruit AP-1 and thus clathrin to the Golgi (Dell'Angelica *et al.*, 2000; Scales *et al.*, 2000; Nakayama and Wakatsuki, 2003; Shiba *et al.*, 2003).

Arf1 and BFA-sensitive GEFs are localised to the Golgi apparatus of mammalian and yeast cells (Spang *et al.*, 2001).Brefeldin A treatment has been reported to cause a number of other proteins to dissociate from the Golgi, for example coatomer proteins (β-COP), AP-1 and Cdc42 (Donaldson *et al.*, 1990; Donaldson *et al.*, 1991a; Donaldson *et al.*, 1991b; Tsai *et al.*, 1993; Traub *et al.*, 1993; Erickson *et al.*, 1996). Apart from the dissociation of a number of proteins BFA has been reported to cause tubulation of the Golgi followed by its disassembly (Donaldson *et al.*, 1990; Orci *et al.*, 1991; Klausner *et al.*, 1992; Cluett *et al.*, 1993).

BFA has also been shown to cause tubulation of endosomes in mammalian cells (Wood *et al.*, 1991; Lippincott-Schwartz *et al.*, 1991b). This tubulation of organelles did not affect traffic between the plasma membrane and endosomes, but it did impair traffic between endosomes and the lysosome (Lippincott-Schwartz *et al.*, 1991b). In accordance with this Robinson and Kreis (1992) showed a rapid redistribution of coat proteins (e.g. γ-adaptin) associated with clathrin coated vesicles from the *trans*-Golgi network (TGN) upon BFA treatment, whereas clathrin coated vesicle budding from the plasma membrane was unaffected (Robinson and Kreis, 1992).

Brefeldin A has also been reported to have similar effects on plant and fungal cells (Satiat-Jeunemaitre *et al.*, 1996; Bourett and Howard, 1996; Cole *et al.*, 2000a; Cole *et al.*, 2000b; Khalaj *et al.*, 2001; Hyde *et al.*, 2002; Ritzenthaler *et al.*, 2002; Pakula *et al.*, 2003). Plant cells were reported to exhibit juxtanuclear aggregated endosomal compartments upon BFA treatment, which accumulate a number of plasma membrane proteins, such as PIN1, and other plasma membrane ATPases (Geldner *et al.*, 2001; Geldner *et al.*, 2003). PIN1 localisation at the plasma membrane is maintained in a rapid cycling between the plasma membrane and endosomal compartments, the intracellular accumulation of PIN1 indicates a BFA-induced block in endocytic recycling (Geldner *et al.*, 2001; Murphy *et al.*, 2005). Bourett and Howard (1996) reported they did not find any Golgi disintegration in *M. grisea* upon BFA treatment. However, they used a BFA concentration which was 7 times lower than the concentration used in my experiments. Nevertheless, Bourett and Howard (1996) did report an elongation of endomembrane compartments and tubular arrays (Bourett and Howard, 1996). These organelles were not positively identified, but they could have been a similar tubulation of the endosomal system as reported in mammalian cells (Wood *et al.*, 1991; Lippincott-Schwartz *et al.*, 1991b). Bourett and Howard (1996) also indicated an effect on membrane traffic and the lack of a well-defined Spitzenkörper, but these hyphae had been exposed to BFA for 30 to 60 min.

Arf1 mutants, both in mammalian and yeast cells, have been shown to be impaired in endocytosis as well as secretion (Gaynor *et al.*, 1998), suggesting an additional role for Arf1 in endocytosis. The results from Gaynor *et al.* (1998) and those of Hicke *et al.* (1997) together would indicate a block between early and late endosome in budding yeast might also be caused by BFA, and this would also correlate well with the lack of Spitzenkörper staining with FM4-64. However, unusually large endosomal structures labelled with FM4-64 as reported by Gaynor *et al.* (1998) were not observed in *N. crassa* in these experiments.

Arf6, the Arf protein involved in vesicle trafficking between the plasma membrane and endosomes, was found to be insensitive to BFA treatment (Cavenagh *et al.*, 1996; Jackson and Casanova, 2000).

Nevertheless, some of the effects seen on BFA treatment might be secondary effects from disruption of the Golgi apparatus.

BFA is likely to block vesicle trafficking from the Golgi in *N. crassa* as this is consistent with what has been previously reported and possibly other pathways (Fig. 91) (Donaldson *et al.*, 1990; Lippincott-Schwartz *et al.*, 1991a; Klausner *et al.*, 1992; Miller *et al.*, 1992).

The knock out of the *N. crassa* Arf1 homologue (NCU08340) was ascospore lethal (Table 19).

Another explanation for the lack of Spitzenkörper FM4-64 accumulation might be that BFA disrupted the Spitzenkörper in *Neurospora* hyphae as it was reported to have this effect in hyphae of the fungus *Pisolithus tinctorius* (Cole *et al.*, 2000a). However, disruption of the Spitzenkörper in *Neurospora* would most likely lead to an immediate cessation of growth, whereas hyphae were found to continue growth for roughly 10 min after adding BFA.

Wortmannin did not inhibit FM4-64 uptake when added simultaneously with the dye. However, Emans *et al.* (2002) reported only a 40% reduction in FM1-43 uptake when plant cells were pretreated with 33 µM Wortmannin for 30 min (Emans *et al.*, 2002). Considering this it may be understandable that Wortmannin does not have a more significant effect, although in mammalian cells it has been reported to have effects at nanomolar concentrations (Kjeken *et al.*, 2001; Chen and Wang, 2001b). Wortmannin was thought to exert its effect primarily by blocking phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3K) activity. However it has been suggested that Wortmannin might activate Rab5 rather then inhibit PI3K (Chen and Wang, 2001a).

The inhibitors all lost their inhibitory effects on *Neurospora* with time. This may have been due to one or more reasons: *Neurospora* was found to be remarkably resistant to inhibitors and their effect may have been titrated out with time, by for example binding to the effector molecules. There is some indication of this in the fact that relatively high concentrations of inhibitor were needed to show an effect in *Neurospora*. For example 10 µM Latrunculin B was used for blocking endocytosis in fission yeast (Gachet and Hyams, 2005) versus 50 µM used in our study, 0.05 µM BFA was used in the filamentous fungus *Magnaporthe grisea* versus 0.36 µM Brefeldin A used in our study (Bourett and Howard, 1996). However, 0.36 µM BFA was also used in secretion studies of *Aspergillus niger* and *Aspergillus oryzae* (Khalaj *et al.*, 2001; Masai *et al.*, 2004). Khalaj *et al.* (2001) found that only 30% of hyphae were affected at a BFA concentration of 0.15 µM.
Another cause might be the method of sample preparation, as the inhibitor concentration may have decreased with time by diffusion into the agar block, supporting the hyphae.

4.4 Summary

- FM4-64 allowed imaging of different organelles in the endocytic and secretory pathway, although precise identification of these organelles is difficult or impossible when the dye is used on its own.

- Lucifer yellow uptake in protoplasts provided evidence of fluid-phase endocytosis occurring in filamentous fungi, and indicated that the filamentous fungal cell wall might be a hindrance for its uptake into walled cells.

- Latrunculin B inhibition of FM4-64 uptake showed that endocytosis in filamentous fungi requires actin polymerization. In addition Latrunculin B treatment was shown to have an effect on Spitzenkörper morphology when growth resumed, suggesting a role for actin microfilaments in Spitzenkörper organization.

- Brefeldin A did not inhibit endocytic internalisation of FM4-64, but BFA did prevent FM4-64 accumulation in the Spitzenkörper in growing hyphae. These results are consistent with a block in the vesicle trafficking pathway between endosomes and the Spitzenkörper, possibly via the Golgi.

- Wortmannin was shown not to inhibit FM4-64 uptake by *Neurospora* hyphae although it did cause some organelles to become elongated.

5. ANALYSIS OF ENDOCYTIC PROTEINS

5.1 Introduction

Since its discovery the green fluorescent protein, originating from the jellyfish *Aequorea victoria*, has revolutionized live-cell research and live-cell imaging (Tsien, 1998; Labas *et al.*, 2002; March *et al.*, 2003). As research moves on more fluorescent proteins are discovered or engineered (Allen *et al.*, 1999; Miyawaki *et al.*, 1999; Siegel *et al.*, 2000; Gross *et al.*, 2000; Chan *et al.*, 2001; Bourett *et al.*, 2002; Campbell *et al.*, 2002; Shaner *et al.*, 2004; Patterson, 2004). The labelling of proteins with fluorescent proteins has been instrumental in localising numerous proteins involved in endocytosis in eukaryotic cells (Warren *et al.*, 2002; Wang *et al.*, 2003; Merrifield *et al.*, 2004; Marotta *et al.*, 2006). GFP has been widely used in filamentous fungi to study processes, for example secretion (Gordon *et al.*, 2000a; Khalaj *et al.*, 2001; Masai *et al.*, 2003), nuclear, cytoskeletal and vacuolar dynamics (Freitag *et al.*, 2004; Shoji *et al.*, 2006; Mouriño-Perez *et al.*, 2006), and also very recently endocytosis (Valdez-Taubas *et al.*, 2004; Higuchi *et al.*, 2006). Localising proteins *in vivo* can lead to a better understanding of its function.

The aims of the research carried out in this chapter were:

- To fluorescently tag and localise six endocytic proteins (homologues of budding yeast Sla1p, Sla2p, Pan1p, Las17p, Clc1p, and Ypt51p) in *Neurospora crassa*.
- To compare localisation of these proteins with their homologues in mammalian cells and budding yeast cells.
- To study the labelled proteins together in hyphae stained with the endocytic probe FM4-64.
- To study the effects of inhibitors on the localisation of the labelled proteins.

5.2 Results

5.2.1 *GFP labelling of endocytic proteins*

From the bioinformatic analyses of the *N. crassa* genome a number of candidate endocytic proteins were identified for GFP labelling. The fact that they would need to be cloned from genomic DNA was taken into account, as these genes still include introns, which can increase their size significantly. Genes were selected on the likelihood of homology, successful labelling in other organisms, their size, and likelihood of success of a non-interfering C-terminal GFP tag as only a C-terminal GFP vector was readily available

(pMF272) (Freitag *et al.*, 2004). *Neurospora* proteins chosen for labelling were: NCU02978 (Sla1 homologue), NCU01956 (Sla2 homologue), NCU07438 (Las17 homologue), NCU04115 (Clathrin light chain homologue) and NCU06410 (Ypt51/Rab5 homologue).

5.2.1.1 *Labelling and localisation of the Neurospora WASP/Las17 homologue*

WASP and Scar proteins are known activators of the Arp2/3 complex, which initiates actin polymerization (Higgs and Pollard, 1999). In this capacity homologues of WASP have been shown to localize to sites of endocytosis in yeasts (Madania *et al.*, 1999; Walther and Wendland, 2004a). They have also been shown to be involved in polarized growth (Walther and Wendland, 2004a; Walther and Wendland, 2004b). WASP and Scar1 have been shown to interact with actin via their WASP homology 2 (WH2) domains and with the p21 subunit of the Arp2/3 complex via their C-terminal acidic domains. Overexpression of these C-terminal acidic fragments caused delocalisation of the Arp2/3 complex with concomitant loss of actin spots and lamellipodia (Machesky and Insall, 1998).

The *Neurospora* WASP homologue NCU07438 (NcWASP) was C-terminally GFP labelled with the pMF272 plasmid (Freitag *et al.*, 2004). When transformed into *Neurospora*, NcWASP-GFP localised to discrete spots subapically along the plasma membrane of the growing hypha (Fig. 63A). The NcWASP-GFP localisation changed when hyphae were temporarily arrested in growth by the stress of mounting the sample for microscopic analysis. When growth was arrested, NcWASP-GFP localised to the plasma membrane of the hyphal apical dome (Fig. 63B).

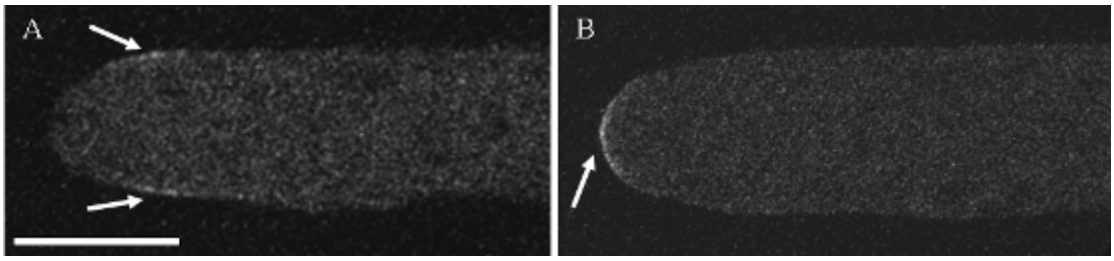


Figure 63. Confocal images showing NcWASP-GFP localisation in a growing hypha of *Neurospora crassa* (A) and non-growing hypha (B) (scale bar represents 10 μm)**.** [See movie007]

5.2.1.2 *Labelling and localisation of the Neurospora clathrin light chain*

Clathrin is part of the best characterized endocytic pathway (Kirchhausen, 2000a). It has been shown to form clathrin-coated pits (CCP) and clathrin-coated vesicles (CCV) that pinch off from the plasma membrane of mammalian cells (Roth and Porter, 1964; Merrifield *et al.*, 2005). It has also been shown to be involved in TGN traffic (Hinners and Tooze, 2003; Traub, 2005). In budding yeast it has only recently been found to localise to the plasma membrane (Newpher *et al.*, 2005; Kaksonen *et al.*, 2005).
The single clathrin light chain in the *Neurospora* genome NCU04115 (NcClc) was C-terminally labelled with GFP in pMF272 (Freitag *et al.*, 2004).

Western analysis of *Neurospora* whole cell extract with an antibody raised against the budding yeast Clc1p protein (Deloche *et al.*, 2001) showed a band running at slightly higher than the expected size of 27 kDa (Fig. 64A.). In the GFP labelled *Neurospora* transformant there is another band visible, which is more pronounced, running at approx. 60 kDa (Fig. 64A). This is roughly the expected size as the GFP protein itself is 27 kDa, and this would add the extra 30 kDa to the clathrin light chain protein-GFP fusion.

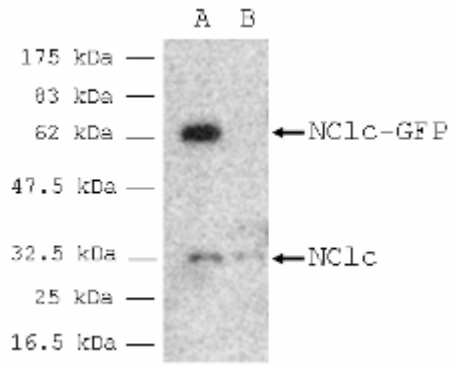


Figure 64. A. Whole cell extract of Neurospora NcClc-GFP transformant. B. Whole cell extract of parental strain (His-3).

The GFP labelled copy of the *Neurospora* clathrin light chain (NcClc) showed a very clear localisation to spherical, donut-like structures [see movie008 and movie009]. Likely candidates for these structures are either Golgi or early endosomes or possibly both (Fig. 65).

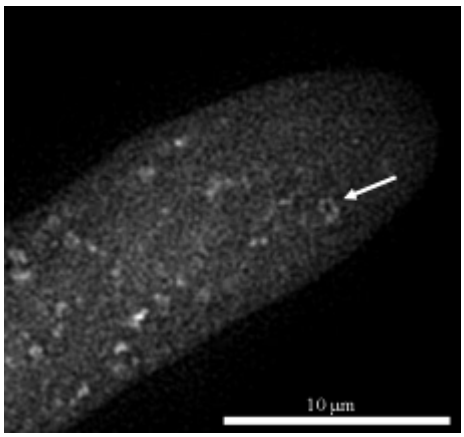


Figure 65. Deconvolved image showing *N. crassa* NcClc-GFP. The labelled structures possess a donut-like appearance (arrow). (Image taken with the assistance of Richard Parton).

No colocalisation was obtained with BODIPY TR ceramide, a fluorescent marker dye for Golgi (Fig. 66). BODIPY TR ceramide very few organelles stained in the hyphal apex, and little staining was found further back in the hyphae. The hyphal region in which BODIPY TR ceramide staining was observed (Fig. 66) was a region which contained few NcClc-GFP-labelled structures (Fig. 65). However, BODIPY TR ceramide behaved unexpectedly as it only fluoresced after being excited for 1 or two sec and then became brightly fluorescent. This was followed quickly by the apparent disintegration of the labelled structures.

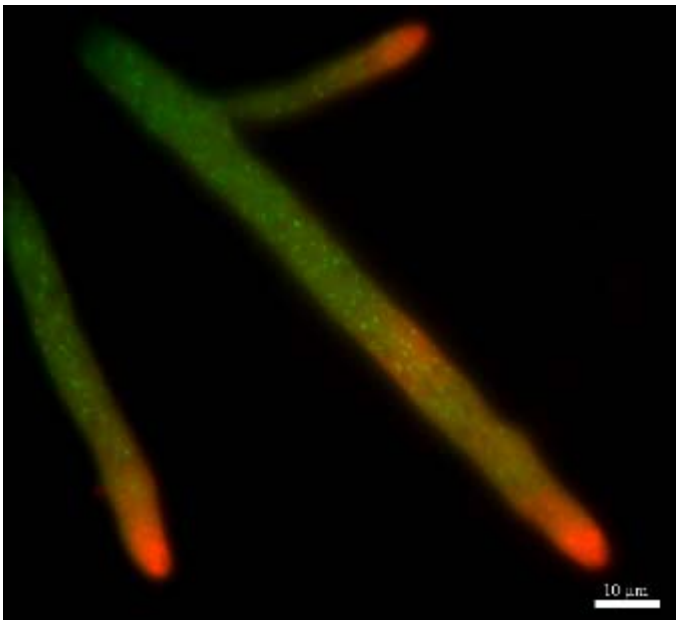


Figure 66. Wide-field fluorescence image showing BODIPY TR ceramide labelling of *Neurospora* vegetative hyphae. BODIPY TR ceramide (red) and NcClc-GFP (green).

Significant colocalisation of FM4-64 with NcClc-GFP was observed in numerous intercellular organelles (Fig. 67). This colocalisation got stronger in a time-dependent manner (Fig. 68). The Spitzenkörper was clearly unlabelled with NcClc-GFP, but there was a strong colocalisation just behind the Spitzenkörper, as well as in the plasma membrane (Fig. 67).

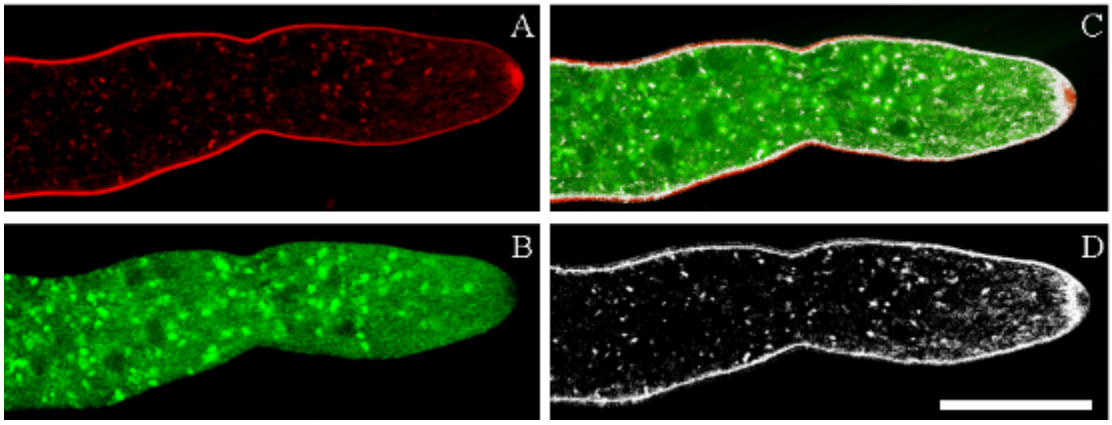


Figure 67. Confocal image of NcClc-GFP localisation in growing *Neurospora* hypha. (**A**) shows FM4-64 staining (**B**) shows NcClc-GFP labelling (**C**) shows the colocalisation (indicated in white) of FM4-64 and GFP after merging images (A) and (B) (**D**) shows only the colocalisation between FM4-64 and GFP. 5 min after addition of FM4-64 (scale bar represents 10 μm).

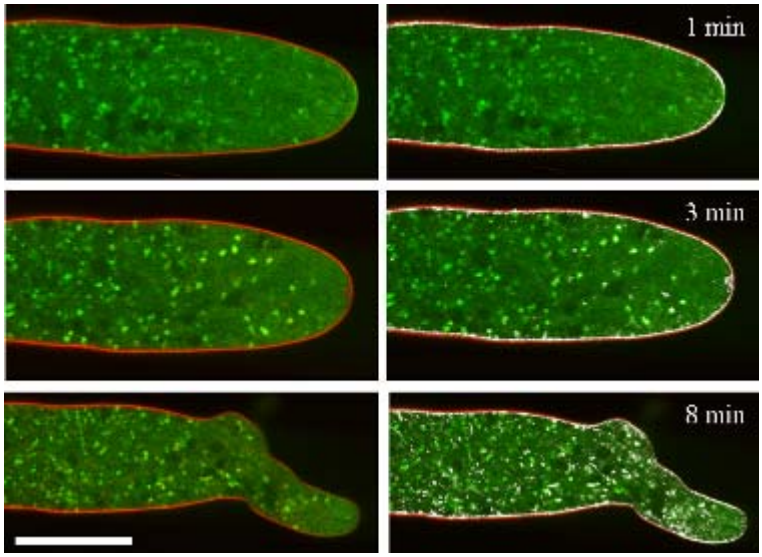


Figure 68. Confocal images (non-median section) showing colocalisation between FM4-64 (red) and NcClc-GFP (green) in a single growing vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* at different times. Merged images of FM4-64 and NcClc-GFP (left) and merged images showing colocalisation (indicated in white) (right) for each time point.

Brefeldin A (BFA) completely abolished NcClc-GFP localisation within one minute of it being added to a growing colony periphery (Fig. 69A). However, washing out of BFA from

the medium resulted in recovery of NcClc-GFP localisation in similar structures as before BFA treatment (Fig. 69B).

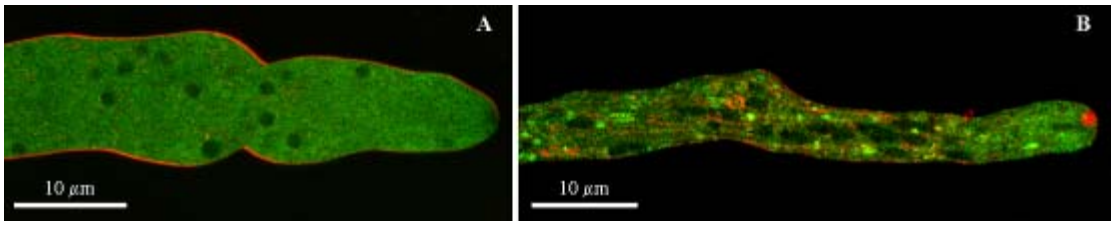


Figure 69. Confocal images showing the disappearance of NcClc-GFP localisation in a growing hypha upon BFA treatment and recovery of NcClc-GFP localisation after washing out the BFA. (**A**) exposed to Brefeldin A for 9 min. (**B**) 79 min after BFA washout. Note the presence of a negatively labelled Spitzenkörper in (A) indicating no discernable disrupting effect caused by BFA on the Spitzenkörper. The FM4-64 and BFA were added simultaneously.

Although 50 μM Latrunculin B has a significant effect in inhibiting both FM4-64 uptake and hyphal growth and in inducing hyphal swelling and hyperbranching (section 4.2.3), it had no visible effect on NcClc-GFP localisation in the intercellular organelles (Fig. 70).

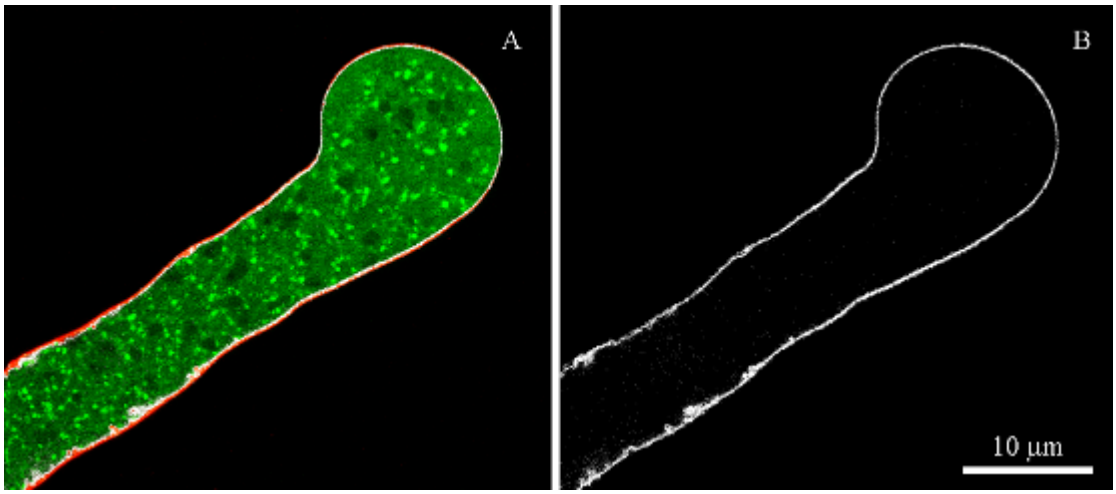


Figure 70. Confocal image of a hypha of *Neurospora crassa* showing colocalisation of FM4-64 and NcClc-GFP 3 min after adding 50 μM Latrunculin B. (**A**) shows a merged image of FM4-64 (red) and GFP (green) with colocalisation (indicated in white). (**B**) shows colocalisation between FM4-64 and GFP only. The FM4-64 and Latrunculin B were added simultaneously.

Neurospora hyphae exposed to Latrunculin B recovered both endocytosis and growth without washing out of the drug. The recovery time was dose-dependent. With 50 μM Latrunculin B, recovery took approximately 45-50 min without washing out. After this time the colocalisation between FM4-64 and NcClc-GFP rapidly increased (Fig. 71). A number of structures colocalised with FM4-64 and NcClc-GFP particularly in a region 30-40 μm behind the swollen hyphal tip (Fig. 71).

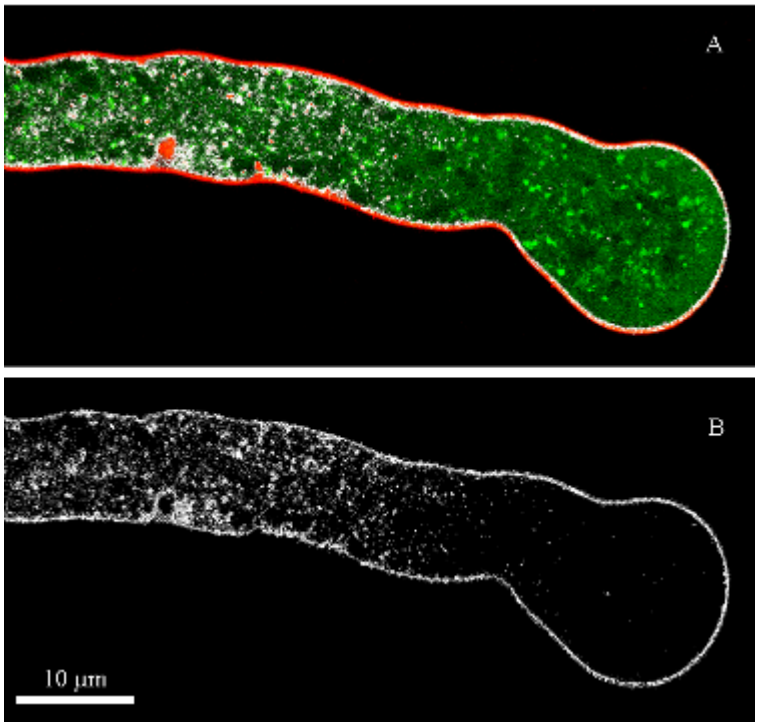


Figure 71. Confocal image of a hypha of *Neurospora crassa* showing colocalisation of FM4-64 and NcClc-GFP after adding 50 µM Latrunculin B after 28 min. (**A**) shows a merged image of FM4-64 (red) and GFP (green) with colocalisation (indicated in white). (**B**) shows colocalisation between FM4-64 and GFP only. The FM4-64 and Latrunculin B were added simultaneously.

5.2.1.3 *Labelling and localisation of a Neurospora Rab5/Ypt51 homologue*

Rab proteins are most importantly involved in vesicle docking (section 1.4.2), and Rab5 is the Rab protein responsible for the early endocytosis step of vesicle traffic from the plasma membrane to the early endosomes. *Neurospora* contains two Rab5 homologues, which are highly similar (NCU00895 and NCU06410).

NCU06410 (NcRab5) was first labelled C-terminally with GFP, which gave an aberrant cytoplasmic localisation. A N-terminal GFP labelling plasmid was then created, based on pMF272 (appendix B-1). NcRab5 was amplified from genomic *Neurospora* DNA and cloned into the pBluescript SK II cloning vector with XbaI and BamHI restriction sites. GFP was amplified from pMF272 with a polyglycine linker and cloned into pBlueNRab5 with NotI and XbaI restriction sites (including a SpeI restriction site at the front of the gene for later digestion), creating pBlueGFPNRab5 (Fig. 72). The GFP-NcRab5 fragment was cloned from pBlueNRab5 with SpeI and EcoRI restriction sites and into pMF272, which had its C-terminal GFP removed using SpeI and EcoRI, creating pEKGFPNRab5 (Fig. 73).

When expressed in *Neurospora* GFP-NRab5 exhibited a clear localisation (Figs. 74-76), mainly to small, and often elongated, organelles throughout the cytoplasm. There was some localisation in the plasma membrane. In most cases there was colocalisation with FM4-64 (Figs. 74, 75). What was also clearly shown was the movement of the labelled organelles along tracks within the hyphae. These tracks also became decorated with GFP labelling (Fig. 74).

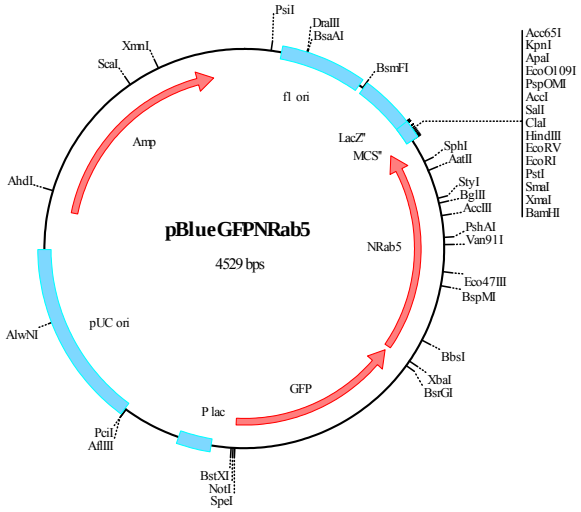


Figure 72. pBluescript SK II cloning vector with eGFP and NcRab5.

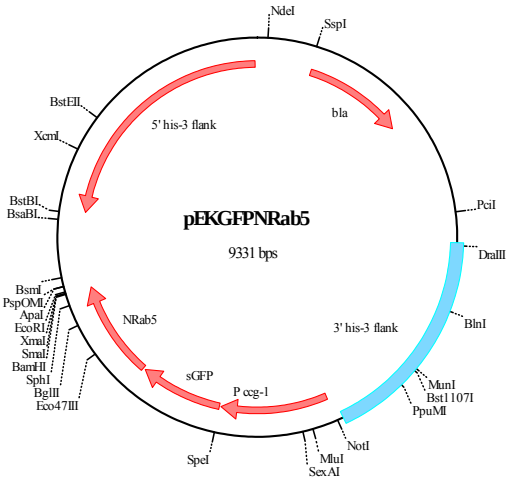


Figure 73. pMF272 vector with a N-terminal GFP tag of NcRab5.

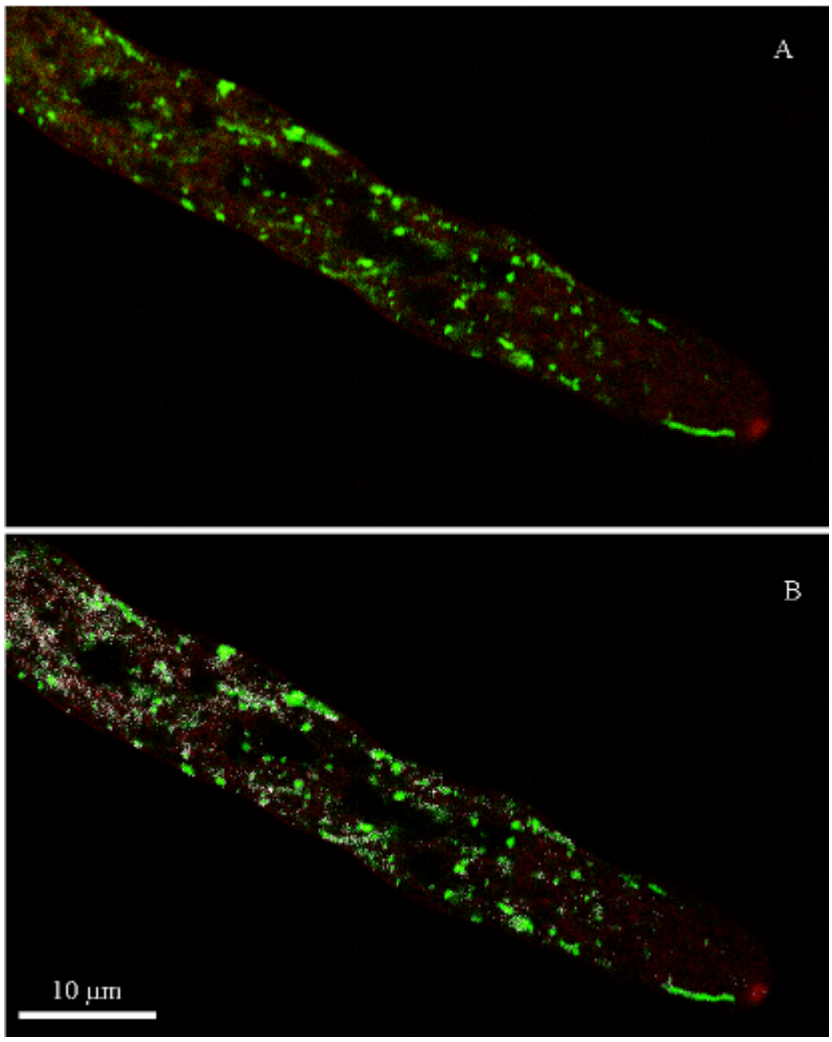


Figure 74. Confocal images showing GFP-NcRab5 and FM4-64 localisation. (**A**) shows FM4-64 and GFP-NcRab5 images merged. (**B**) shows colocalisation of the two probes (indicated in white). 100 min incubation in 10 µM FM4-64. [See movie 10]

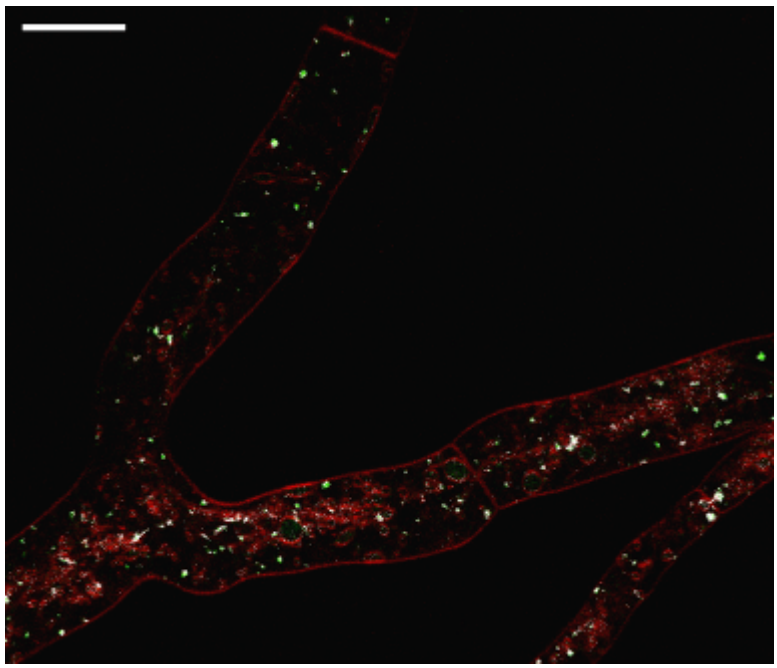


Figure 75. Merged confocal image of a hypha in an older part of the colony showing colocalisation of GFP-NcRab5 and FM4-64 (indicated in white). 115 min incubation in FM4-64 (scale bar represents 10 μm).

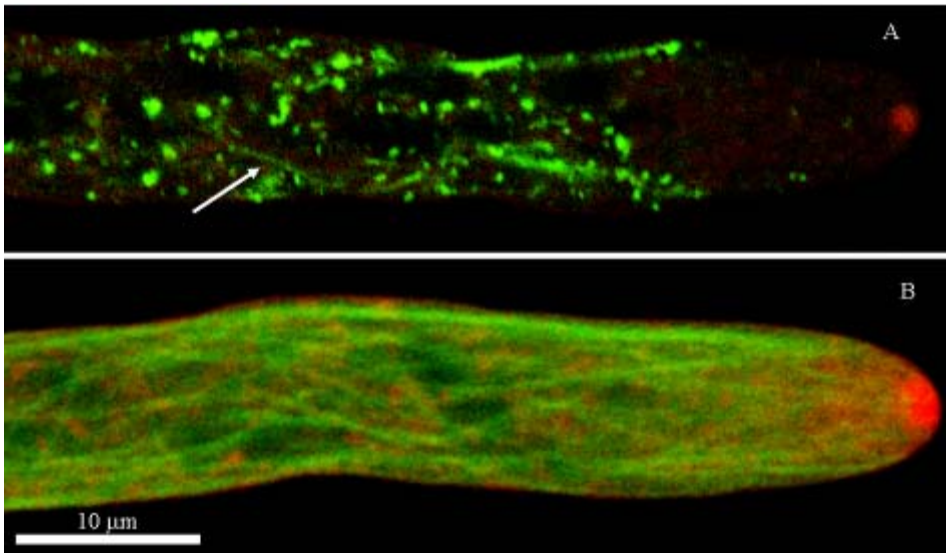


Figure 76. Confocal images suggesting that GFP-NcRab5 labels microtubules as well as early endosomes. (**A**) shows merged images of a vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* GFP-NcRab5 (green) with FM4-64 (red). Note the GFP decorated 'track' (arrow), which may represent a microtubule. (**B**) shows merged images of vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* microtubules labelled with β-tubulin-GFP (green) and FM4-64 (red).

The *ccg-1* promoter of the pMF272 vector was found to be more strongly expressed when *Neurospora* transformants expressing it were grown in the light. When the GFP-NcRab5 construct was overexpressed in this way a conglomerate of large spherical structures forms in the apical compartment (Figs. 77, 78). This has also been reported in mammalian cells and

budding yeast (Bucci *et al.*, 1992; Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1995; Roberts *et al.*, 1999; Roberts *et al.*, 2000). Apart from this there was also an unexpected localisation in nuclei, that seemed to be associated with spindle pole bodies (Fig. 79). This GFP-NcRab5 labelling of the nuclei showed some colocalisation with DAPI labelling (Fig. 79).

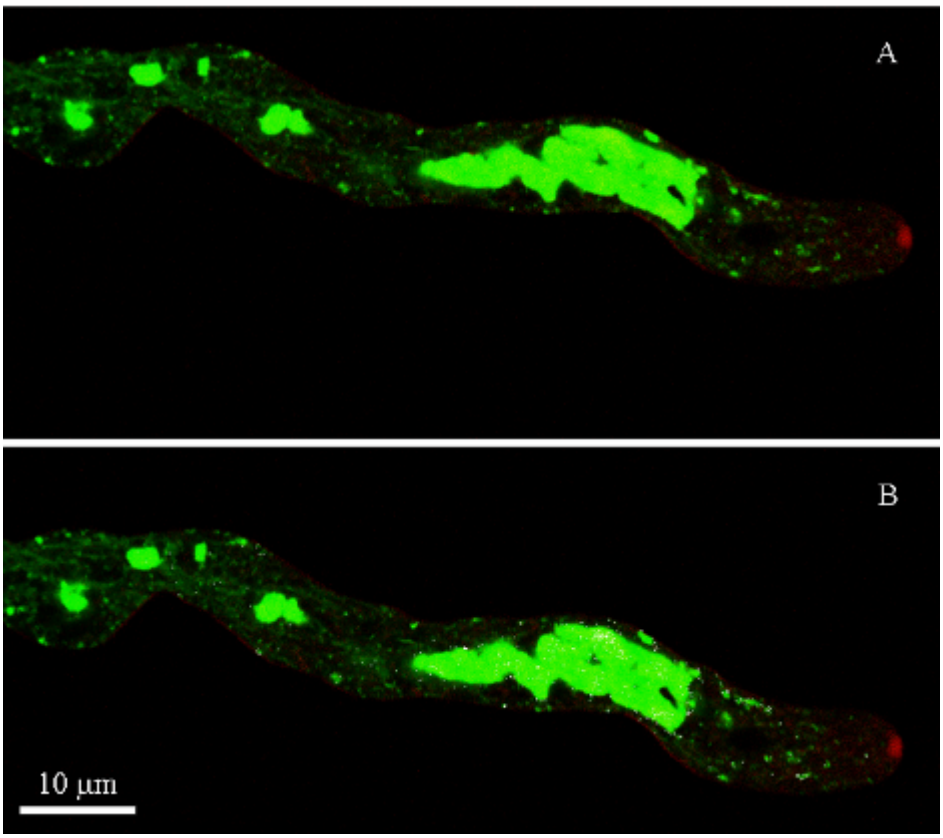


Figure 77. Confocal images showing the effects of GFP-NRab5 overexpression. (**A**) shows merged images of FM4-64 (red) and GFP-NRab5 (green) in a vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* grown in the light and overexpressing GFP-NRab5 (**B**) shows the same merged images of GFP-NRab5 (green) and FM4-64 (red) + colocalisation (indicated in white).

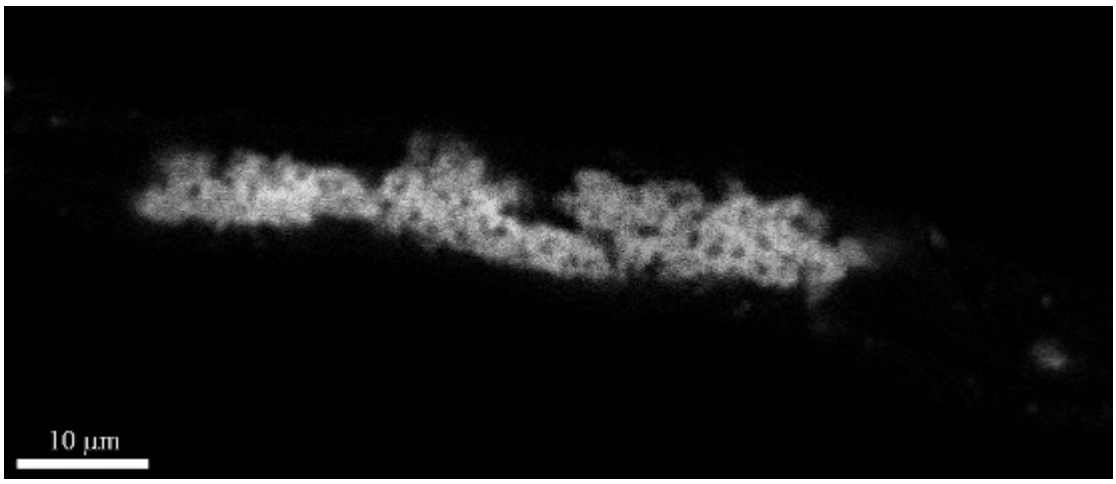


Figure 78. Confocal image showing a close up of the effects of GFP-NcRab5 overexpression. Enlarged aggregate of GFP labelled organelles behind the hyphal apex in vegetative hyphae by growing *Neurospora,* expressing pEKGFPNRab5, in the light.

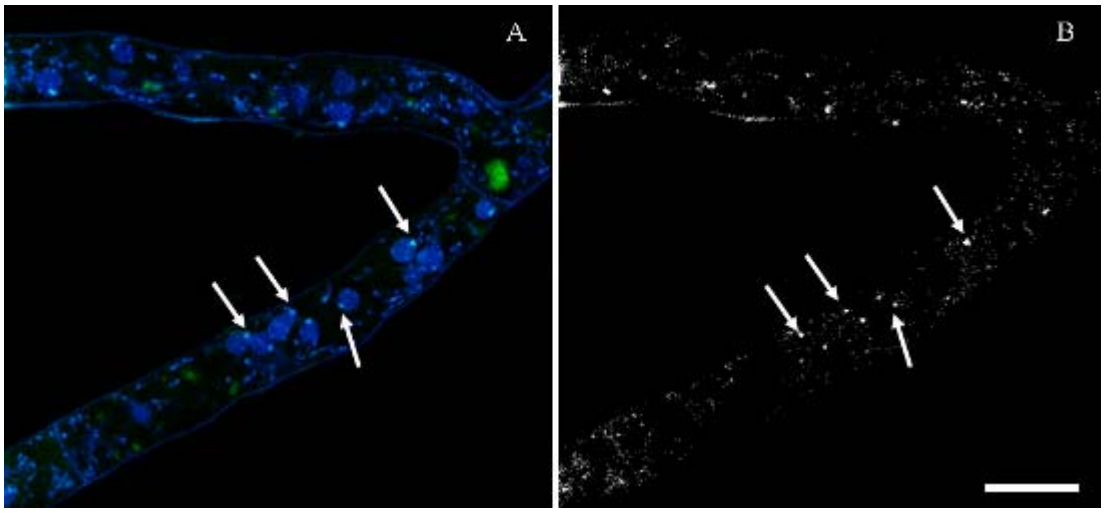


Figure 79. Confocal images showing colocalisation of GFP-NcRab5 with nuclei. (**A**) shows a merged image of DAPI staining (blue) and GFP-NcRab5 (green) (**B**) Colocalisation of DAPI and GFP-NRab5 (indicated in white) (scale bar represents 10 µm). GFP labelling of putative spindle pole bodies by GFP-NcRab5 is indicated by arrows.

Benomyl was used to investigate whether microtubules were involved in GFP labelled structure motility (Fig. 80). At 34.4 µM Benomyl was found to abolish long distance movement of putative endosomes labelled with GFP-NcRab5 and prevented microtubule-like structures being decorated with GFP-NcRab5 within most of the hyphae. It did not inhibit FM4-64 labelling of putative endosomes. Furthermore, GFP-NcRab5 was found to accumulate in large spherical structures, which only labelled FM4-64 positive after roughly 40 min. A small number of hyphae showed a different GFP-NcRab5 distribution pattern (Fig. 81), in these hyphae long tubular structures were quite clearly decorated with GFP-NcRab5 and these seemed stable over time and did not display dynamic behaviour. They were somewhat reminiscent of what was found when microtubule depolymerizing agents

were used in other filamentous fungal hyphae, in which microtubules were GFP-labelled (Straube *et al.*, 2003; Czymmek *et al.*, 2005; Horio and Oakley, 2005). Czymmek *et al.* (2005) reported that in the filamentous fungus *Magnaporthe grisea* a small number of hyphae did not exhibit microtubule depolymerisation, even after prolonged exposure to Benomyl or Griseofulvin (Czymmek *et al.*, 2005). However, Czymmek *et al.* (2005) labelled the microtubules directly by labelling β-tubulin, whereas the GFP-NcRab5 is normally only found associated for short periods of time with the microtubule network (Figs. 74, 76). These tubular structures could perhaps be microtubule bundles, or possibly stretched endosomes distrubuted along microtubules. Within these hyphae GFP-NcRab5 and FM4-64 colocalised on the tubular structures (Fig. 82).

Latrunculin B treatment also gave rise to long, tubular GFP-NcRab5 labelled structures within the hyphae (Fig. 83). However, the structures shown with Latrunculin B treatment had a different appearance. In contrast to the GFP-NcRab5 labelled tubular structures appearing with Benomyl treatment, tubular structures caused by Latrunculin B treatment were dynamic in nature. Latrunculin B also had no apparent effect on putative endosome movement in the hyphae. Brefeldin A did not disrupt the localisation of GFP-NcRab5 as drastically as it disrupted NcClc-GFP labelling (section 5.2.1.2). However, there was a significant increase in cytosolic GFP localisation concomitant with an increased number of labelled organelles of a very heterogenous size (Fig. 85), compared to an untreated hypha (Fig. 86). Endocytic internalisation of FM4-64 was still observed and FM4-64 colocalised with the GFP labelled organelles increasingly over time (Fig. 85). GFP-NcRab5 also apparently labelled the Spitzenkörper at 5-6 min after BFA addition (Fig. 87), although this localisation was not seen at 8 min or later (Fig. 85).

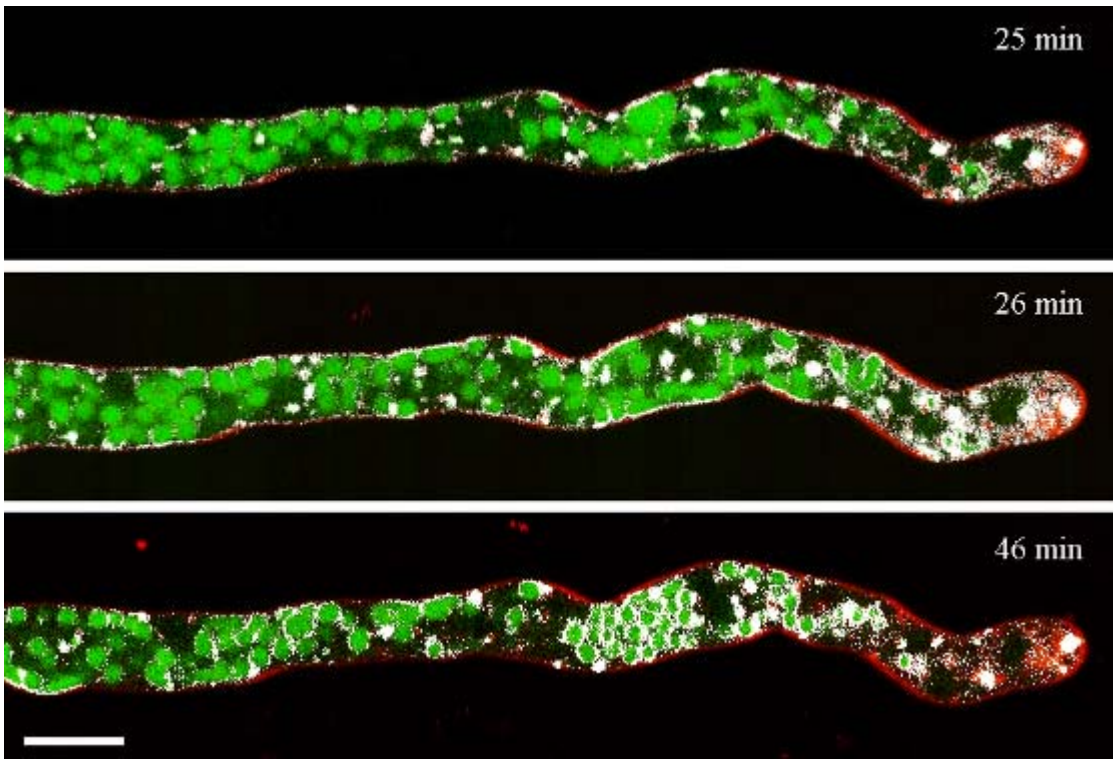


Figure 80. Confocal images of a vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* GFP-NcRab5 exposed to 34.4 µM Benomyl. Merged images of FM4-64 (red) and GFP-NcRab5 (green) with colocalisation (indicated in white) at three time points. Long distance movement of structures was abolished and large spherical aggregates of GFP labelled structures appear, most of which did not colocalize with FM4-64 until 45 min after adding FM4-64 and Benomyl (scale bar represent 10 µm). [See movies 11 and 12]

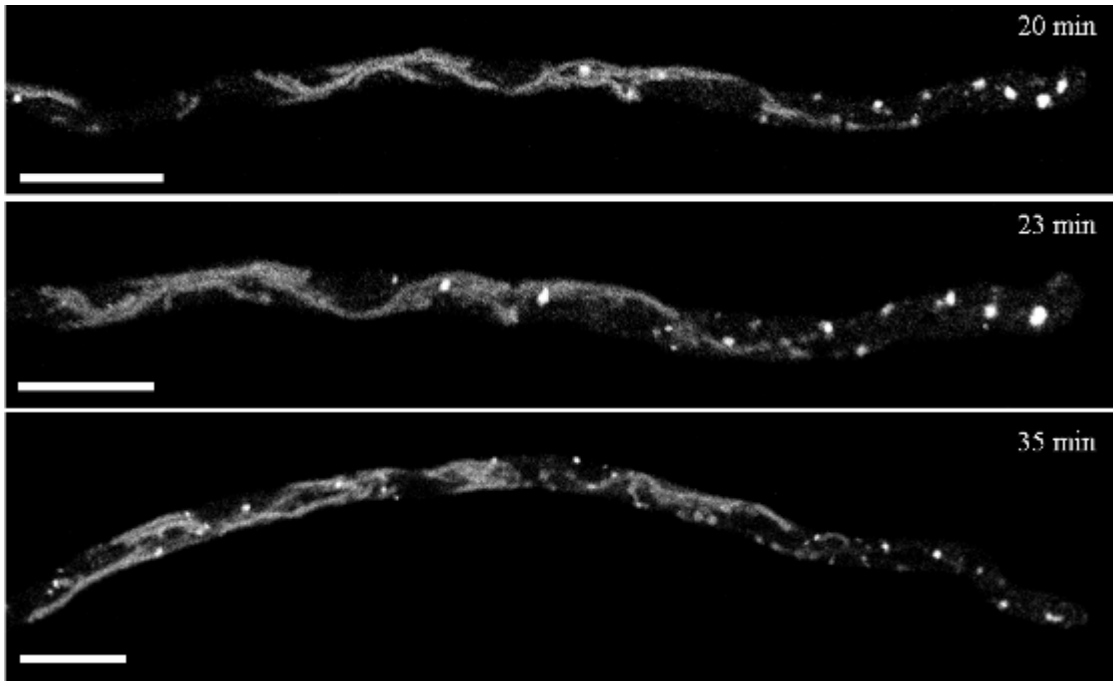


Figure 81. Confocal images of vegetative hyphae of *Neurospora* GFP-NcRab5 exposed to 34.4 µM Benomyl. Persistent and stable GFP-labelling of tubular structures in the presence of Benomyl (scale bars represent 10 µm).

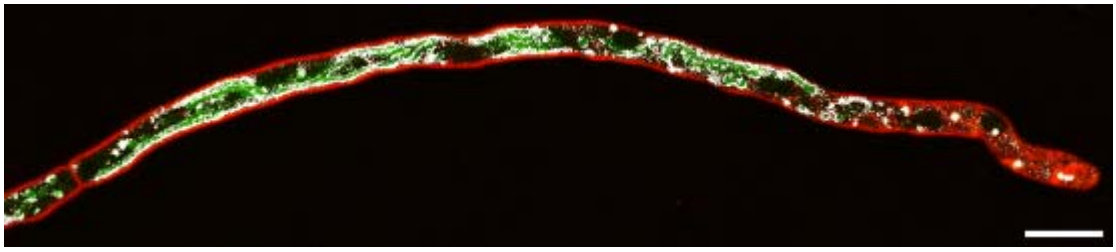


Figure 82. Merged confocal image showing colocalisation (indicated in white) between FM4-64 and GFP-NcRab5 in a vegetative hypha of *Neurospora crassa* with GFP-NcRab5 decorated tubular structures. Exposed to 34.4 µM Benomyl for 35 min in the presence of FM4-64 (scale bar represents 10 µm).

Figure 83. Merged confocal image of FM4-64 (red) and GFP-NcRab5 (green) showing tubular structures decorated with GFP-NcRab5 in the presence of Latrunculin B. 9 min after addition of 50 µM Latrunculin B in the presence of FM4-64. [See movie 13]

10 µM Wortmannin showed effects resembling the overexpression caused by the *ccg-1* promoter in vegetative hyphae when grown under light (compare Fig. 84 with Fig. 77).

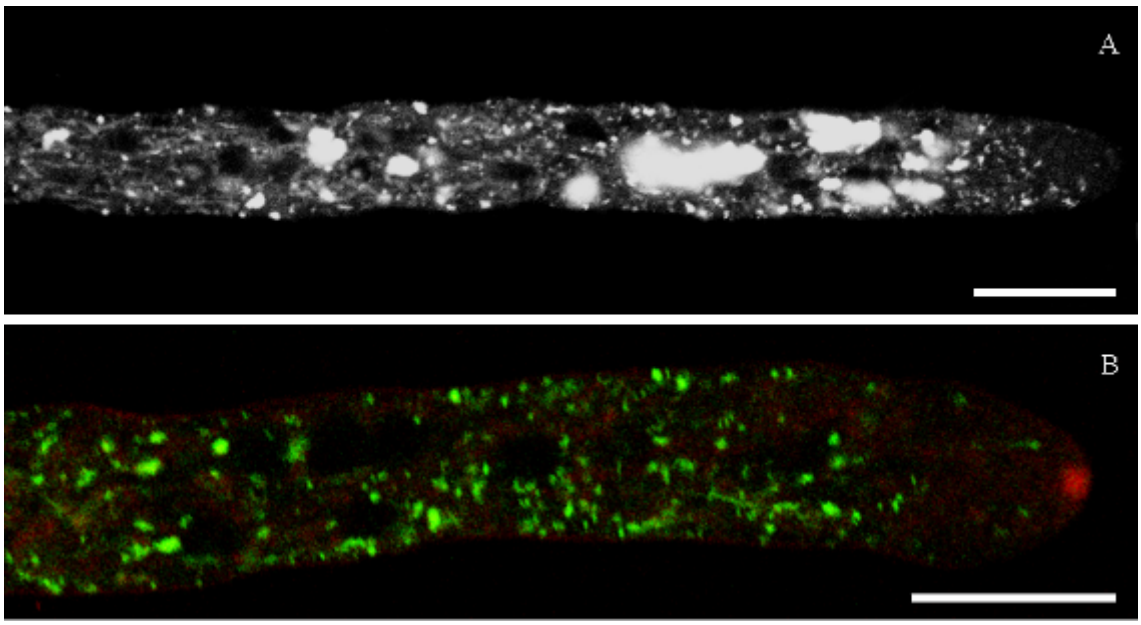


Figure 84. Confocal image showing GFP-NcRab5 effects caused by exposure to 10 µM Wortmannin in the GFP-NcRab5 *Neurospora* strain. (**A**) a *Neurospora* vegetative hypha expressing GFP-NcRab5 after 30 min treatment with 10 µM Wortmannin. (**B**) shows a vegetative hypha expressing GFP-NcRab5 without Wortmannin treatment. Both (A) and (B) were grown in the dark.

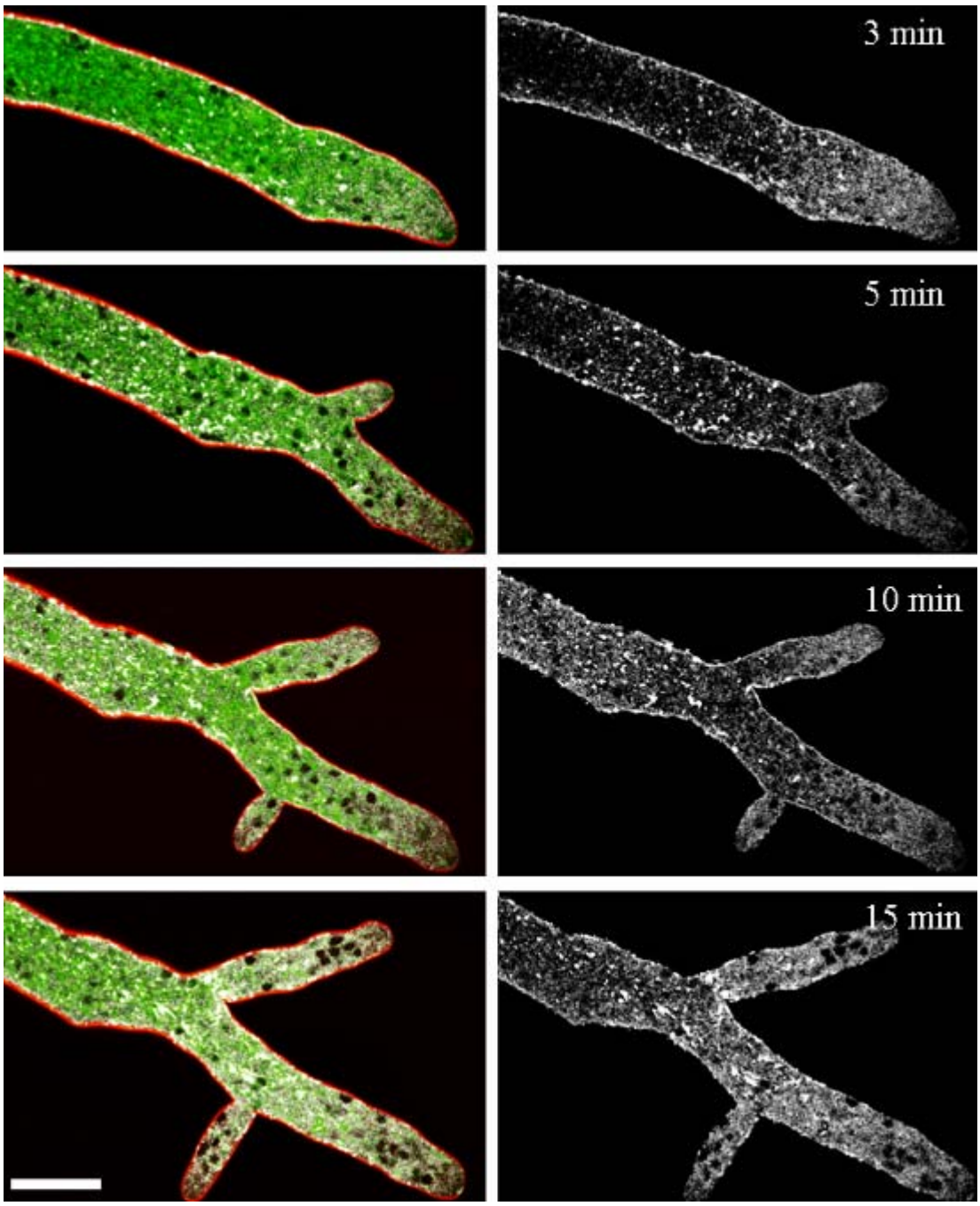


Figure 85. Confocal images showing the effects of Brefeldin A on GFP-NcRab5 organelle labelling with time. Growing vegetative hypha of *Neurospora* exposed to 0.36 μM BFA in the presence of 10 μM FM4-64. BFA blocked FM4-64 staining of Spitzenkörper. BFA did not disrupt organellar labelling as it caused with NcClc-GFP. There was a significant increase in cytosolic GFP fluorescence. Colocalisation between FM4-64 and GFP-NcRab5 increased with time. After 10 min in the presence of BFA, hyphal growth ceases (scale bar represents 10 μm).

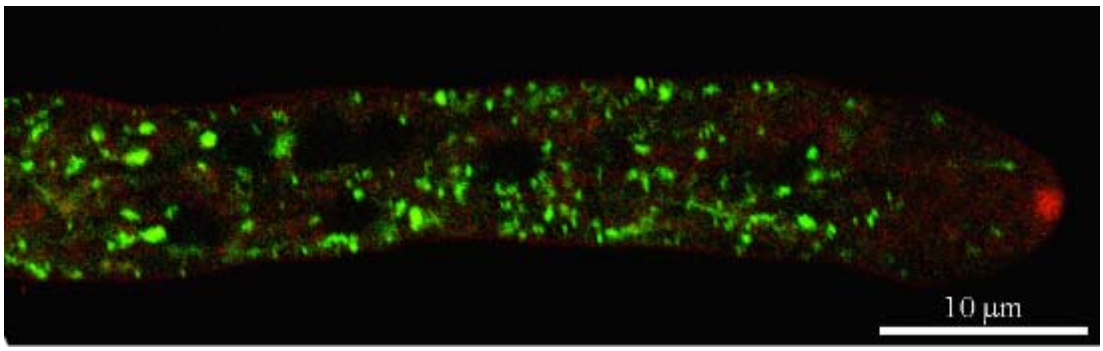


Figure 86. Merged confocal image of FM4-64 and GFP-NcRab5 in an untreated growing vegetative hypha of the *N. crassa* GFP-NcRab5 transformant. 20 min of FM4-64 incubation.

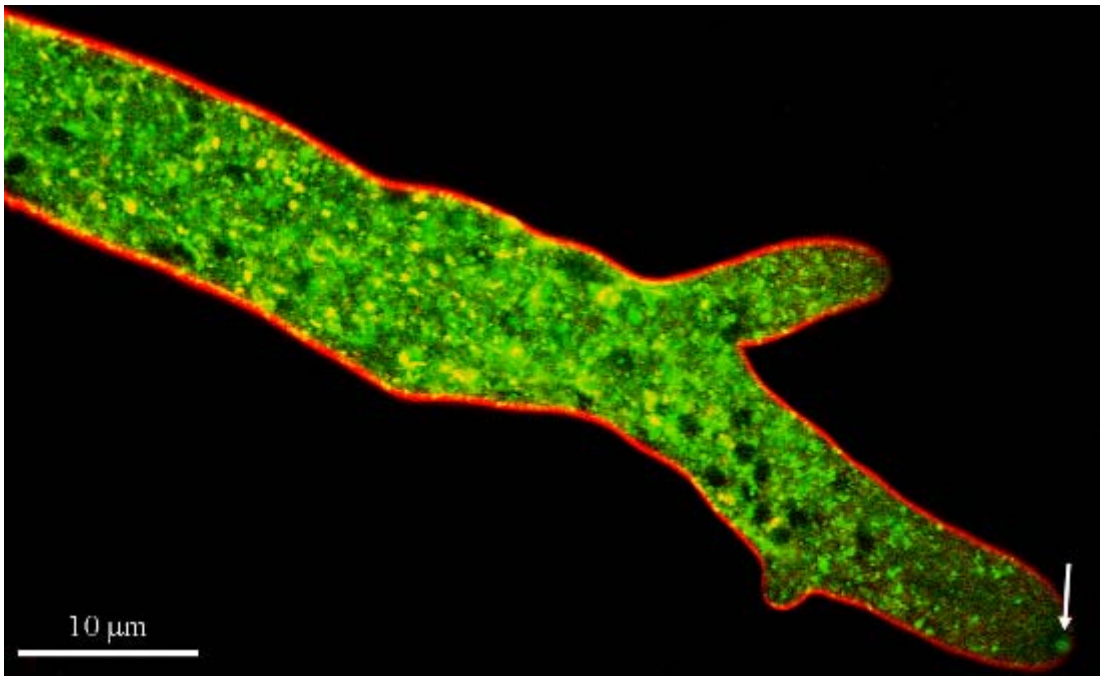


Figure 87. Merged confocal image of FM4-64 and GFP-NcRab5 in a BFA treated growing vegetative hypha of *N. crassa* GFP-NcRab5 transformant. 6 minutes of BFA exposure in the presence of FM4-64. The arrow indicates GFP-NcRab5 labelling of the Spitzenkörper, note the negative staining shown by the FM4-64 around the GFP core.

5.2.1.4 *Dual localisation of mCherry-NcRab5 and NcClc-GFP*

A N-terminal labelling vector of NCU06410 (NcRab5) with mCherry, an enhanced version of mRFP1 (Shaner *et al.*, 2004), was created from pIG1783 (Pöggeler *et al.*, 2003). NCU06410 was amplified and cloned into pIG1783 using NotI and SpeI restriction sites. The resulting plasmid (pIG1783NRab5) was digested with NcoI and digest blunt-ended with mung bean nuclease (NEB), before being digested with NotI. The fluorescent protein mCherry was amplified from pRSET-BmCherry and cloned

into pIG1783NRab5 using EcoRV and NotI restriction sites. This resulted in the plasmid pEKCherryNRab5 (Fig. 88).

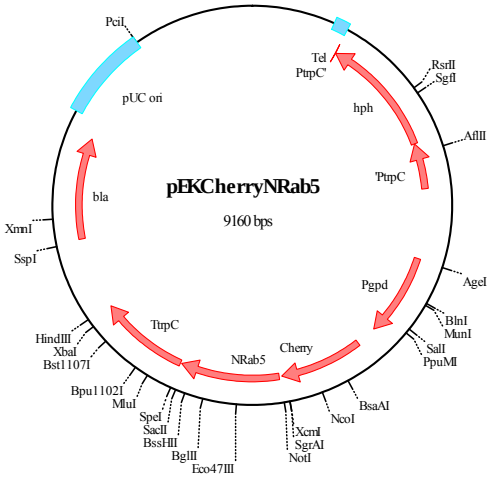


Figure 88. pIG1783 with an N-terminal mCherry tag of NCU06410 (NcRab5).

Expression of this vector in a *Neurospora* clathrin light chain-GFP (NcClc-GFP) transformant showed little co-localisation between the two fluorescent proteins (Fig. 89). This indicates that each localizes to a different compartment within hyphae.

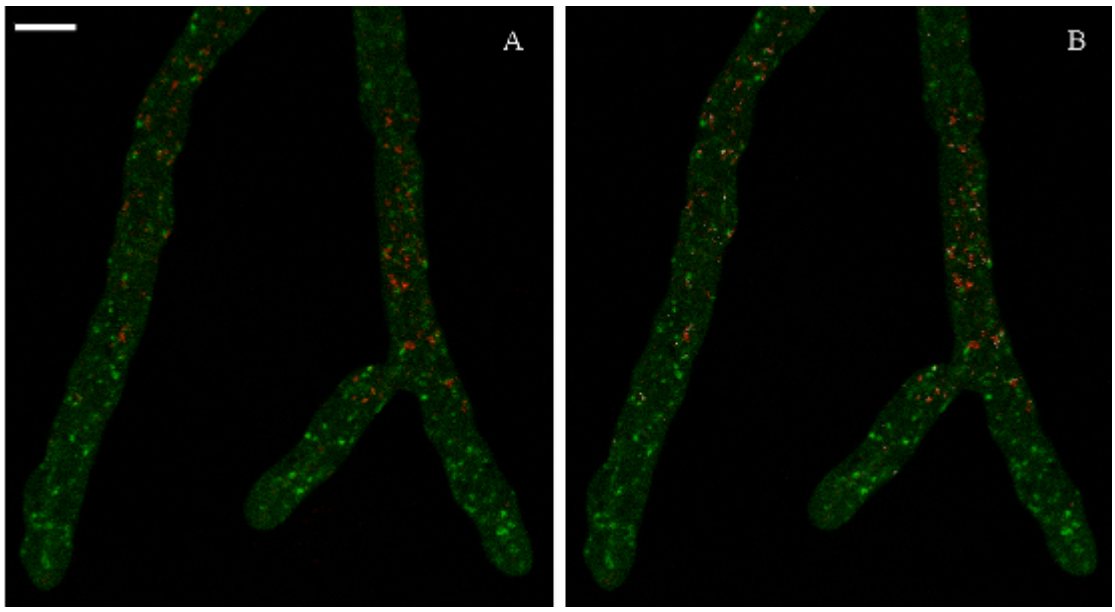


Figure 89. Merged confocal images showing Clathrin light chain-GFP and mCherry-NcRab5 dual labelling in vegetative hyphae of *Neurospora crassa*. (**A**) shows NcClc-GFP (green) and mCherry-NcRab5 (red). (**B**) shows their colocalisation (indicated in white) (scale bar represents 10 µm).

5.2.2 *Attempts to label Sla1p, Sla2p and Pan1p homologues in N. crassa*

Cloning of NCU02978 (genomic gene size 3.7 Kb), the *Neurospora* Sla1p homologue and NCU06171 (genomic gene size 4.6 Kb), the *Neurospora* Pan1p homologue, was attempted numerous times, but was unsuccessful. This was most likely due to the large sizes of the genes, as all genes were cloned from genomic DNA, with introns. The introns added significantly to gene length. Cloning of NCU01956 (genomic gene size 3.3 Kb), the Sla2p homologue, was successful, but labelling was halted as a later release of the *Neurospora crassa* genome revealed a much longer gene (NCU10938) to be the Sla2p homologue (appendix C).

5.2.3 *Analysis of knock-out mutants of endocytic proteins*

Gene knock out is a widely used method to test the function of the proteins encoded by these genes. Since completing the sequencing of the *Neurospora* genome the *Neurospora* genome consortium has initiated a project to knock out all of the genes of this organism ~ 10.000 genes (Colot *et al.*, 2006). Homologues of a number of *Saccharomyces* endocytosis proteins were requested (Table 19).

Table 19. Knock-out mutants of endocytic proteins in *Neurospora crassa*

NCU number	*S. cerevisiae* homologue	Lethal in *S. cerevisae*	Ascospore lethal (homokaryon)	Yeast phenotype
NCU00895	Ypt52/3 (Rab5)	no	yes	inhibition of uptake of LY and alpha-factor
NCU01756	Bbc1	no	yes	none
NCU02111	My03p/My05p (Type I myosin)	no (single deletion)	yes	temperature sensitive endocytosis defects
NCU02510	Chc1 (Clathrin HC)	yes (in most genetic backgrounds)	yes	slow growth
NCU02978	Sla1 (Intersectin-like)	no	yes	temperature sensitive and defects in cortical actin cytoskeleton
NCU03947	Rsp5 (Ubiquitin ligase)	yes	yes	-
NCU04100	Vps1 (Dynamin-like)	no	yes	actin cytoskeletal defects and uptake problems of Ste3p receptor
NCU04115	Clc1 (Clathrin LC)	no	yes	cell growth problems
NCU04119	Tlg2	no	no	missorting of CPY and defective in LY and Ste3p uptake
NCU04783	Ent1/2 (Epsin-like)	no (single deletion)	yes	vacuolar membranes are less intensely labeled and FM4-64 accumulates in punctate structures within the cytoplasm and at the cell periphery
NCU06410	Ypt51/2/3 (Rab5)	no	no	inhibition of uptake of LY and alpha-factor
NCU06347	End3 (Eps15-like)	no	yes	defective in pheromone uptake
NCU07173	Arf3 (Arf6)	no	no	none
NCU07438	Las17/Bee1 (WASP)	no	yes	cortical actin patches disappear
NCU07989	Aps2p (AP-2 component)	no	yes	none
NCU08340	Arf1	no	yes	slow growth
NCU10938	Sla2 (HIP1-like)	no	yes	temperature sensitive endocytosis defects

A knock-out of NCU06410 (NcRab5) was created by homologues recombination (Colot *et al.*, 2006). Although this deletion mutant did not display any obvious endocytosis defects as indicated by FM4-64 labelling (Fig. 90), it did have a significant defect when sexual crosses were performed (Kuo, Kalkman and Read, unpublished). The number of successful fertilized crosses was greatly reduced in a sexual cross using the NcRab5 knockout as a male parent (Fig. 91).

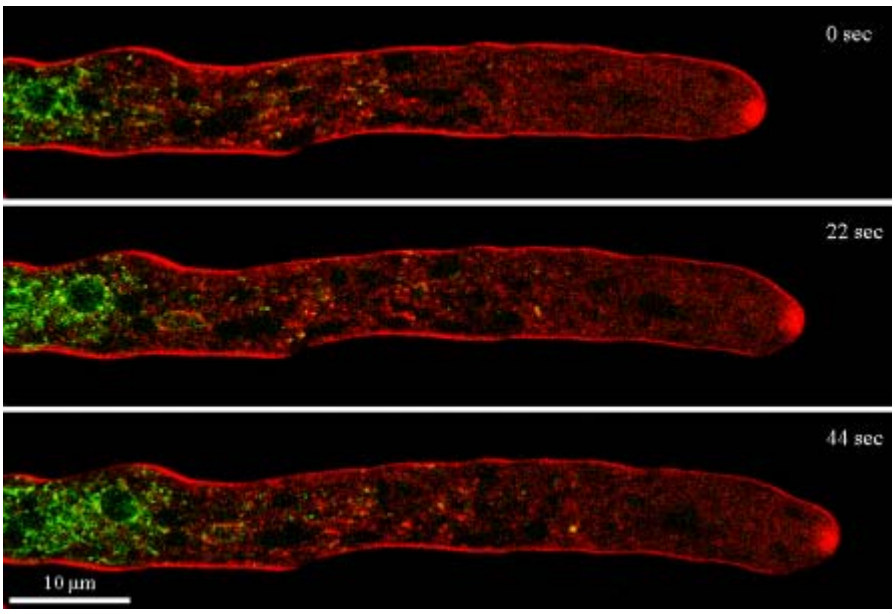


Figure 90. Confocal images of a growing vegetative hyphae of a *Neurospora* NcRab5 knockout mutant. Showing normal uptake and distribution of FM4-64 (red) and a normal vacuolar system labelled with DFFDA (green). [See movie 14]

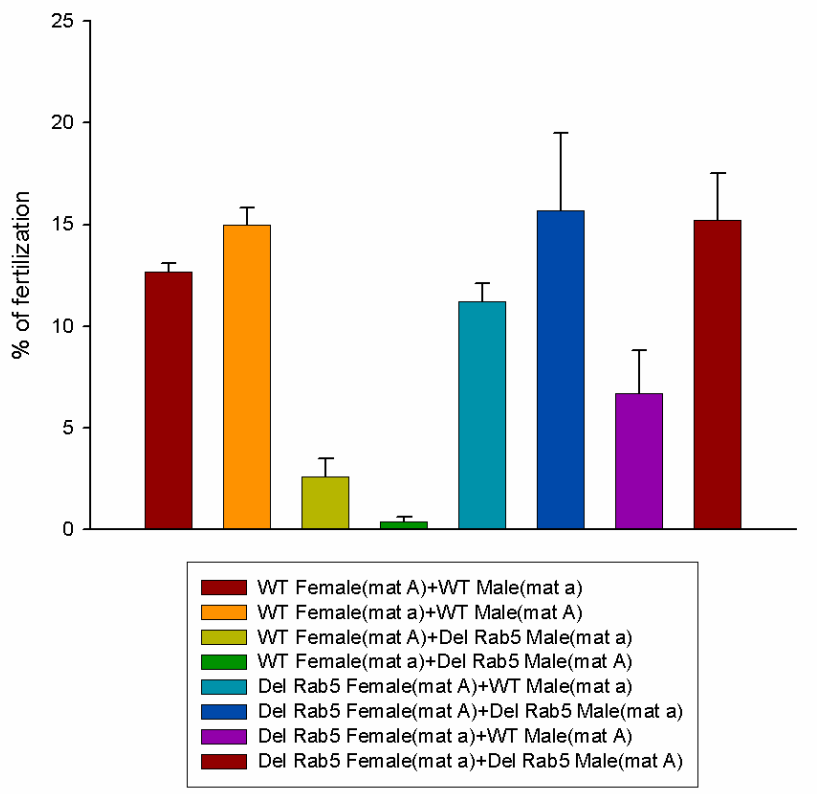


Figure 91. Histogram showing percentage of fertilized *Neurospora* protoperithecia in crosses using the NcRab5 knockout (Del Rab5**)**(error bars represent standard deviation)**.** Bars represent averages of ten repeats. This experiment was done in collaboration with Hsiao-Che Kuo.

5.3 Discussion

The GFP labelling of the *Neurospora* WASP homologue, provides the first evidence for this protein localizing to punctate structures in filamentous fungi. It is possible that these punctate structures are in association with actin patches, which are known to be sites of endocytosis in budding yeast (Ayscough, 2004). The altered localisation of *Neurospora* WASP upon growth arrest of the hypha could be indicative of a role for *Neurospora* WASP in polarized growth, which has been reported in *Ashbya gossypii* and *Candida albicans* (Walther and Wendland, 2004a; Walther and Wendland, 2004b). Unfortunately the knockout of this gene proved lethal which prevented an assessment of its role in either endocytosis or polarized growth.

The overexpression of the GFP-tagged clathrin light chain shown by Western blotting is most likely due to its stronger expression under the control of the constitutive *ccg-1* promoter in contrast to the native clathrin light chain promoter. The reaction with the budding yeast Clc1p antibody showed very clear bands running at the expected sizes, with minimal cross-reaction. The slight differences between expected size and observed size are not uncommon as this was also found for the budding yeast and human clathrin light chain proteins (Kirchhausen *et al.*, 1987; Jackson *et al.*, 1987; Jackson and Parham, 1988; Silveira *et al.*, 1990). The N-terminal residues tend to be rich in Pro and Gly, and this composition accounts for the anomalous electrophoretic mobility and exaggeration in protein size compared to predicted size (Scarmato and Kirchhausen, 1990). It shows that there is an expressed copy of the clathrin light chain homologue present in *Neurospora*. The thick band at approximately 60 kDa is the GFP-labelled extra copy of the clathrin light chain. GFP itself is a protein of 27 kDa, so this is exactly the extra size added. The parental strain only showed the faint band of the native clathrin light chain.

The GFP-labelled clathrin light chain was shown to mainly localize to organelles that were reminiscent of Golgi or early endosomes, as it does in both budding yeast and mammalian cells (section 1.3, Fig. 4). Apart from this it colocalized with FM4-64 in the plasma membrane, which is consistent with it having a comparable role with clathrin found in other eukaryotes (Kirchhausen, 2000a; Newpher *et al.*, 2005; Traub, 2005; Kaksonen *et al.*, 2005). The colocalisation of FM4-64 and clathrin-GFP behind the Spitzenkörper suggested a high endocytic activity in this region. This may indicate considerable recycling of proteins involved in tip growth as has been suggested by Read and Hickey (2001). Convincingly demonstrating colocalisation of clathrin-GFP and FM4-64 in any other hyphal region apart from the clearly labelled organelles proved difficult due to background GFP fluorescence in the cytosol.

The disruption of clathrin-GFP localisation by BFA and the lack of colocalisation between the Golgi marker BODIPY TR ceramide and clathrin-GFP seem contradictory. The first would suggest that clathrin localised in Golgi (section 4.3) and the latter would suggest it is localised in endosomes. However, BODIDY TR ceramide stained very few organelles in the hyphal tip, whereas clathrin-GFP labelled organelles were present throughout hyphae.
The organelles labelled with GFP-NcRab5 (section 5.2.1.3) often appeared morphologically different from those labelled with NcClc-GFP (e.g. GFP-NcRab5 labelled organelles were often elongated, whilst NcClc-GFP labelled organelles were sometimes donut-shaped, and never observed as elongated structures).
These results suggest that NcClc-GFP and GFP-NcRab5 did not label the same organelles. It is thus likely that the *N. crassa* clathrin light chain does not localize to endosomes at a detectable level. In budding yeast the clathrin light chain localises to *trans*-Golgi/endosomal structures, as well as cortical patches (Newpher *et al.*, 2005; Kaksonen *et al.*, 2005). Clathrin in mammalian cells has been shown to localise to the plasma membrane and Golgi (Merrifield *et al.*, 2002; Hinners and Tooze, 2003; Merrifield, 2004; Traub, 2005; Merrifield *et al.*, 2005).
BFA had a quite different effect on GFP-NcRab5 than it had on NcClc-GFP localisation, in contrast, the localisation of GFP-NcRab5 to putative endosomes was not BFA sensitive. On the contrary, a greater number of GFP-NcRab5 labelled putative endosomes formed after BFA treatment. Although these endosomes were significantly greater in number than in an untreated control, they did not seem to enlarge to a much larger size than normal labelled organelle. The GFP-NcRab5 labelled putative endosomes were very heterogenous in size in BFA treated hyphae and at 5-6 min GFP-NcRab5 localisation was apparent at the Spitzenkörper.
The lack of colocalisation between NcClc-GFP and BODIPY TR ceramide is probably due to this dye failing to stain Golgi in *Neurospora.* It is unclear what was labelled with this particular dye. BODIPY TR ceramide initially behaved like a photo-activatable fluorophore, becoming brightly fluorescent after one or two seconds of light exposure. After this the labelled organelles stained brightly and very quickly and then seemed to swell up and lose integrity. However, it will require other fluorescently labelled proteins specific for Golgi to resolve this issue. As knocking out either the *Neurospora* clathrin light chain or clathrin heavy chain genes proved lethal this limited the analysis of clathrin's function in *Neurospora* in the present study.
The lack of colocalisation between NcClc-GFP and mCherry-NcRab5 provided further evidence that these proteins labelled separate organelles within *Neurospora* hyphae.

Two Rab5/Ypt51 homologues were identified in *Neurospora*, NCU00895 and NCU06410. When C-terminally GFP-labelled, NCU06410 was only found in the cytosol indicating a C-terminal label interfered with its proper localisation; it most likely interfered with its membrane binding, which is crucial to Rab protein function (Stenmark *et al.*, 1994b). A N-terminal GFP labelled NCU06410 localized to structures resembling endosomes, which varied in size and localized next to the plasma membrane as well as more centrally in the cytosol. The GFP-NcRab5 labelled organelles closer to the plasma membrane tended to be smaller. The GFP-NcRab5 labelled organelles were observed to move on tracks, which sometimes appeared filamentous when decorated with GFP-NcRab5. These tracks were most likely microtubules from their appearance and behaviour. There was significant colocalisation between the GFP-NcRab5-labelled organelles and FM4-64 and some colocalisation on the plasma membrane as well.

Mature hyphae were found to be very sensitive to GFP-NcRab5 overexpression when grown in the light, which stimulated *ccg*-1 promoter expression (Loros and Dunlap, 1991). An aggregation of large spherical GFP-labelled organelles was formed in the apical compartment behind the hyphal tip under these conditiona. Overexpression of Rab5 in mammalian cells was also found to lead to the formation of enlarged endosomes (Bucci *et al.*, 1992; Stenmark *et al.*, 1994a). Surprisingly the GFP-NcRab5 labelled protein also appeared to associate with spindle pole bodies when overexpressed. This could indicate a separate function for *Neurospora* Rab5 in the nucleus.

A knockout of NCU00895, the second putative Rab5/Ypt51 homologue in *Neurospora*, proved lethal. However, since the open reading frame for this gene was not correctly identified, this might have caused expression of a truncated NCU00895 protein and led to the lethality.

Knocking out of the Rab5/Ypt51 homologue NCU06410 in *Neurospora*, which was the protein GFP-labelled in this study, did not prove lethal, but did not show any significant growth phenotype or inhibition of endocytic internalization of FM4-64. This may have been due to the presence of the other Rab5 (NCU00895) homologue in the genome. However, sexual crosses with the NCU06410 knockout did show a severe delay in the formation of protoperithecia. This may have been due to the abberant behaviour of male nuclei that has been observed following crossing of the mutant, as the male, with the wild type, as the female (Kuo *et al.*, unpublished).

The homokaryon lethality of 14 out of 17 of the knockouts in *N. crassa*, compared to only 3 lethal knockouts in *S. cerevisiae*, is an indication of the importance of the proteins they encode in the process of endocytosis/vesicle trafficking (Table 19). However, some of the

yeast homologues (End3p and Sla1p) involved in endocytosis and also the actin cytoskeleton itself have recently been shown to be involved in apoptosis (Gourlay and Ayscough, 2005a; Gourlay and Ayscough, 2005b). This could provide an alternative explanation for the observed lethality of, for example, NCU06347 (End3p homologue) and NCU02978 (Sla1p homologue). The duplication of the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* genome (Wolfe and Shields, 1997), and accompanying gene redundancy, might be an explanation for the robustness of this organism when it comes to gene knock-outs compared to *Neurospora*, which exhibits little gene redundancy (Galagan *et al.*, 2003). Budding yeast has been shown to withstand knocking out of multiple genes in numerous cases (Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1994; Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1998; Wendland *et al.*, 1999; Geli *et al.*, 2000; Day *et al.*, 2002). Because NCU10938.2 was not a correct assignment, and essentially covered two genes, the knock out of this might have been lethal because of the lethality of either gene, or the combination of the two together (NCU01956.1 (Sla2 homologue) and NCU01957.1). The gene assignment of NCU00895.2 was not correct either, as half of the gene was not incorporated. This may have led to a partial knock-out of this gene and the expression of a truncated protein. This truncated protein could have been the cause for homokaryon lethality of the NCU00895.2 knock out, rather than the actual knocking out of the gene.

5.4 Summary

- The *Neurospora* WASP homologue was localised in the plasma membrane just behind the hyphal tip, which was consistent with a role in endocytosis and polarized growth. A knockout of the gene in *Neurospora* proved lethal.

- Clathrin light chain-GFP (NcClc-GFP) in *Neurospora* localisation was concentrated in a region behind the Spitzenkörper and also probably localised to the putative Golgi and not early endosomes. Its localisation at the putative Golgi was Brefeldin A sensitive. A knockout of either the clathrin light chain or the clathrin heavy chain gene proved lethal.

- C-terminal labelling of the *Neurospora* Rab5/Ypt51 homologue (NcRab5) showed a cytosolic localisation, most likely due to GFP interfering with membrane binding of the Rab protein. N-terminal GFP labelling of NcRab5 seemed localised to early endosomes and the plasma membrane. It showed evidence of microtubule-based movement and when overexpressed showed the hallmarks of mammalian Rab5 overexpression. Knocking out of one Rab5 homologue (NCU00895) proved lethal, whereas the

NCU06410 knockout mutant was viable, but endocytic internalisation of FM4-64 was not inhibited. This knockout did have a problem regarding sexual reproduction.

- Single knock outs of 14 out of 17 protein homologues involved in endocytosis in *Neurospora* proved lethal.

6. GENERAL DISCUSSION AND FUTURE WORK

In chapter 3, bioinformatic analyses of filamentous fungal putative endocytic proteins, that were homologous to known budding yeast endocytic proteins, revealed that a complex endocytic machinery was present in the 10 filamentous fungi tested, and therefore is likely to be present in all filamentous fungi.

Putative endocytic proteins of *Neurospora* and *Magnaporthe* showed a higher homology to fission yeast endocytic proteins than those of budding yeast, and a higher homology to mammalian proteins than plant proteins. This indicates a closer relatedness of these filamentous fungi to fission yeast as well as a closer relatedness to animals than plants.

Phylogenetic analyses showed that filamentous fungal endocytic proteins have not diverged greatly, as they generally cluster together in phylogenetic trees containing these as well as yeast proteins and mammalian proteins.

From the analyses described in chapter 3-5, an updated model of vesicle trafficking in *Neurospora crassa* was constructed (Fig. 92). Since all the budding yeast endocytic proteins are convincingly homologues to the putative endocytic proteins identified in *N. crassa* it is proposed they share function too.

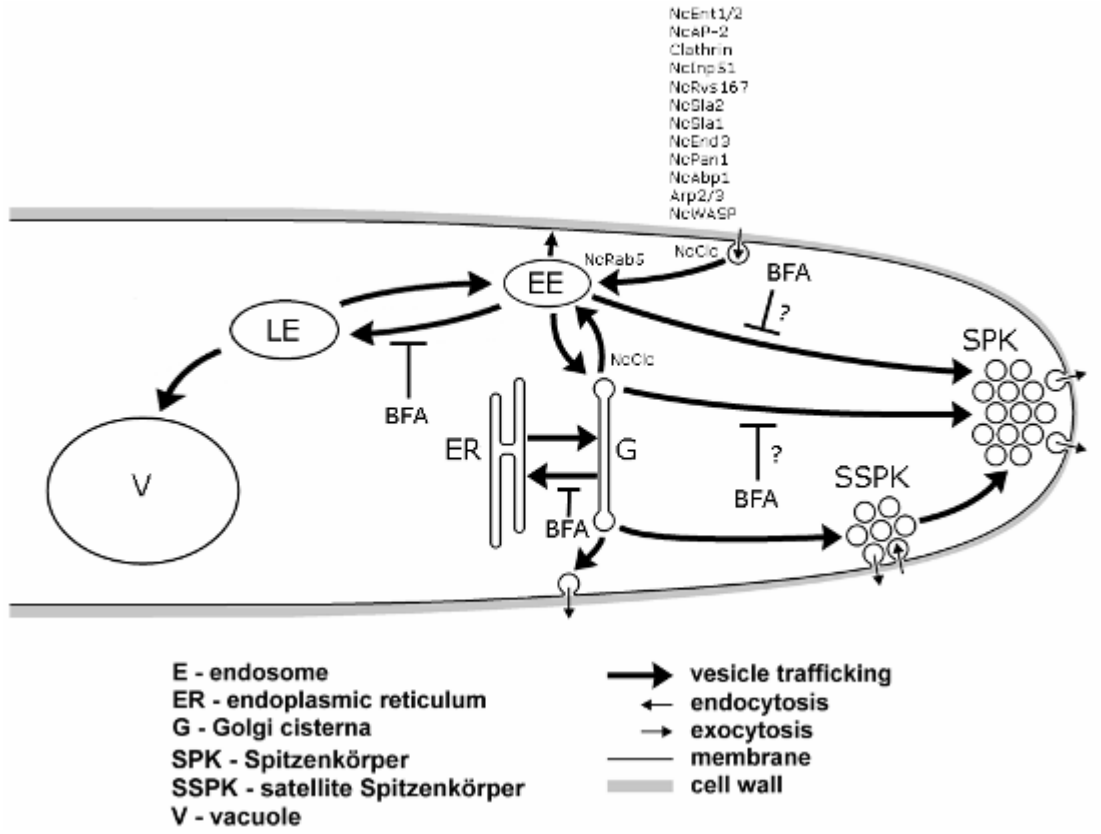


Figure 92 . Proposed model of vesicle trafficking in *Neurospora crassa*. An update of the model proposed by Read and Hickey (2001) based on new evidence from my research. EE = early endosome, ER = endoplasmic reticulum, G = Golgi, LE = late endosome, SPK = Spitzenkörper, SSPK = satellite Spitzenkörper, V = vacuole. *Neurospora* homologues to budding yeast proteins involved in endocytic internalisation are indicated in order of their proposed arrival at the site of endocytosis. Vesicle trafficking pathways that are likely to be blocked by Brefeldin A (BFA) are indicated.

Live-cell imaging of the dyes FM4-64 and Lucifer Yellow showed that three filamentous fungal species can take up these dyes by endocytosis. However, the fluid-phase endocytosis marker Lucifer Yellow was only internalised by protoplasts, which indicates that the filamentous fungal cell wall poses an obstacle for its endocytic uptake. This was also found for the basidiomycete *Ustilago maydis* (Wedlich-Söldner *et al.*, 2000). This contrasts with *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and *Candida albicans* which readily take up Lucifer Yellow (Basrai *et al.*, 1990; Dulic *et al.*, 1991). Germinating conidia of the filamentous fungus *Magnaporthe grisea* were shown to take up two fluid-phase endocytosis markers, i.e. FITC-dextran and Lucifer Yellow (Atkinson *et al.*, 2002). Differences in the chemical or physical composition of the fungal cell may explain these different results.

Latrunculin B showed the involvement of actin in endocytosis in *Neurospora*, as it was shown to be the case in budding and fission yeast (Ayscough *et al.*, 1997; Ayscough, 2000;

Ayscough, 2004; Gachet and Hyams, 2005). Latrunculin B was also recently shown to block endocytosis of FM4-64 in *A. nidulans* (Peñalva, 2005)and Cytochalasin A, another actin polymerisation inhibitor, was shown to block the endocytic internalisation of a uric acid xanthine permease in *A. oryzae* (Higuchi *et al.*, 2006).

Brefeldin A blocked FM4-64 trafficking to the Spitzenkörper. However, whether this constituted a block in vesicular transport from early endosomes or Golgi was not clear. Further analysis of the Arf family of GTPases will be required to elucidate the complete picture regarding the effects of BFA on *N. crassa* vesicle trafficking. The drug Exo1, which has comparable effects on Arf1 as BFA, would provide a useful tool for this too (Feng *et al.*, 2003). Preliminary results with wortmannin showed some effect, but most likely a higher concentration is required for more distinct effect. Analysis of recently identified inhibitors, such as Dynasore, a recently found *in vitro* inhibitor of Dynamin1, Dynamin2 and Drp1, mammalian forms of Dynamin (Macia *et al.*, 2006), and Secramine, an inhibitor of Golgi traffic (Pelish *et al.*, 2006) could be useful in dissecting the *Neurospora* vesicle trafficking further.

GFP-labelling of three putative endocytic proteins in *N. crassa* showed each exhibited a distinct localisation. The *Neurospora* WASP homologue showed a localisation to subapical motile spots on the plasma membrane. These may be associated with structures similar to budding yeast cortical actin patches, which are known to be involved in endocytosis (Wendland *et al.*, 1999; Ayscough *et al.*, 1999; Tang *et al.*, 2000; Huckaba *et al.*, 2004). Double labelling NcWASP and actin with different fluorescent proteins, should confirm this (Huckaba *et al.*, 2004). Other candidates for colocalisation studies would be Sla1p and Abp1p homologues. These were elegantly shown to interact in a fluorescence resonance energy transfer (FRET) experiment by Warren *et al.* (2002).

Marker proteins for all organelles in the vesicle trafficking pathway in *N. crassa* should be identified, to positively identify all organelles. This would greatly benefit research into endocytosis and secretion. In budding yeast this has already been done, localising t-SNAREs such as Tlg1p and Pep12p on the early endosome and late endosome respectively (Burri and Lithgow, 2004). Other candidates for this could be Rab proteins, as was shown for Rab4, Rab5, Rab9, Rab 11 and Rab22 in mammalian cells (Sonnichsen *et al.*, 2000; Kauppi *et al.*, 2002; Ganley *et al.*, 2004) (reviewed by Zerial and McBride, 2001). A knock-out of the *N.*

crassa Tlg2 early endosomal t-SNARE (NCU04119) was not lethal, pointing to SNAREs as a starting point for a further analysis of endocytosis in *N. crassa*.

Expressing of fluorescently labelled endocytic proteins under the control of their native promoter should be attempted to reduce overexpression problems and confirm the observed localisation described in this study.

The evaluation of new putative endocytic gene knockouts in *Neurospora*, such as:

- Tlg1 SNARE homologue NCU01199
- Tlg2 SNARE homologue NCU04119
- Pep12 SNARE homologue NCU06777
- Yap1801p (AP180) homologue NCU02586
- Inp51 (synaptojanin) homologue NCU03298
- Myo3/5p (myosin) homologue NCU02111.2
- Rvs161p (amphiphysin) homologue NCU01069
- Rvs167p (amphiphysin) homologue NCU04637

could lead to a better understanding of endocytosis in *Neurospora*, although it is likely that a number of these would also prove to be homokaryon lethal and therefore hard to analyse. However, heterokaryon strains of ascospora lethal genes are available. These strains contain both mutant nuclei with the gene knocked out as well as wild type nuclei with an intact copy of the gene. Heterokaryon strains might provide a means of analysing phenotypes due to the reduced gene transcript levels, and thus reduced protein within the hyphae.

Another approach would be to complement budding yeast knockouts of endocytic proteins with their *Neurospora* gene homologues as has been done for Ypt5 in *S. pombe* (*S. pombe* Ypt5 knockout replaced with canine Rab5C) (Armstrong *et al.*, 1993) and with Ypt51 in mammalian cells (BHK cells transfected with budding yeast Ypt51) (Singer-Krüger *et al.*, 1995).

Transforming viable *Neurospora* knockout strains with GFP labelled endocytic proteins, or proteins which are taken up by endocytosis, such as plasma membrane receptors or permeases (Valdez-Taubas *et al.*, 2004; Higuchi *et al.*, 2006), might show interesting phenotypes or a block at steps in the vesicle trafficking pathway leading to a further insight into the function of the particular knocked out gene.

Endocytic protein interactions in *Neurospora* should be analysed via *in vitro* pulldown assays and *in vivo* FRET analyses. Suitable candidates would be:

- Clathrin light chain (NCU04115), which binds epsins, Sla2p and Pan1p in budding yeast (Wendland *et al.*, 1999; Sun *et al.*, 2005).
- WASP/Las17p (NCU7438), which binds actin, Arp2p, verprolin, Rvs167p, Type I Myosin in budding yeast (Madania *et al.*, 1999; Soulard *et al.*, 2002).

A high percentage of the genes coding for endocytic proteins in *Neurospora* have proven to lead to lethality when knocked out. In these cases RNAi gene knock down could be a valuable tool for studying the function of these endocytic proteins in *Neurospora* (Faugeron, 2000; Chicas *et al.*, 2004).

REFERENCES

Agrios, G.N., 1997. Plant Pathology. Academic Press, London.

Aguilar, R.C., Watson, H.A., Wendland, B., 2003. The yeast Epsin Ent1 is recruited to membranes through multiple independent interactions. J. Biol. Chem. 278**,** 10737-10743.

Al-Samarrai, T.H., Schmid, J., 2000. A simple method for extraction of fungal genomic DNA. Letters in Applied Microbiology 30**,** 53-56.

Allen, G.J., Kwak, J.M., Chu, S.P., Llopis, J., Tsien, R.Y., Harper, J.F., Schroeder, J.I., 1999. Cameleon calcium indicator reports cytoplasmic calcium dynamics in *Arabidopsis* guard cells. Plant J. 19**,** 735-747.

Altschul, S.F., Gish, W., Miller, W., Myers, E.W., Lipman, D.J., 1990. Basic local alignment search tool. J. Mol. Biol. 215**,** 403-410.

Altschul, S.F., Madden, T.L., Schaffer, A.A., Zhang, J., Zhang, Z., Miller, W., Lipman, D.J., 1997. Gapped BLAST and PSI-BLAST: a new generation of protein database search programs. Nucleic Acids Res. 25**,** 3389-3402.

Anant, J.S., Desnoyers, L., Machius, M., Demeler, B., Hansen, J.C., Westover, K.D., Deisenhofer, J., Seabra, M.C., 1998. Mechanism of Rab geranylgeranylation: formation of the catalytic ternary complex. Biochemistry 37**,** 12559-12568.

Anderson, R.G.W., 1991. Molecular motors that shape endocytic membrane. In: Steer, C.J. (Ed.), Intracellular trafficking of proteins Cambridge University Press, London, pp. 13-46.

Aniento, F., Robinson, D.G., 2005. Testing for endocytosis in plants. Protoplasma 226**,** 3-11.

Armstrong, J., Craighead, M.W., Watson, R., Ponnambalam, S., Bowden, S., 1993. *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* ypt5: a homologue of the rab5 endosome fusion regulator. Mol. Biol. Cell 4**,** 583-592.

Ashford, A.E., 1998. Dynamic pleiomorphic vacuole systems: are they endosomes and transport compartments in fungal hyphae. Advances in Botanical Research 28**,** 119-159.

Atkinson, H.A., Daniels, A., Read, N.D., 2002. Live-cell imaging of endocytosis during conidial germination in the rice blast fungus, *Magnaporthe grisea*. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 37**,** 233-244.

Ayscough, K., 1998. Use of latrunculin-A, an actin monomer-binding drug. Methods Enzymol. 298**,** 18-25.

Ayscough, K.R., 2000. Endocytosis and the development of cell polarity in yeast require a dynamic F-actin cytoskeleton. Curr. Biol. 10**,** 1587-1590.

Ayscough, K.R., 2004. Endocytosis: Actin in the driving seat. Curr. Biol. 14**,** R124-R126.

Ayscough, K.R., Drubin, D.G., 1996. ACTIN: general principles from studies in yeast. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. 12**,** 129-160.

Ayscough, K.R., Eby, J.J., Lila, T., Dewar, H., Kozminski, K.G., Drubin, D.G., 1999. Sla1p is a functionally modular component of the yeast cortical actin cytoskeleton required for correct localization of both Rho1p-GTPase and Sla2p, a protein with talin homology. Mol. Biol. Cell 10**,** 1061-1075.

Ayscough, K.R., Stryker, J., Pokala, N., Sanders, M., Crews, P., Drubin, D.G., 1997. High rates of actin filament turnover in budding yeast and roles for actin in establishment and maintenance of cell polarity revealed using the actin inhibitor latrunculin-A. J. Cell Biol. 137**,** 399-416.

Baggett, J.J., D'Aquino, K.E., Wendland, B., 2003. The Sla2p talin domain plays a role in endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Genetics 165**,** 1661-1674.

Baggett, J.J., Wendland, B., 2001. Clathrin function in yeast endocytosis. Traffic 2**,** 297-302.

Baluška, F., Šamaj, J., Hlavacka, A., Kendrick-Jones, J., Volkmann, D., 2004. Actin-dependent fluid-phase endocytosis in inner cortex cells of maize root apices. J. Exp. Bot. 55**,** 463-473.

Basrai, M.A., Naider, F., Becker, J.M., 1990. Internalization of lucifer yellow in *Candida albicans* by fluid phase endocytosis. J. Gen. Microbiol. 136**,** 1059-1065.

Bates, G.W., 1999. Plant transformation via protoplast electroporation. Methods Mol. Biol. 111**,** 359-366.

Battey, N.H., James, N.C., Greenland, A.J., Brownlee, C., 1999. Exocytosis and endocytosis. Plant Cell 11**,** 643-660.

Bénédetti, H., Raths, S., Crausaz, F., Riezman, H., 1994. The END3 gene encodes a protein that is required for the internalization step of endocytosis and for actin cytoskeleton organization in yeast. Mol. Biol. Cell 5**,** 1023-1037.

Bennett, E.M., Chen, C.Y., Engqvist-Goldstein, A.E., Drubin, D.G., Brodsky, F.M., 2001. Clathrin hub expression dissociates the actin-binding protein Hip1R from coated pits and disrupts their alignment with the actin cytoskeleton. Traffic 2**,** 851-858.

Bensen, E.S., Costaguta, G., Payne, G.S., 2000. Synthetic genetic interactions with temperature-sensitive clathrin in Saccharomyces cerevisiae. Roles for synaptojanin-like Inp53p and dynamin-related Vps1p in clathrin-dependent protein sorting at the trans-Golgi network. Genetics 154**,** 83-97.

Beranger, F., Paterson, H., Powers, S., de, G.J., Hancock, J.F., 1994. The effector domain of Rab6, plus a highly hydrophobic C terminus, is required for Golgi apparatus localization. Mol. Cell Biol. 14**,** 744-758.

Betz, W.J., Mao, F., Smith, C.B., 1996. Imaging exocytosis and endocytosis. Curr. Opin. Neurobiol. 6**,** 365-371.

Bhatnagar, D., Yu, J., Ehrlich, K.C., 2002. Toxins of filamentous fungi. Chem. Immunol. 81**,** 167-206.

Bock, J.B., Matern, H.T., Peden, A.A., Scheller, R.H., 2001. A genomic perspective on membrane compartment organization. Nature 409**,** 839-841.

Bolte, S., Talbot, C., Boutte, Y., Catrice, O., Read, N.D., Satiat-Jeunemaitre, B., 2004. FM-dyes as experimental probes for dissecting vesicle trafficking in living plant cells. J. Microsc. 214**,** 159-173.

Boman, A.L., 2001. GGA proteins: new players in the sorting game. J. Cell Sci. 114**,** 3413-3418.

Boman, A.L., Kahn, R.A., 1995. Arf proteins: the membrane traffic police? Trends Biochem. Sci. 20**,** 147-150.

Bonifacino, J.S., Glick, B.S., 2004. The mechanisms of vesicle budding and fusion. Cell 116**,** 153-166.

Bonifacino, J.S., Traub, L.M., 2003. Signals for sorting of transmembrane proteins to endosomes and lysosomes. Annu. Rev. Biochem. 72**,** 395-447.

Borkovich, K.A., Alex, L.A., Yarden, O., Freitag, M., Turner, G.E., Read, N.D., Seiler, S., Bell-Pedersen, D., Paietta, J., Plesofsky, N., Plamann, M., Goodrich-Tanrikulu, M., Schulte, U., Mannhaupt, G., Nargang, F.E., Radford, A., Selitrennikoff, C., Galagan, J.E., Dunlap, J.C., Loros, J.J., Catcheside, D., Inoue, H., Aramayo, R., Polymenis, M., Selker, E.U., Sachs, M.S., Marzluf, G.A., Paulsen, I., Davis, R., Ebbole, D.J., Zelter, A., Kalkman, E.R., O'Rourke, R., Bowring, F., Yeadon, J., Ishii, C., Suzuki, K., Sakai, W., Pratt, R., 2004. Lessons from the genome sequence of *Neurospora crassa*: tracing the path from genomic blueprint to multicellular organism. Microbiol. Mol. Biol. Rev. 68**,** 1-108.

Bourett, T.M., Howard, R.J., 1991. Ultrastructural immunolocalization of actin in a fungus. Protoplasma 163**,** 199-202.

Bourett, T.M., Howard, R.J., 1994. Enhanced labelling of concanavalin A binding sites in fungal endomembrane using a double sided, indirect method. Mycol. Res. 98**,** 769-775.

Bourett, T.M., Howard, R.J., 1996. Brefeldin A-induced structural changes in the endomembrane system of a filamentous fungus, *Magnaporthe grisea*. Protoplasma 190**,** 151-163.

Bourett, T.M., Sweigard, J.A., Czymmek, K.J., Carroll, A., Howard, R.J., 2002. Reef coral fluorescent proteins for visualizing fungal pathogens. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 37**,** 211-220.

Brandhorst, D., Zwilling, D., Rizzoli, S.O., Lippert, U., Lang, T., Jahn, R., 2006. Homotypic fusion of early endosomes: SNAREs do not determine fusion specificity. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 103**,** 2701-2706.

Brundrett, M., 2004. Diversity and classification of mycorrhizal associations. Biol. Rev. Camb. Philos. Soc. 79**,** 473-495.

Bucci, C., Parton, R.G., Mather, I.H., Stunnenberg, H., Simons, K., Hoflack, B., Zerial, M., 1992. The small GTPase rab5 functions as a regulatory factor in the early endocytic pathway. Cell 70**,** 715-728.

Burri, L., Lithgow, T., 2004. A complete set of SNAREs in yeast. Traffic 5**,** 45-52.

Camacho, L., Malho, R., 2003. Endo/exocytosis in the pollen tube apex is differentially regulated by Ca^{2+} and GTPases. J. Exp. Bot. 54**,** 83-92.

Campbell, R.E., Tour, O., Palmer, A.E., Steinbach, P.A., Baird, G.S., Zacharias, D.A., Tsien, R.Y., 2002. A monomeric red fluorescent protein. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 99**,** 7877-7882.

Carlile, M.J., Watkinson, S.C., Gooday, G.W., 2001. The Fungi. Academic Press, London.

Cavenagh, M.M., Whitney, J.A., Carroll, K., Zhang, C., Boman, A.L., Rosenwald, A.G., Mellman, I., Kahn, R.A., 1996. Intracellular distribution of Arf proteins in mammalian cells. Arf6 is uniquely localized to the plasma membrane. J. Biol. Chem. 271**,** 21767-21774.

Chan, F.K., Siegel, R.M., Zacharias, D., Swofford, R., Holmes, K.L., Tsien, R.Y., Lenardo, M.J., 2001. Fluorescence resonance energy transfer analysis of cell surface receptor interactions and signaling using spectral variants of the green fluorescent protein. Cytometry 44**,** 361-368.

Chardin, P., McCormick, F., 1999. Brefeldin A: the advantage of being uncompetitive. Cell 97**,** 153-155.

Chau, Y.P., Chien, C.L., Lu, K.S., 1991. The permeability of capillaries among the small granule-containing cells in rat superior cervical ganglia: an ultrastructural lanthanum tracer study. Histol. Histopathol. 6**,** 261-268.

Chavrier, P., Gorvel, J.P., Stelzer, E., Simons, K., Gruenberg, J., Zerial, M., 1991. Hypervariable C-terminal domain of rab proteins acts as a targeting signal. Nature 353**,** 769-772.

Chen, H., Fre, S., Slepnev, V.I., Capua, M.R., Takei, K., Butler, M.H., Di Fiore, P.P., De Camilli, P., 1998. Epsin is an EH-domain-binding protein implicated in clathrin-mediated endocytosis. Nature 394**,** 793-797.

Chen, X., Wang, Z., 2001a. Regulation of epidermal growth factor receptor endocytosis by wortmannin through activation of Rab5 rather than inhibition of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase. EMBO Rep. 2**,** 842-849.

Chen, X., Wang, Z., 2001b. Regulation of intracellular trafficking of the EGF receptor by Rab5 in the absence of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase activity. EMBO Rep. 2**,** 68-74.

Cheng, Z.J., Deep, S.R., Marks, D.L., Pagano, R.E., 2006. Membrane microdomains, caveolae, and caveolar endocytosis of sphingolipids. Mol. Membr. Biol. 23**,** 101-110.

Chicas, A., Cogoni, C., Macino, G., 2004. RNAi-dependent and RNAi-independent mechanisms contribute to the silencing of RIPed sequences in *Neurospora crassa*. Nucleic Acids Res. 32**,** 4237-4243.

Clague, M.J., 1998. Molecular aspects of the endocytic pathway. Biochem. J. 336**,** 271-282.

Clague, M.J., Urbé, S., 2001. The interface of receptor trafficking and signalling. J. Cell Sci. 114**,** 3075-3081.

Cluett, E.B., Wood, S.A., Banta, M., Brown, W.J., 1993. Tubulation of Golgi membranes *in vivo* and *in vitro* in the absence of brefeldin A. J. Cell Biol. 120**,** 15-24.

Cole, L., Davies, D., Hyde, G.J., Ashford, A.E., 2000a. Brefeldin A affects growth, endoplasmic reticulum, Golgi bodies, tubular vacuole system, and secretory pathway in *Pisolithus tinctorius*. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 29**,** 95-106.

Cole, L., Davies, D., Hyde, G.J., Ashford, A.E., 2000b. ER-Tracker dye and BODIPY-brefeldin A differentiate the endoplasmic reticulum and golgi bodies from the tubular-vacuole system in living hyphae of *Pisolithus tinctorius*. J. Microsc. 197 (Pt 3)**,** 239-249.

Cole, L., Hyde, G.J., Ashford, A.E., 1997. Uptake and compartmentalisation of fluorescent probes by *Pisolithus tinctorius* hyphae: evidence for an anion transport mechanism at the tonoplast but not fluid-phase endocytosis. Protoplasma 199**,** 18-29.

Cole, L., Orlovich, D.A., Ashford, A.E., 1998. Structure, Function, and Motility of Vacuoles in Filamentous Fungi. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 24**,** 86-100.

Collinge, A.J., Trinci, A.P., 1974. Hyphal tips of wild-type and spreading colonial mutants of *Neurospora crassa*. Arch. Microbiol. 99**,** 353-368.

Collins, B.M., McCoy, A.J., Kent, H.M., Evans, P.R., Owen, D.J., 2002. Molecular architecture and functional model of the endocytic AP2 complex. Cell 109**,** 523-535.

Colombo, M.I., Beron, W., Stahl, P.D., 1997. Calmodulin regulates endosome fusion. J. Biol. Chem. 272**,** 7707-7712.

Colot, H.V., Park, G., Turner, G.E., Ringelberg, C., Crew, C.M., Litvinkova, L., Weiss, R.L., Borkovich, K.A., Dunlap, J.C., 2006. A high-throughput gene knockout procedure for *Neurospora* reveals functions for multiple transcription factors. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 103**,** 10352-10357.

Colwill, K., Field, D., Moore, L., Friesen, J., Andrews, B., 1999. *In vivo* analysis of the domains of yeast Rvs167p suggests Rvs167p function is mediated through multiple protein interactions. Genetics 152**,** 881-893.

Conesa, A., Punt, P.J., van, L.N., van den Hondel, C.A., 2001. The secretion pathway in filamentous fungi: a biotechnological view. Fungal Genet. Biol. 33**,** 155-171.

Confalonieri, S., Di Fiore, P.P., 2002. The Eps15 homology (EH) domain. FEBS Lett. 513**,** 24-29.

Conibear, E., Stevens, T.H., 2000. Vps52p, Vps53p, and Vps54p form a novel multisubunit complex required for protein sorting at the yeast late Golgi. Mol. Biol. Cell 11**,** 305-323.

Corvera, S., D'Arrigo, A., Stenmark, H., 1999. Phosphoinositides in membrane traffic. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 11**,** 460-465.

Cotton, P., Kasza, Z., Bruel, C., Rascle, C., Fevre, M., 2003. Ambient pH controls the expression of endopolygalacturonase genes in the necrotrophic fungus *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*. FEMS Microbiol. Lett. 227**,** 163-169.

Czymmek, K.J., Bourett, T.M., Shao, Y., DeZwaan, T.M., Sweigard, J.A., Howard, R.J., 2005. Live-cell imaging of tubulin in the filamentous fungus *Magnaporthe grisea* treated with anti-microtubule and anti-microfilament agents. Protoplasma 225**,** 23-32.

Davey, M.R., Anthony, P., Power, J.B., Lowe, K.C., 2005. Plant protoplasts: status and biotechnological perspectives. Biotechnol. Adv. 23**,** 131-171.

Davis, R.H., 2000. *Neurospora*: Contributions of a Model Organism. Oxford University Press, Oxford.

Dawson, J.C., Legg, J.A., Machesky, L.M., 2006. Bar domain proteins: a role in tubulation, scission and actin assembly in clathrin-mediated endocytosis. Trends Cell Biol.

Day, R.E., Rogers, P.J., Dawes, I.W., Higgins, V.J., 2002. Molecular analysis of maltotriose transport and utilization by *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 68**,** 5326-5335.

De Camilli, P., Chen, H., Hyman, J., Panepucci, E., Bateman, A., Brunger, A.T., 2002. The ENTH domain. FEBS Lett. 513**,** 11-18.

de Renzis S., Sonnichsen, B., Zerial, M., 2002. Divalent Rab effectors regulate the sub-compartmental organization and sorting of early endosomes. Nat. Cell Biol. 4**,** 124-133.

Dean, R.A., Talbot, N.J., Ebbole, D.J., Farman, M.L., Mitchell, T.K., Orbach, M.J., Thon, M., Kulkarni, R., Xu, J.R., Pan, H., Read, N.D., Lee, Y.H., Carbone, I., Brown, D., Oh, Y.Y., Donofrio, N., Jeong, J.S., Soanes, D.M., Djonovic, S., Kolomiets, E., Rehmeyer, C., Li, W., Harding, M., Kim, S., Lebrun, M.H., Bohnert, H., Coughlan, S., Butler, J., Calvo, S., Ma, L.J., Nicol, R., Purcell, S., Nusbaum, C., Galagan, J.E., Birren, B.W., 2005. The genome sequence of the rice blast fungus *Magnaporthe grisea*. Nature 434**,** 980-986.

Dell'Angelica, E.C., Puertollano, R., Mullins, C., Aguilar, R.C., Vargas, J.D., Hartnell, L.M., Bonifacino, J.S., 2000. GGAs: a family of ADP ribosylation factor-binding proteins related to adaptors and associated with the Golgi complex. J. Cell Biol. 149**,** 81-94.

Deloche, O., Yeung, B.G., Payne, G.S., Schekman, R., 2001. Vps10p transport from the trans-Golgi network to the endosome is mediated by clathrin-coated vesicles. Mol. Biol. Cell 12**,** 475-485.

Dewar, H., Warren, D.T., Gardiner, F.C., Gourlay, C.G., Satish, N., Richardson, M.R., Andrews, P.D., Ayscough, K.R., 2002. Novel proteins linking the actin cytoskeleton to the endocytic machinery in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Biol. Cell 13**,** 3646-3661.

Di Guglielmo, G.M., Le, R.C., Goodfellow, A.F., Wrana, J.L., 2003. Distinct endocytic pathways regulate TGF-beta receptor signalling and turnover. Nat. Cell Biol. 5**,** 410-421.

Dijksterhuis, J., 2003. Confocal microscopy of Spitzenkörper dynamics during growth and differentiation of rust fungi. Protoplasma 222**,** 53-59.

Donaldson, J.G., Finazzi, D., Klausner, R.D., 1992. Brefeldin A inhibits Golgi membrane-catalysed exchange of guanine nucleotide onto ARF protein. Nature 360**,** 350-352.

Donaldson, J.G., Kahn, R.A., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Klausner, R.D., 1991a. Binding of ARF and beta-COP to Golgi membranes: possible regulation by a trimeric G protein. Science 254**,** 1197-1199.

Donaldson, J.G., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Bloom, G.S., Kreis, T.E., Klausner, R.D., 1990. Dissociation of a 110-kD peripheral membrane protein from the Golgi apparatus is an early event in brefeldin A action. J. Cell Biol. 111**,** 2295-2306.

Donaldson, J.G., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Klausner, R.D., 1991b. Guanine nucleotides modulate the effects of brefeldin A in semipermeable cells: regulation of the association of a 110-kD peripheral membrane protein with the Golgi apparatus. J. Cell Biol. 112**,** 579-588.

Drubin, D.G., Kaksonen, M., Toret, C., Sun, Y., 2005. Cytoskeletal networks and pathways involved in endocytosis. Novartis. Found. Symp. 269**,** 35-42.

Dulic, V., Egerton, M., Elguindi, I., Raths, S., Singer, B., Riezman, H., 1991. Yeast endocytosis assays. Methods Enzymol. 194**,** 697-710.

Dumas, B., Borel, C., Herbert, C., Maury, J., Jacquet, C., Balsse, R., Esquerré-Tugayé, M.T., 2001a. Molecular characterization of CLPT1, a SEC4-like Rab/GTPase of the phytopathogenic fungus *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum* which is regulated by the carbon source. Gene 272**,** 219-225.

Dumas, J.J., Merithew, E., Sudharshan, E., Rajamani, D., Hayes, S., Lawe, D., Corvera, S., Lambright, D.G., 2001b. Multivalent endosome targeting by homodimeric EEA1. Mol. Cell 8**,** 947-958.

Duncan, M.C., Costaguta, G., Payne, G.S., 2003. Yeast epsin-related proteins required for Golgi-endosome traffic define a gamma-adaptin ear-binding motif. Nat. Cell Biol. 5**,** 77-81.

Duncan, M.C., Payne, G.S., 2003. ENTH/ANTH domains expand to the Golgi. Trends Cell Biol. 13**,** 211-215.

Duncan, M.C., Payne, G.S., 2005. An endocytic Prk-ing brake. Nat. Cell Biol. 7**,** 210-212.

Dupré, S., Urban-Grimal, D., Haguenauer-Tsapis, R., 2004. Ubiquitin and endocytic internalization in yeast and animal cells. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1695**,** 89-111.

Dupré, S., Volland, C., Haguenauer-Tsapis, R., 2001. Membrane transport: ubiquitylation in endosomal sorting. Curr. Biol. 11**,** R932-R934.

Edeling, M.A., Smith, C., Owen, D., 2006. Life of a clathrin coat: insights from clathrin and AP structures. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. 7**,** 32-44.

Eden, S., Rohatgi, R., Podtelejnikov, A.V., Mann, M., Kirschner, M.W., 2002. Mechanism of regulation of WAVE1-induced actin nucleation by Rac1 and Nck 1. Nature 418**,** 790-793.

Eisen, J.A., 1998. Phylogenomics: improving functional predictions for uncharacterized genes by evolutionary analysis. Genome Res. 8**,** 163-167.

Emans, N., Zimmermann, S., Fischer, R., 2002. Uptake of a fluorescent marker in plant cells is sensitive to brefeldin A and wortmannin. Plant Cell 14**,** 71-86.

Engqvist-Goldstein, A.E., Drubin, D.G., 2003. Actin assembly and endocytosis: from yeast to mammals. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. 19**,** 287-332.

Erickson, J.W., Zhang, C., Kahn, R.A., Evans, T., Cerione, R.A., 1996. Mammalian Cdc42 is a brefeldin A-sensitive component of the Golgi apparatus. J. Biol. Chem. 271**,** 26850-26854.

Farnsworth, C.C., Seabra, M.C., Ericsson, L.H., Gelb, M.H., Glomset, J.A., 1994. Rab geranylgeranyl transferase catalyzes the geranylgeranylation of adjacent cysteines in the small GTPases Rab1A, Rab3A, and Rab5A. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 91**,** 11963-11967.

Fasshauer, D., Sutton, R.B., Brunger, A.T., Jahn, R., 1998. Conserved structural features of the synaptic fusion complex: SNARE proteins reclassified as Q- and R-SNAREs. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 95**,** 15781-15786.

Faugeron, G., 2000. Diversity of homology-dependent gene silencing strategies in fungi. Curr. Opin. Microbiol. 3**,** 144-148.

Fehrenbacher, K., Huckaba, T., Yang, H.C., Boldogh, I., Pon, L., 2003. Actin comet tails, endosomes and endosymbionts. J. Exp. Biol. 206**,** 1977-1984.

Feng, Y., Yu, S., Lasell, T.K., Jadhav, A.P., Macia, E., Chardin, P., Melancon, P., Roth, M., Mitchison, T., Kirchhausen, T., 2003. Exo1: a new chemical inhibitor of the exocytic pathway. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 100**,** 6469-6474.

Fincham, J.R., 1989. Transformation in fungi. Microbiol. Rev. 53**,** 148-170.

Fischer-Parton, S., Parton, R.M., Hickey, P.C., Dijksterhuis, J., Atkinson, H.A., Read, N.D., 2000. Confocal microscopy of FM4-64 as a tool for analysing endocytosis and vesicle trafficking in living fungal hyphae. J. Microsc. 198**,** 246-259.

Fisher, K.E., Lowry, D.S., Roberson, R.W., 2000. Cytoplasmic cleavage in living zoosporangia of *Allomyces macrogynus*. J. Microsc. 198 (Pt 3)**,** 260-269.

Freitag, M., Hickey, P.C., Raju, N.B., Selker, E.U., Read, N.D., 2004. GFP as a tool to analyze the organization, dynamics and function of nuclei and microtubules in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 41**,** 897-910.

Friant, S., Lombardi, R., Schmelzle, T., Hall, M.N., Riezman, H., 2001. Sphingoid base signaling via Pkh kinases is required for endocytosis in yeast. EMBO J. 20**,** 6783-6792.

Friant, S., Zanolari, B., Riezman, H., 2000. Increased protein kinase or decreased PP2A activity bypasses sphingoid base requirement in endocytosis. EMBO J. 19**,** 2834-2844.

Friesen, H., Humphries, C., Ho, Y., Schub, O., Colwill, K., Andrews, B., 2006. Characterization of the yeast amphiphysins Rvs161p and Rvs167p reveals roles for the Rvs heterodimer in vivo. Mol. Biol. Cell 17**,** 1306-1321.

Friesen, H., Murphy, K., Breitkreutz, A., Tyers, M., Andrews, B., 2003. Regulation of the yeast amphiphysin homologue Rvs167p by phosphorylation. Mol. Biol. Cell 14**,** 3027-3040.

Frischknecht, F., Way, M., 2001. Surfing pathogens and the lessons learned for actin polymerization. Trends Cell Biol. 11**,** 30-38.

Frisvad, J.C., Thrane, U., Samson, R.A., Pitt, J.I., 2006. Important mycotoxins and the fungi which produce them. Adv. Exp. Med. Biol. 571**,** 3-31.

Fuchs, U., Steinberg, G., 2005. Endocytosis in the plant-pathogenic fungus *Ustilago maydis*. Protoplasma 226**,** 75-80.

Gachet, Y., Hyams, J.S., 2005. Endocytosis in fission yeast is spatially associated with the actin cytoskeleton during polarised cell growth and cytokinesis. J. Cell Sci. 118**,** 4231-4242.

Gagny, B., Wiederkehr, A., Dumoulin, P., Winsor, B., Riezman, H., Haguenauer-Tsapis, R., 2000. A novel EH domain protein of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, Ede1p, involved in endocytosis. J. Cell Sci. 113 (Pt 18)**,** 3309-3319.

Galagan, J.E., Calvo, S.E., Borkovich, K.A., Selker, E.U., Read, N.D., Jaffe, D., FitzHugh, W., Ma, L.J., Smirnov, S., Purcell, S., Rehman, B., Elkins, T., Engels, R., Wang, S., Nielsen, C.B., Butler, J., Endrizzi, M., Qui, D., Ianakiev, P., Bell-Pedersen, D., Nelson, M.A., Werner-Washburne, M., Selitrennikoff, C.P., Kinsey, J.A., Braun, E.L., Zelter, A., Schulte, U., Kothe, G.O., Jedd, G., Mewes, W., Staben, C., Marcotte, E., Greenberg, D., Roy, A., Foley, K., Naylor, J., Stange-Thomann, N., Barrett, R., Gnerre, S., Kamal, M., Kamvysselis, M., Mauceli, E., Bielke, C., Rudd, S., Frishman, D., Krystofova, S., Rasmussen, C., Metzenberg, R.L., Perkins, D.D., Kroken, S., Cogoni, C., Macino, G., Catcheside, D., Li, W., Pratt, R.J., Osmani, S.A., DeSouza, C.P., Glass, L., Orbach, M.J., Berglund, J.A., Voelker, R., Yarden, O., Plamann, M., Seiler, S., Dunlap, J., Radford, A., Aramayo, R., Natvig, D.O., Alex, L.A., Mannhaupt, G., Ebbole, D.J., Freitag, M., Paulsen, I., Sachs, M.S., Lander, E.S., Nusbaum, C., Birren, B., 2003. The genome sequence of the filamentous fungus *Neurospora crassa*. Nature 422**,** 859-868.

Ganley, I.G., Carroll, K., Bittova, L., Pfeffer, S., 2004. Rab9 GTPase regulates late endosome size and requires effector interaction for its stability. Mol. Biol. Cell 15**,** 5420-5430.

Garnier, J., Gibrat, J.F., Robson, B., 1996. GOR method for predicting protein secondary structure from amino acid sequence. Methods Enzymol. 266**,** 540-553.

Gaynor, E.C., Chen, C.Y., Emr, S.D., Graham, T.R., 1998. ARF is required for maintenance of yeast Golgi and endosome structure and function. Mol. Biol. Cell 9**,** 653-670.

Gaynor, E.C., Emr, S.D., 1997. COPI-independent anterograde transport: cargo-selective ER to Golgi protein transport in yeast COPI mutants. J. Cell Biol. 136**,** 789-802.

Ge, K., Prendergast, G.C., 2000. Bin2, a functionally nonredundant member of the BAR adaptor gene family. Genomics 67**,** 210-220.

Geitmann, A., Cresti, M., Heath, I.B., 2001. Biology of plant and fungal tip growth. IOS Press, Amsterdam.

Geldner, N., Anders, N., Wolters, H., Keicher, J., Kornberger, W., Muller, P., Delbarre, A., Ueda, T., Nakano, A., Jürgens, G., 2003. The *Arabidopsis* GNOM ARF-GEF mediates endosomal recycling, auxin transport, and auxin-dependent plant growth. Cell 112**,** 219-230.

Geldner, N., Friml, J., Stierhof, Y.D., Jürgens, G., Palme, K., 2001. Auxin transport inhibitors block PIN1 cycling and vesicle trafficking. Nature 413**,** 425-428.

Geli, M.I., Lombardi, R., Schmelzl, B., Riezman, H., 2000. An intact SH3 domain is required for myosin I-induced actin polymerization. EMBO J. 19**,** 4281-4291.

Geli, M.I., Riezman, H., 1998. Endocytic internalization in yeast and animal cells: similar and different. J. Cell Sci. 111**,** 1031-1037.

Geli, M.I., Wesp, A., Riezman, H., 1998. Distinct functions of calmodulin are required for the uptake step of receptor-mediated endocytosis in yeast: the type I myosin Myo5p is one of the calmodulin targets. EMBO J. 17**,** 635-647.

Gierz, G., Bartnicki-García, S., 2001. A three-dimensional model of fungal morphogenesis based on the vesicle supply center concept. J. Theor. Biol. 208**,** 151-164.

Gilbert, A., Paccaud, J.P., Foti, M., Porcheron, G., Balz, J., Carpentier, J.L., 1999. Direct demonstration of the endocytic function of caveolae by a cell-free assay. J. Cell Sci. 112**,** 1101-1110.

Girbardt, M., 1957. Der Spitzenkörper von *Polystictus versicolor* (L.). Planta 50**,** 47-59.

Gonzalez, C., Klein, G., Satre, M., 1990. Caffeine, an inhibitor of endocytosis in *Dictyostelium discoideum* amoebae. J. Cell Physiol 144**,** 408-415.

Gooday, G.W., 1995. The dynamics of hyphal growth. Mycological Research 99**,** 385-394.

Goode, B.L., Rodal, A.A., Barnes, G., Drubin, D.G., 2001. Activation of the Arp2/3 complex by the actin filament binding protein Abp1p. J. Cell Biol. 153**,** 627-634.

Gordon, C.L., Archer, D.B., Jeenes, D.J., Doonan, J.H., Wells, B., Trinci, A.P., Robson, G.D., 2000a. A glucoamylase::GFP gene fusion to study protein secretion by individual hyphae of *Aspergillus niger*. J. Microbiol. Methods 42**,** 39-48.

Gordon, C.L., Khalaj, V., Ram, A.F., Archer, D.B., Brookman, J.L., Trinci, A.P., Jeenes, D.J., Doonan, J.H., Wells, B., Punt, P.J., van den Hondel, C.A., Robson, G.D., 2000b. Glucoamylase::green fluorescent protein fusions to monitor protein secretion in *Aspergillus niger*. Microbiology 146**,** 415-426.

Gotte, M., von Mollard, G.F., 1998. A new beat for the SNARE drum. Trends Cell Biol. 8**,** 215-218.

Gourlay, C.W., Ayscough, K.R., 2005a. A role for actin in aging and apoptosis. Biochem. Soc. Trans. 33**,** 1260-1264.

Gourlay, C.W., Ayscough, K.R., 2005b. Identification of an upstream regulatory pathway controlling actin-mediated apoptosis in yeast. J. Cell Sci. 118**,** 2119-2132.

Gourlay, C.W., Dewar, H., Warren, D.T., Costa, R., Satish, N., Ayscough, K.R., 2003. An interaction between Sla1p and Sla2p plays a role in regulating actin dynamics and endocytosis in budding yeast. J. Cell Sci. 116**,** 2551-2564.

Graham, T.R., Scott, P.A., Emr, S.D., 1993. Brefeldin A reversibly blocks early but not late protein transport steps in the yeast secretory pathway. EMBO J. 12**,** 869-877.

Grimmer, S., Iversen, T.G., Van Deurs, B., Sandvig, K., 2000. Endosome to Golgi transport of ricin is regulated by cholesterol. Mol. Biol. Cell 11**,** 4205-4216.

Gross, L.A., Baird, G.S., Hoffman, R.C., Baldridge, K.K., Tsien, R.Y., 2000. The structure of the chromophore within DsRed, a red fluorescent protein from coral. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 97**,** 11990-11995.

Grove, S.N., Bracker, C.E., 1970. Protoplasmic organization of hyphal tips among fungi: vesicles and Spitzenkörper. J. Bacteriol. 104**,** 989-1009.

Gurkan, C., Lapp, H., Alory, C., Su, A.I., Hogenesch, J.B., Balch, W.E., 2005. Large-scale profiling of Rab GTPase trafficking networks: the membrome. Mol. Biol. Cell 16**,** 3847-3864.

Habermann, B., 2004. The BAR-domain family of proteins: a case of bending and binding? EMBO Rep. 5**,** 250-255.

Hall, T.A., 1999. BioEdit: a user-friendly biological sequence alignment editor and analysis program for Windows 95/98/NT. Nucl. Acids. Symp. Ser. 41**,** 95-98.

Harkiolaki, M., Lewitzky, M., Gilbert, R.J., Jones, E.Y., Bourette, R.P., Mouchiroud, G., Sondermann, H., Moarefi, I., Feller, S.M., 2003. Structural basis for SH3 domain-mediated high-affinity binding between Mona/Gads and SLP-76. EMBO J. 22**,** 2571-2582.

Harris, S.D., Read, N.D., Roberson, R.W., Shaw, B., Seiler, S., Plamann, M., Momany, M., 2005. Polarisome meets Spitzenkörper: microscopy, genetics, and genomics converge. Eukaryot. Cell 4**,** 225-229.

Hawksworth, D.L., 2001. The magnitude of fungal diversity: the 1.5 million species estimate revisited. Mycological Research 105**,** 1422-1432.

Heath, I.B., 1990. Tip growth in plant and fungal cells. Academic Press, San Diego.

Heath, I.B., Steinberg, G., 1999. Mechanisms of hyphal tip growth: tube dwelling amebae revisited. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 28**,** 79-93.

Heckman, D.S., Geiser, D.M., Eidell, B.R., Stauffer, R.L., Kardos, N.L., Hedges, S.B., 2001. Molecular evidence for the early colonization of land by fungi and plants. Science 293**,** 1129-1133.

Heese-Peck, A., Pichler, H., Zanolari, B., Watanabe, R., Daum, G., Riezman, H., 2002. Multiple functions of sterols in yeast endocytosis. Mol. Biol. Cell 13**,** 2664-2680.

Hegedus, D.D., Rimmer, S.R., 2005. *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*: when "to be or not to be" a pathogen? FEMS Microbiol. Lett. 251**,** 177-184.

Heiniger, H.J., Kandutsch, A.A., Chen, H.W., 1976. Depletion of L-cell sterol depresses endocytosis. Nature 263**,** 515-517.

Hicke, L., Zanolari, B., Pypaert, M., Rohrer, J., Riezman, H., 1997. Transport through the yeast endocytic pathway occurs through morphologically distinct compartments and requires an active secretory pathway and Sec18p/N-ethylmaleimide-sensitive fusion protein. Mol. Biol. Cell 8**,** 13-31.

Hickey, P.C., Jacobson, D., Read, N.D., Louise Glass, N.L., 2002. Live-cell imaging of vegetative hyphal fusion in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 37**,** 109-119.

Hickey, P.C., Swift, S.R., Roca, M.G., Read, N.D., 2005. Live-cell imaging of filamentous fungi using vital fluorescent dyes and confocal microscopy. In: Savidge, T., Pothoulakis, C. (Eds.), Microbial Imaging Elsevier Academic Press, Amsterdam, pp. 63-87.

Higgs, H.N., Pollard, T.D., 1999. Regulation of actin polymerization by Arp2/3 complex and WASp/Scar proteins. J. Biol. Chem. 274**,** 32531-32534.

Higgs, H.N., Pollard, T.D., 2000. Activation by Cdc42 and PIP(2) of Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein (WASp) stimulates actin nucleation by Arp2/3 complex. J. Cell Biol. 150**,** 1311-1320.

Higgs, H.N., Pollard, T.D., 2001. Regulation of actin filament network formation through ARP2/3 complex: activation by a diverse array of proteins. Annu. Rev. Biochem. 70**,** 649-676.

Higuchi, Y., Nakahama, T., Shoji, J.Y., Arioka, M., Kitamoto, K., 2006. Visualization of the endocytic pathway in the filamentous fungus *Aspergillus oryzae* using an EGFP-fused plasma membrane protein. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 340**,** 784-791.

Hinners, I., Tooze, S.A., 2003. Changing directions: clathrin-mediated transport between the Golgi and endosomes. J. Cell Sci. 116**,** 763-771.

Hoffmann, J., Mengden, K., 1998. Endocytosis and membrane turnover in the germtube of *Uromyces fabea*. Fungal Genet. Biol. 24**,** 77-85.

Holtzman, D.A., Yang, S., Drubin, D.G., 1993. Synthetic-lethal interactions identify two novel genes, SLA1 and SLA2, that control membrane cytoskeleton assembly in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Cell Biol. 122**,** 635-644.

Horio, T., Oakley, B.R., 2005. The role of microtubules in rapid hyphal tip growth of *Aspergillus nidulans*. Mol. Biol. Cell 16**,** 918-926.

Howard, R.J., 1981. Ultrastructural analysis of hyphal tip cell growth in fungi: spitzenkörper, cytoskeleton and endomembranes after freeze-substitution. J. Cell Sci. 48**,** 89-103.

Huang, K.M., Gullberg, L., Nelson, K.K., Stefan, C.J., Blumer, K., Lemmon, S.K., 1997. Novel functions of clathrin light chains: clathrin heavy chain trimerization is defective in light chain-deficient yeast. J. Cell Sci. 110**,** 899-910.

Huckaba, T.M., Gay, A.C., Pantalena, L.F., Yang, H.C., Pon, L.A., 2004. Live cell imaging of the assembly, disassembly, and actin cable-dependent movement of endosomes and actin patches in the budding yeast, *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Cell Biol. 167**,** 519-530.

Hurley, J.H., Wendland, B., 2002. Endocytosis: driving membranes around the bend. Cell 111**,** 143-146.

Hussain, N.K., Yamabhai, M., Bhakar, A.L., Metzler, M., Ferguson, S.S., Hayden, M.R., McPherson, P.S., Kay, B.K., 2003. A role for epsin N-terminal homology/AP180 N-terminal homology (ENTH/ANTH) domains in tubulin binding. J. Biol. Chem. 278**,** 28823-28830.

Hyde, G.J., Davies, D., Cole, L., Ashford, A.E., 2002. Regulators of GTP-binding proteins cause morphological changes in the vacuole system of the filamentous fungus, *Pisolithus tinctorius*. Cell Motil. Cytoskeleton 51**,** 133-146.

Hyde, G.J., Davies, D., Perasso, L., Cole, L., Ashford, A.E., 1999. Microtubules, but not actin microfilaments, regulate vacuole motility and morphology in hyphae of *Pisolithus tinctorius*. Cell Motil. Cytoskeleton 42**,** 114-124.

Itoh, T., De, C.P., 2006. BAR, F-BAR (EFC) and ENTH/ANTH domains in the regulation of membrane-cytosol interfaces and membrane curvature. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1761**,** 897-912.

Itoh, T., Erdmann, K.S., Roux, A., Habermann, B., Werner, H., De, C.P., 2005. Dynamin and the actin cytoskeleton cooperatively regulate plasma membrane invagination by BAR and F-BAR proteins. Dev. Cell 9**,** 791-804.

Itoh, T., Koshiba, S., Kigawa, T., Kikuchi, A., Yokoyama, S., Takenawa, T., 2001. Role of the ENTH domain in phosphatidylinositol-4,5-bisphosphate binding and endocytosis. Science 291**,** 1047-1051.

Jackson, A.P., Parham, P., 1988. Structure of human clathrin light chains. Conservation of light chain polymorphism in three mammalian species. J. Biol. Chem. 263**,** 16688-16695.

Jackson, A.P., Seow, H.F., Holmes, N., Drickamer, K., Parham, P., 1987. Clathrin light chains contain brain-specific insertion sequences and a region of homology with intermediate filaments. Nature 326**,** 154-159.

Jackson, C.L., 2000. Brefeldin A revealing the fundamental principles governing membrane dynamics and protein transport. Subcell. Biochem. 34**,** 233-272.

Jackson, C.L., Casanova, J.E., 2000. Turning on ARF: the Sec7 family of guanine-nucleotide-exchange factors. Trends Cell Biol. 10**,** 60-67.

Jürgens, G., 2004. Membrane trafficking in plants. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. 20**,** 481-504.

Kaksonen, M., Toret, C.P., Drubin, D.G., 2005. A modular design for the clathrin- and actin-mediated endocytosis machinery. Cell 123**,** 305-320.

Kaksonen, M., Toret, C.P., Drubin, D.G., 2006. Harnessing actin dynamics for clathrin-mediated endocytosis. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. 7**,** 404-414.

Kalthoff, C., Alves, J., Urbanke, C., Knorr, R., Ungewickell, E.J., 2002. Unusual structural organization of the endocytic proteins AP180 and epsin 1. J. Biol. Chem. 277**,** 8209-8216.

Katzmann, D.J., Odorizzi, G., Emr, S.D., 2002. Receptor downregulation and multivesicular-body sorting. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. 3**,** 893-905.

Katzmann, D.J., Wendland, B., 2005. Analysis of Ubiquitin-Dependent Protein Sorting Within the Endocytic Pathway in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Methods Enzymol. 399**,** 192-211.

Kauppi, M., Simonsen, A., Bremnes, B., Vieira, A., Callaghan, J., Stenmark, H., Olkkonen, V.M., 2002. The small GTPase Rab22 interacts with EEA1 and controls endosomal membrane trafficking. J. Cell Sci. 115**,** 899-911.

Khalaj, V., Brookman, J.L., Robson, G.D., 2001. A study of the protein secretory pathway of *Aspergillus niger* using a glucoamylase-GFP fusion protein. Fungal Genet. Biol. 32**,** 55-65.

Kirchhausen, T., 1998. Vesicle formation: dynamic dynamin lives up to its name. Curr. Biol. 8**,** R792-R794.

Kirchhausen, T., 2000a. Clathrin. Annu. Rev. Biochem. 69**,** 699-727.

Kirchhausen, T., 2000b. Three ways to make a vesicle. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. 1**,** 187-198.

Kirchhausen, T., 2002. Clathrin adaptors really adapt. Cell 109**,** 413-416.

Kirchhausen, T., Scarmato, P., Harrison, S.C., Monroe, J.J., Chow, E.P., Mattaliano, R.J., Ramachandran, K.L., Smart, J.E., Ahn, A.H., Brosius, J., 1987. Clathrin light chains LCA and LCB are similar, polymorphic, and share repeated heptad motifs. Science 236**,** 320-324.

Kjeken, R., Mousavi, S.A., Brech, A., Griffiths, G., Berg, T., 2001. Wortmannin-sensitive trafficking steps in the endocytic pathway in rat liver endothelial cells. Biochem. J. 357**,** 497-503.

Klausner, R.D., Donaldson, J.G., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., 1992. Brefeldin A: insights into the control of membrane traffic and organelle structure. J. Cell Biol. 116**,** 1071-1080.

Klein, M., Martinoia, E., Weissenböck, G., 1997. Transport of lucifer yellow CH into plant vacuoles--evidence for direct energization of a sulphonated substance and implications for the design of new molecular probes. FEBS Lett. 420**,** 86-92.

Koshiba, S., Kigawa, T., Kikuchi, A., Yokoyama, S., 2002. Solution structure of the epsin N-terminal homology (ENTH) domain of human epsin. J. Struct. Funct. Genomics 2**,** 1-8.

Kübler, E., Schimmoller, F., Riezman, H., 1994. Calcium-independent calmodulin requirement for endocytosis in yeast. EMBO J. 13**,** 5539-5546.

Labas, Y.A., Gurskaya, N.G., Yanushevich, Y.G., Fradkov, A.F., Lukyanov, K.A., Lukyanov, S.A., Matz, M.V., 2002. Diversity and evolution of the green fluorescent protein family. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 99**,** 4256-4261.

Latgé, J.P., 1999. *Aspergillus fumigatus* and aspergillosis. Clin. Microbiol. Rev. 12**,** 310-350.

Launay, S., Brown, G., Machesky, L.M., 2003. Expression of WASP and Scar1/WAVE1 actin-associated proteins is differentially modulated during differentiation of HL-60 cells. Cell Motil. Cytoskeleton 54**,** 274-285.

Lee, D.W., Zhao, X., Zhang, F., Eisenberg, E., Greene, L.E., 2005. Depletion of GAK/auxilin 2 inhibits receptor-mediated endocytosis and recruitment of both clathrin and clathrin adaptors. J. Cell Sci. 118**,** 4311-4321.

Lee, I.H., Walline, R.G., Plamann, M., 1998. Apolar growth of *Neurospora crassa* leads to increased secretion of extracellular proteins. Mol. Microbiol. 29**,** 209-218.

Legendre-Guillemin, V., Wasiak, S., Hussain, N.K., Angers, A., McPherson, P.S., 2004. ENTH/ANTH proteins and clathrin-mediated membrane budding. J. Cell Sci. 117**,** 9-18.

Lemmon, S.K., Jones, E.W., 1987. Clathrin requirement for normal growth of yeast. Science 238**,** 504-509.

Li, R., 1997. Bee1, a yeast protein with homology to Wiscott-Aldrich syndrome protein, is critical for the assembly of cortical actin cytoskeleton. J. Cell Biol. 136**,** 649-658.

Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Glickman, J., Donaldson, J.G., Robbins, J., Kreis, T.E., Seamon, K.B., Sheetz, M.P., Klausner, R.D., 1991a. Forskolin inhibits and reverses the effects of brefeldin A on Golgi morphology by a cAMP-independent mechanism. J. Cell Biol. 112**,** 567-577.

Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Yuan, L., Tipper, C., Amherdt, M., Orci, L., Klausner, R.D., 1991b. Brefeldin A's effects on endosomes, lysosomes, and the TGN suggest a general mechanism for regulating organelle structure and membrane traffic. Cell 67**,** 601-616.

Lohi, O., Poussu, A., Mao, Y., Quiocho, F., Lehto, V.P., 2002. VHS domain -- a longshoreman of vesicle lines. FEBS Lett. 513**,** 19-23.

Lombardi, R., Riezman, H., 2001. Rvs161p and Rvs167p, the two yeast amphiphysin homologs, function together *in vivo*. J. Biol. Chem. 276**,** 6016-6022.

López-Franco, R., Bartnicki-García, S., Bracker, C.E., 1994. Pulsed growth of fungal hyphal tips. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 91**,** 12228-12232.

López-Franco, R., Bracker, C.E., 1996. Diversity and dynamics of the Spitzenkörper in growing hyphal tips of higher fungi. Protoplasma 195**,** 90-111.

López-Franco, R., Howard, R.J., Bracker, C.E., 1995. Satellite Spitzenkörper in growing hyphal tips. Protoplasma 188**,** 85-103.

Loros, J.J., Dunlap, J.C., 1991. *Neurospora crassa* clock-controlled genes are regulated at the level of transcription. Mol. Cell Biol. 11**,** 558-563.

Luo, W., Chang, A., 1997. Novel genes involved in endosomal traffic in yeast revealed by suppression of a targeting-defective plasma membrane ATPase mutant. J. Cell Biol. 138**,** 731-746.

Lupas, A., Van, D.M., Stock, J., 1991. Predicting coiled coils from protein sequences. Science 252**,** 1162-1164.

Machesky, L.M., Insall, R.H., 1998. Scar1 and the related Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein, WASP, regulate the actin cytoskeleton through the Arp2/3 complex. Curr. Biol. 8**,** 1347-1356.

Macia, E., Ehrlich, M., Massol, R., Boucrot, E., Brunner, C., Kirchhausen, T., 2006. Dynasore, a cell-permeable inhibitor of dynamin. Dev. Cell 10**,** 839-850.

Madania, A., Dumoulin, P., Grava, S., Kitamoto, H., Scharer-Brodbeck, C., Soulard, A., Moreau, V., Winsor, B., 1999. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* homologue of human Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome protein Las17p interacts with the Arp2/3 complex. Mol. Biol. Cell 10**,** 3521-3538.

Maldonado-Báez, L., Wendland, B., 2006. Endocytic adaptors: recruiters, coordinators and regulators. Trends Cell Biol.

March, J.C., Rao, G., Bentley, W.E., 2003. Biotechnological applications of green fluorescent protein. Appl. Microbiol. Biotechnol. 62**,** 303-315.

Marchler-Bauer, A., Bryant, S.H., 2004. CD-Search: protein domain annotations on the fly. Nucleic Acids Res. 32**,** W327-W331.

Margolin, B.S., Freitag, M., Selker, E.U., 1997. Improved plasmids for gene targeting at the *his*-3 locus of *Neurospora crassa* by electroporation. Fungal Genet. Newsl. 44**,** 34-36.

Marks, B., Stowell, M.H., Vallis, Y., Mills, I.G., Gibson, A., Hopkins, C.R., McMahon, H.T., 2001. GTPase activity of dynamin and resulting conformation change are essential for endocytosis. Nature 410**,** 231-235.

Marotta, D.E., Gerald, N., Dwyer, D.M., 2006. Rab5b localization to early endosomes in the protozoan human pathogen *Leishmania donovani*. Mol. Cell Biochem.

Martin, T.F., 2001. PI(4,5)P(2) regulation of surface membrane traffic 14. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 13**,** 493-499.

Masai, K., Maruyama, J., Nakajima, H., Kitamoto, K., 2003. *In vivo* visualization of the distribution of a secretory protein in *Aspergillus oryzae* hyphae using the RntA-EGFP fusion protein. Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem. 67**,** 455-459.

Masai, K., Maruyama, J., Nakajima, H., Kitamoto, K., 2004. Effects of protein transport inhibitors on the distribution and secretion of the fusion protein RntA-EGFP in *Aspergillus oryzae*. Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem. 68**,** 1569-1573.

Massol, R.H., Boll, W., Griffin, A.M., Kirchhausen, T., 2006. A burst of auxilin recruitment determines the onset of clathrin-coated vesicle uncoating. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA.

May, R.C., Hall, M.E., Higgs, H.N., Pollard, T.D., Chakraborty, T., Wehland, J., Machesky, L.M., Sechi, A.S., 1999. The Arp2/3 complex is essential for the actin-based motility of Listeria monocytogenes. Curr. Biol. 9**,** 759-762.

May, R.C., Machesky, L.M., 2001a. Phagocytosis and the actin cytoskeleton. J. Cell Sci. 114**,** 1061-1077.

May, R.C., Machesky, L.M., 2001b. Plagiarism and pathogenesis: common themes in actin remodeling. Dev. Cell 1**,** 317-318.

Mayor, S., Sabharanjak, S., Maxfield, F.R., 1998. Cholesterol-dependent retention of GPI-anchored proteins in endosomes. EMBO J. 17**,** 4626-4638.

McNew, J.A., Parlati, F., Fukuda, R., Johnston, R.J., Paz, K., Paumet, F., Söllner, T.H., Rothman, J.E., 2000. Compartmental specificity of cellular membrane fusion encoded in SNARE proteins. Nature 407**,** 153-159.

Meckel, T., Hurst, A.C., Thiel, G., Homann, U., 2004. Endocytosis against high turgor: intact guard cells of *Vicia faba* constitutively endocytose fluorescently labelled plasma membrane and GFP-tagged K-channel KAT1. Plant J. 39**,** 182-193.

Mellman, I., 1996. Endocytosis and molecular sorting. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. 12**,** 575-625.

Mellman, I., Warren, G., 2000. The road taken: past and future foundations of membrane traffic. Cell 100**,** 99-112.

Merrifield, C.J., 2004. Seeing is believing: imaging actin dynamics at single sites of endocytosis. Trends Cell Biol. 14**,** 352-358.

Merrifield, C.J., Feldman, M.E., Wan, L., Almers, W., 2002. Imaging actin and dynamin recruitment during invagination of single clathrin-coated pits. Nat. Cell Biol. 4**,** 691-698.

Merrifield, C.J., Moss, S.E., Ballestrem, C., Imhof, B.A., Giese, G., Wunderlich, I., Almers, W., 1999. Endocytic vesicles move at the tips of actin tails in cultured mast cells. Nat. Cell Biol. 1**,** 72-74.

Merrifield, C.J., Perrais, D., Zenisek, D., 2005. Coupling between clathrin-coated-pit invagination, cortactin recruitment, and membrane scission observed in live cells. Cell 121**,** 593-606.

Merrifield, C.J., Qualmann, B., Kessels, M.M., Almers, W., 2004. Neural Wiskott Aldrich Syndrome Protein (N-WASP) and the Arp2/3 complex are recruited to sites of clathrin-mediated endocytosis in cultured fibroblasts. Eur. J. Cell Biol. 83**,** 13-18.

Miller, S.G., Carnell, L., Moore, H.H., 1992. Post-Golgi membrane traffic: brefeldin A inhibits export from distal Golgi compartments to the cell surface but not recycling. J. Cell Biol. 118**,** 267-283.

Mirey, G., Soulard, A., Orange, C., Friant, S., Winsor, B., 2005. SH3 domain-containing proteins and the actin cytoskeleton in yeast. Biochem. Soc. Trans. 33**,** 1247-1249.

Miyawaki, A., Griesbeck, O., Heim, R., Tsien, R.Y., 1999. Dynamic and quantitative Ca^{2+} measurements using improved cameleons. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 96**,** 2135-2140.

Moreau, V., Galan, J.M., Devilliers, G., Haguenauer-Tsapis, R., Winsor, B., 1997. The yeast actin-related protein Arp2p is required for the internalization step of endocytosis. Mol. Biol. Cell 8**,** 1361-1375.

Moreau, V., Madania, A., Martin, R.P., Winson, B., 1996. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* actin-related protein Arp2 is involved in the actin cytoskeleton. J. Cell Biol. 134**,** 117-132.

Morton, W.M., Ayscough, K.R., McLaughlin, P.J., 2000. Latrunculin alters the actin-monomer subunit interface to prevent polymerization. Nat. Cell Biol. 2**,** 376-378.

Morvan, J., Froissard, M., Haguenauer-Tsapis, R., Urban-Grimal, D., 2004. The ubiquitin ligase Rsp5p is required for modification and sorting of membrane proteins into multivesicular bodies. Traffic 5**,** 383-392.

Mouriño-Perez, R.R., Roberson, R.W., Bartnicki-García, S., 2006. Microtubule dynamics and organization during hyphal growth and branching in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol. 43**,** 389-400.

Mueller, S.C., Branton, D., 1984. Identification of coated vesicles in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Cell Biol. 98**,** 341-346.

Muhlberg, A.B., Warnock, D.E., Schmid, S.L., 1997. Domain structure and intramolecular regulation of dynamin GTPase. EMBO J. 16**,** 6676-6683.

Mukherjee, S., Ghosh, R.N., Maxfield, F.R., 1997. Endocytosis. Physiol Rev. 77**,** 759-803.

Munn, A.L., 2000. The yeast endocytic membrane transport system. Microsc. Res. Tech. 51**,** 547-562.

Munn, A.L., 2001. Molecular requirements for the internalisation step of endocytosis: insights from yeast. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1535**,** 236-257.

Munn, A.L., Heese-Peck, A., Stevenson, B.J., Pichler, H., Riezman, H., 1999. Specific sterols required for the internalization step of endocytosis in yeast. Mol. Biol. Cell 10**,** 3943-3957.

Munn, A.L., Stevenson, B.J., Geli, M.I., Riezman, H., 1995. end5, end6, and end7: mutations that cause actin delocalization and block the internalization step of endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Biol. Cell 6**,** 1721-1742.

Murphy, A.S., Bandyopadhyay, A., Holstein, S.E., Peer, W.A., 2005. Endocytotic cycling of PM proteins. Annu. Rev. Plant Biol. 56**,** 221-251.

Nakayama, K., Wakatsuki, S., 2003. The structure and function of GGAs, the traffic controllers at the TGN sorting crossroads. Cell Struct. Funct. 28**,** 431-442.

Naslavsky, N., Weigert, R., Donaldson, J.G., 2003. Convergence of non-clathrin- and clathrin-derived endosomes involves Arf6 inactivation and changes in phosphoinositides. Mol. Biol. Cell 14**,** 417-431.

Naslavsky, N., Weigert, R., Donaldson, J.G., 2004. Characterization of a nonclathrin endocytic pathway: membrane cargo and lipid requirements. Mol. Biol. Cell 15**,** 3542-3552.

Nebenführ, A., Ritzenthaler, C., Robinson, D.G., 2002. Brefeldin A: deciphering an enigmatic inhibitor of secretion. Plant Physiol 130**,** 1102-1108.

Newpher, T.M., Smith, R.P., Lemmon, V., Lemmon, S.K., 2005. *In vivo* dynamics of clathrin and its adaptor-dependent recruitment to the actin-based endocytic machinery in yeast. Dev. Cell 9**,** 87-98.

Nothwehr, S.F., Conibear, E., Stevens, T.H., 1995. Golgi and vacuolar membrane proteins reach the vacuole in vps1 mutant yeast cells via the plasma membrane. J. Cell Biol. 129**,** 35-46.

Novick, P., Zerial, M., 1997. The diversity of Rab proteins in vesicle transport. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 9**,** 496-504.

Orci, L., Tagaya, M., Amherdt, M., Perrelet, A., Donaldson, J.G., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Klausner, R.D., Rothman, J.E., 1991. Brefeldin A, a drug that blocks secretion, prevents the assembly of non-clathrin-coated buds on Golgi cisternae. Cell 64**,** 1183-1195.

Ovecka, M., Lang, I., Baluška, F., Ismail, A., Illes, P., Lichtscheidl, I.K., 2005. Endocytosis and vesicle trafficking during tip growth of root hairs. Protoplasma 226**,** 39-54.

Pakula, T.M., Laxell, M., Huuskonen, A., Uusitalo, J., Saloheimo, M., Penttilä, M., 2003. The effects of drugs inhibiting protein secretion in the filamentous fungus *Trichoderma reesei*. Evidence for down-regulation of genes that encode secreted proteins in the stressed cells. J. Biol. Chem. 278**,** 45011-45020.

Pakula, T.M., Uusitalo, J., Saloheimo, M., Salonen, K., Aarts, R.J., Penttilä, M., 2000. Monitoring the kinetics of glycoprotein synthesis and secretion in the filamentous fungus *Trichoderma reesei*: cellobiohydrolase I (CBHI) as a model protein. Microbiology 146**,** 223-232.

Paoluzi, S., Castagnoli, L., Lauro, I., Salcini, A.E., Coda, L., Fre', S., Confalonieri, S., Pelicci, P.G., Di Fiore, P.P., Cesareni, G., 1998. Recognition specificity of individual EH domains of mammals and yeast. EMBO J. 17**,** 6541-6550.

Patterson, G.H., 2004. A new harvest of fluorescent proteins. Nat. Biotechnol. 22**,** 1524-1525.

Paumet, F., Brugger, B., Parlati, F., McNew, J.A., Sollner, T.H., Rothman, J.E., 2001. A t-SNARE of the endocytic pathway must be activated for fusion. J. Cell Biol. 155**,** 961-968.

Payne, G.S., Hasson, T.B., Hasson, M.S., Schekman, R., 1987. Genetic and biochemical characterization of clathrin-deficient *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Cell Biol. 7**,** 3888-3898.

Payne, G.S., Schekman, R., 1985. A test of clathrin function in protein secretion and cell growth. Science 230**,** 1009-1014.

Pelham, H.R., 1999. SNAREs and the secretory pathway-lessons from yeast. Exp. Cell Res. 247, 1-8.

Pelham, H.R., 2001. SNAREs and the specificity of membrane fusion. Trends Cell Biol. 11, 99-101.

Pelish, H.E., Peterson, J.R., Salvarezza, S.B., Rodriguez-Boulan, E., Chen, J.L., Stamnes, M., Macia, E., Feng, Y., Shair, M.D., Kirchhausen, T., 2006. Secramine inhibits Cdc42-dependent functions in cells and Cdc42 activation in vitro. Nat. Chem. Biol. 2, 39-46.

Pelkmans, L., Fava, E., Grabner, H., Hannus, M., Habermann, B., Krausz, E., Zerial, M., 2005. Genome-wide analysis of human kinases in clathrin- and caveolae/raft-mediated endocytosis. Nature 436, 78-86.

Pelkmans, L., Helenius, A., 2002. Endocytosis via caveolae. Traffic 3, 311-320.

Peñalva, M.A., 2005. Tracing the endocytic pathway of *Aspergillus nidulans* with FM4-64. Fungal Genet. Biol. 42, 963-975.

Penttilä, M., Nevalainen, H., Ratto, M., Salminen, E., Knowles, J., 1987. A versatile transformation system for the cellulolytic filamentous fungus *Trichoderma reesei*. Gene 61, 155-164.

Pfeffer, S., 2005. Filling the Rab GAP. Nat. Cell Biol. 7, 856-857.

Pfeffer, S.R., 1994. Rab GTPases: master regulators of membrane trafficking. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 6, 522-526.

Pfeffer, S.R., 2001. Rab GTPases: specifying and deciphering organelle identity and function. Trends Cell Biol. 11, 487-491.

Pichler, H., Riezman, H., 2004. Where sterols are required for endocytosis. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1666, 51-61.

Pley, U.M., Hill, B.L., Alibert, C., Brodsky, F.M., Parham, P., 1995. The interaction of calmodulin with clathrin-coated vesicles, triskelions, and light chains. Localization of a binding site. J. Biol. Chem. 270, 2395-2402.

Pöggeler, S., Masloff, S., Hoff, B., Mayrhofer, S., Kück, U., 2003. Versatile EGFP reporter plasmids for cellular localization of recombinant gene products in filamentous fungi. Curr. Genet. 43, 54-61.

Prescianotto-Baschong, C., Riezman, H., 1998. Morphology of the yeast endocytic pathway. Mol. Biol. Cell 9, 173-189.

Prescianotto-Baschong, C., Riezman, H., 2002. Ordering of compartments in the yeast endocytic pathway. Traffic 3, 37-49.

Punt, P.J., Seiboth, B., Weenink, X.O., van, Z.C., Lenders, M., Konetschny, C., Ram, A.F., Montijn, R., Kubicek, C.P., van den Hondel, C.A., 2001. Identification and characterization of a family of secretion-related small GTPase-encoding genes from the filamentous fungus *Aspergillus niger*: a putative SEC4 homologue is not essential for growth. Mol. Microbiol. 41, 513-525.

Punt, P.J., van, B.N., Conesa, A., Albers, A., Mangnus, J., van den, H.C., 2002. Filamentous fungi as cell factories for heterologous protein production. Trends Biotechnol. 20**,** 200-206.

Raiborg, C., Rusten, T.E., Stenmark, H., 2003. Protein sorting into multivesicular endosomes. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 15**,** 446-455.

Raths, S., Rohrer, J., Crausaz, F., Riezman, H., 1993. end3 and end4: two mutants defective in receptor-mediated and fluid-phase endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Cell Biol. 120**,** 55-65.

Read, N.D., Fischer, S., Parton, R.M., 1998. Imaging Spitzenkörper, pH and calcium dynamics in growing fungal hyphae. Pesticide Science 54**,** 179-181.

Read, N.D., Hickey, P.C., 2001. The vesicle trafficking network and tip growth in fungal hyphae. In: Geitmann, A. (Ed.), Cell Biology of Plant and Fungal Tip Growth IOS Press, pp. 137-146.

Read, N.D., Kalkman, E.R., 2003. Does endocytosis occur in fungal hyphae? Fungal. Genet. Biol. 39**,** 199-203.

Reynaga-Peña, C.G., Gierz, G., Bartnicki-García, S., 1997. Analysis of the role of the Spitzenkörper in fungal morphogenesis by computer simulation of apical branching in *Aspergillus niger*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 94**,** 9096-9101.

Richards, K.L., Anders, K.R., Nogales, E., Schwartz, K., Downing, K.H., Botstein, D., 2000. Structure-function relationships in yeast tubulins. Mol. Biol. Cell 11**,** 1887-1903.

Riezman, H., 1985. Endocytosis in yeast: several of the yeast secretory mutants are defective in endocytosis. Cell 40**,** 1001-1009.

Riezman, H., Munn, A., Geli, M.I., Hicke, L., 1996. Actin-, myosin- and ubiquitin-dependent endocytosis. Experientia 52**,** 1033-1041.

Riquelme, M., Reynaga-Peña, C.G., Gierz, G., Bartnicki-García, S., 1998. What determines growth direction in fungal hyphae? Fungal. Genet. Biol. 24**,** 101-109.

Ritzenthaler, C., Nebenfuhr, A., Movafeghi, A., Stussi-Garaud, C., Behnia, L., Pimpl, P., Staehelin, L.A., Robinson, D.G., 2002. Reevaluation of the effects of brefeldin A on plant cells using tobacco Bright Yellow 2 cells expressing Golgi-targeted green fluorescent protein and COPI antisera. Plant Cell 14**,** 237-261.

Roberson, R.W., 1992. The actin cytoskeleton in hyphal cells of *Sclerotium rolfsii*. Mycologia 84**,** 41-51.

Roberson, R.W., Fuller, M.S., 1988. Ultrastructural aspects of the hyphal tip of *Sclerotium rolfsii* preserved by freeze subsitution. Protoplasma 146**,** 143-149.

Roberts, R.L., Barbieri, M.A., Pryse, K.M., Chua, M., Morisaki, J.H., Stahl, P.D., 1999. Endosome fusion in living cells overexpressing GFP-rab5. J. Cell Sci. 112 (Pt 21)**,** 3667-3675.

Roberts, R.L., Barbieri, M.A., Ullrich, J., Stahl, P.D., 2000. Dynamics of rab5 activation in endocytosis and phagocytosis. J. Leukoc. Biol. 68**,** 627-632.

Robinson, M.S., Kreis, T.E., 1992. Recruitment of coat proteins onto Golgi membranes in intact and permeabilized cells: effects of brefeldin A and G protein activators. Cell 69**,** 129-138.

Rodal, A.A., Manning, A.L., Goode, B.L., Drubin, D.G., 2003. Negative regulation of yeast WASp by two SH3 domain-containing proteins. Curr. Biol. 13**,** 1000-1008.

Rodman, J.S., Wandinger-Ness, A., 2000. Rab GTPases coordinate endocytosis. J. Cell Sci. 113**,** 183-192.

Rodrigues, A.G., Araujo, R., Pina-Vaz, C., 2006. Interaction of local anaesthetics with other antifungal agents against pathogenic *Aspergillus*. Int. J. Antimicrob. Agents 27**,** 339-343.

Rohn, W.M., Rouille, Y., Waguri, S., Hoflack, B., 2000. Bi-directional trafficking between the trans-Golgi network and the endosomal/lysosomal system. J. Cell Sci. 113**,** 2093-2101.

Roth, T., Porter, K., 1964. Yolk protein uptake in the oocyte of the mosquito *Aedes aegypti* L. J. Cell Biol. 20**,** 313-332.

Rotin, D., Staub, O., Haguenauer-Tsapis, R., 2000. Ubiquitination and endocytosis of plasma membrane proteins: role of Nedd4/Rsp5p family of ubiquitin-protein ligases. J. Membr. Biol. 176**,** 1-17.

Sakamuro, D., Elliott, K.J., Wechsler-Reya, R., Prendergast, G.C., 1996. BIN1 is a novel MYC-interacting protein with features of a tumour suppressor. Nat. Genet. 14**,** 69-77.

Salcini, A.E., Confalonieri, S., Doria, M., Santolini, E., Tassi, E., Minenkova, O., Cesareni, G., Pelicci, P.G., Di Fiore, P.P., 1997. Binding specificity and in vivo targets of the EH domain, a novel protein-protein interaction module. Genes Dev. 11**,** 2239-2249.

Saloheimo, M., Wang, H., Valkonen, M., Vasara, T., Huuskonen, A., Riikonen, M., Pakula, T., Ward, M., Penttilä, M., 2004. Characterization of secretory genes ypt1/yptA and nsf1/nsfA from two filamentous fungi: induction of secretory pathway genes of *Trichoderma reesei* under secretion stress conditions. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 70**,** 459-467.

Šamaj, J., Baluška, F., Voigt, B., Schlicht, M., Volkmann, D., Menzel, D., 2004. Endocytosis, actin cytoskeleton, and signaling. Plant Physiol 135**,** 1150-1161.

Šamaj, J., Read, N.D., Volkmann, D., Menzel, D., Baluška, F., 2005. The endocytic network in plants. Trends Cell Biol. 15**,** 425-433.

Sambrook, J., Russell, D.W., 2001. Molecular Cloning: A laboratory manual. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, New York, United States.

Sanderfoot, A.A., Raikhel, N.V., 1999. The specificity of vesicle trafficking: coat proteins and SNAREs. Plant Cell 11**,** 629-642.

Sata, M., Moss, J., Vaughan, M., 1999. Structural basis for the inhibitory effect of brefeldin A on guanine nucleotide-exchange proteins for ADP-ribosylation factors. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 96**,** 2752-2757.

Satiat-Jeunemaitre, B., Cole, L., Bourett, T., Howard, R., Hawes, C., 1996. Brefeldin A effects in plant and fungal cells: something new about vesicle trafficking? J. Microsc. 181**,** 162-177.

Scales, S.J., Gomez, M., Kreis, T.E., 2000. Coat proteins regulating membrane traffic. Int. Rev. Cytol. 195**,** 67-144.

Scarmato, P., Kirchhausen, T., 1990. Analysis of clathrin light chain-heavy chain interactions using truncated mutants of rat liver light chain LCB3. J. Biol. Chem. 265**,** 3661-3668.

Schadeck, R.J., Randi, M.A., de Freitas, B.D., Leite, B., 2003. Vacuolar system of ungerminated *Colletotrichum graminicola* conidia: convergence of autophagic and endocytic pathways. FEMS Microbiol. Lett. 218**,** 277-283.

Scheele, U., Alves, J., Frank, R., Duwel, M., Kalthoff, C., Ungewickell, E., 2003. Molecular and functional characterization of clathrin- and AP-2-binding determinants within a disordered domain of auxilin. J. Biol. Chem. 278**,** 25357-25368.

Schmid, S.L., 1997. Clathrin-coated vesicle formation and protein sorting: an integrated process. Annu. Rev. Biochem. 66**,** 511-548.

Schmidt, A., Wolde, M., Thiele, C., Fest, W., Kratzin, H., Podtelejnikov, A.V., Witke, W., Huttner, W.B., Soling, H.D., 1999. Endophilin I mediates synaptic vesicle formation by transfer of arachidonate to lysophosphatidic acid. Nature 401**,** 133-141.

Schott, D., Huffaker, T., Bretscher, A., 2002. Microfilaments and microtubules: the news from yeast. Curr. Opin. Microbiol. 5**,** 564-574.

Seiler, S., Plamann, M., 2003. The genetic basis of cellular morphogenesis in the filamentous fungus *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Biol. Cell 14**,** 4352-4364.

Selker, E.U., 2002. Repeat-induced gene silencing in fungi
16. Adv. Genet. 46**,** 439-450.

Séron, K., Tieaho, V., Prescianotto-Baschong, C., Aust, T., Blondel, M.O., Guillaud, P., Devilliers, G., Rossanese, O.W., Glick, B.S., Riezman, H., Keranen, S., Haguenauer-Tsapis, R., 1998. A yeast t-SNARE involved in endocytosis. Mol. Biol. Cell 9**,** 2873-2889.

Seto, E.S., Bellen, H.J., Lloyd, T.E., 2002. When cell biology meets development: endocytic regulation of signaling pathways. Genes Dev. 16**,** 1314-1336.

Sever, S., Skoch, J., Bacskai, B.J., Newmyer, S.L., 2005. Assays and functional properties of auxilin-dynamin interactions. Methods Enzymol. 404**,** 570-585.

Sever, S., Skoch, J., Newmyer, S., Ramachandran, R., Ko, D., McKee, M., Bouley, R., Ausiello, D., Hyman, B.T., Bacskai, B.J., 2006. Physical and functional connection between auxilin and dynamin during endocytosis. EMBO J.

Shah, N., Klausner, R.D., 1993. Brefeldin A reversibly inhibits secretion in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Biol. Chem. 268**,** 5345-5348.

Shaner, N.C., Campbell, R.E., Steinbach, P.A., Giepmans, B.N., Palmer, A.E., Tsien, R.Y., 2004. Improved monomeric red, orange and yellow fluorescent proteins derived from *Discosoma* sp. red fluorescent protein. Nat. Biotechnol. 22**,** 1567-1572.

Sharma, D.K., Choudhury, A., Singh, R.D., Wheatley, C.L., Marks, D.L., Pagano, R.E., 2003. Glycosphingolipids internalized via caveolar-related endocytosis rapidly merge with the clathrin pathway in early endosomes and form microdomains for recycling. J. Biol. Chem. 278**,** 7564-7572.

Shaw, J.D., Cummings, K.B., Huyer, G., Michaelis, S., Wendland, B., 2001. Yeast as a model system for studying endocytosis. Exp. Cell Res. 271**,** 1-9.

Shiba, T., Kawasaki, M., Takatsu, H., Nogi, T., Matsugaki, N., Igarashi, N., Suzuki, M., Kato, R., Nakayama, K., Wakatsuki, S., 2003. Molecular mechanism of membrane recruitment of GGA by ARF in lysosomal protein transport. Nat. Struct. Biol. 10**,** 386-393.

Shoji, J.Y., Arioka, M., Kitamoto, K., 2006. Vacuolar membrane dynamics in the filamentous fungus *Aspergillus oryzae*. Eukaryot. Cell 5**,** 411-421.

Siegel, R.M., Chan, F.K., Zacharias, D.A., Swofford, R., Holmes, K.L., Tsien, R.Y., Lenardo, M.J., 2000. Measurement of molecular interactions in living cells by fluorescence resonance energy transfer between variants of the green fluorescent protein. Sci. STKE. 2000**,** L1.

Silveira, L.A., Wong, D.H., Masiarz, F.R., Schekman, R., 1990. Yeast clathrin has a distinctive light chain that is important for cell growth. J. Cell Biol. 111**,** 1437-1449.

Singer-Krüger, B., Nemoto, Y., Daniell, L., Ferro-Novick, S., De Camilli, P., 1998. Synaptojanin family members are implicated in endocytic membrane traffic in yeast. J. Cell Sci. 111**,** 3347-3356.

Singer-Krüger, B., Stenmark, H., Dusterhoft, A., Philippsen, P., Yoo, J.S., Gallwitz, D., Zerial, M., 1994. Role of three rab5-like GTPases, Ypt51p, Ypt52p, and Ypt53p, in the endocytic and vacuolar protein sorting pathways of yeast. J. Cell Biol. 125**,** 283-298.

Singer-Krüger, B., Stenmark, H., Zerial, M., 1995. Yeast Ypt51p and mammalian Rab5: counterparts with similar function in the early endocytic pathway. J. Cell Sci. 108**,** 3509-3521.

Sivadon, P., Bauer, F., Aigle, M., Crouzet, M., 1995. Actin cytoskeleton and budding pattern are altered in the yeast rvs161 mutant: the Rvs161 protein shares common domains with the brain protein amphiphysin. Mol. Gen. Genet. 246**,** 485-495.

Sivadon, P., Crouzet, M., Aigle, M., 1997. Functional assessment of the yeast Rvs161 and Rvs167 protein domains. FEBS Lett. 417**,** 21-27.

Smythe, E., Ayscough, K.R., 2003. The Ark1/Prk1 family of protein kinases. Regulators of endocytosis and the actin skeleton. EMBO Rep. 4**,** 246-251.

Smythe, E., Ayscough, K.R., 2006. Actin regulation in endocytosis. J. Cell Sci. 119**,** 4589-4598.

Sonnichsen, B., de, R.S., Nielsen, E., Rietdorf, J., Zerial, M., 2000. Distinct membrane domains on endosomes in the recycling pathway visualized by multicolor imaging of Rab4, Rab5, and Rab11. J. Cell Biol. 149**,** 901-914.

Soulard, A., Friant, S., Fitterer, C., Orange, C., Kaneva, G., Mirey, G., Winsor, B., 2005. The WASP/Las17p-interacting protein Bzz1p functions with Myo5p in an early stage of endocytosis. Protoplasma 226**,** 89-101.

Soulard, A., Lechler, T., Spiridonov, V., Shevchenko, A., Shevchenko, A., Li, R., Winsor, B., 2002. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Bzz1p is implicated with type I myosins in actin patch polarization and is able to recruit actin-polymerizing machinery *in vitro*. Mol. Cell Biol. 22**,** 7889-7906.

Spang, A., Herrmann, J.M., Hamamoto, S., Schekman, R., 2001. The ADP ribosylation factor-nucleotide exchange factors Gea1p and Gea2p have overlapping, but not redundant functions in retrograde transport from the Golgi to the endoplasmic reticulum. Mol. Biol. Cell 12**,** 1035-1045.

Spiro, D.J., Boll, W., Kirchhausen, T., Wessling-Resnick, M., 1996. Wortmannin alters the transferrin receptor endocytic pathway *in vivo* and *in vitro*. Mol. Biol. Cell 7**,** 355-367.

Stahelin, R.V., Long, F., Peter, B.J., Murray, D., De, C.P., McMahon, H.T., Cho, W., 2003. Contrasting membrane interaction mechanisms of AP180 N-terminal homology (ANTH) and epsin N-terminal homology (ENTH) domains. J. Biol. Chem. 278**,** 28993-28999.

Steele-Mortimer, O., Clague, M.J., Huber, L.A., Chavrier, P., Gruenberg, J., Gorvel, J.P., 1994. The N-terminal domain of a rab protein is involved in membrane-membrane recognition and/or fusion. EMBO J. 13**,** 34-41.

Steinberg, G., Schliwa, M., Lehmler, C., Bolker, M., Kahmann, R., McIntosh, J.R., 1998. Kinesin from the plant pathogenic fungus *Ustilago maydis* is involved in vacuole formation and cytoplasmic migration. J. Cell Sci. 111**,** 2235-2246.

Stenmark, H., Olkkonen, V.M., 2001. The Rab GTPase family. Genome Biol. 2**,** 1-7.

Stenmark, H., Parton, R.G., Steele-Mortimer, O., Lütcke, A., Gruenberg, J., Zerial, M., 1994a. Inhibition of rab5 GTPase activity stimulates membrane fusion in endocytosis. EMBO J. 13**,** 1287-1296.

Stenmark, H., Valencia, A., Martinez, O., Ullrich, O., Goud, B., Zerial, M., 1994b. Distinct structural elements of rab5 define its functional specificity. EMBO J. 13**,** 575-583.

Straube, A., Brill, M., Oakley, B.R., Horio, T., Steinberg, G., 2003. Microtubule organization requires cell cycle-dependent nucleation at dispersed cytoplasmic sites: polar and perinuclear microtubule organizing centers in the plant pathogen *Ustilago maydis*. Mol. Biol. Cell 14**,** 642-657.

Subtil, A., Gaidarov, I., Kobylarz, K., Lampson, M.A., Keen, J.H., McGraw, T.E., 1999. Acute cholesterol depletion inhibits clathrin-coated pit budding. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 96**,** 6775-6780.

Sun, Y., Kaksonen, M., Madden, D.T., Schekman, R., Drubin, D.G., 2005. Interaction of Sla2p's ANTH domain with PtdIns(4,5)P2 is important for actin-dependent endocytic internalization. Mol. Biol. Cell 16**,** 717-730.

Swiatecka-Urban, A., Boyd, C., Coutermarsh, B., Karlson, K.H., Barnaby, R., Aschenbrenner, L., Langford, G.M., Hasson, T., Stanton, B.A., 2004. Myosin VI regulates endocytosis of the cystic fibrosis transmembrane conductance regulator. J. Biol. Chem. 279**,** 38025-38031.

Tan, P.K., Davis, N.G., Sprague, G.F., Payne, G.S., 1993. Clathrin facilitates the internalization of seven transmembrane segment receptors for mating pheromones in yeast. J. Cell Biol. 123**,** 1707-1716.

Tang, H.Y., Cai, M., 1996. The EH-domain-containing protein Pan1 is required for normal organization of the actin cytoskeleton in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Cell Biol. 16**,** 4897-4914.

Tang, H.Y., Munn, A., Cai, M., 1997. EH domain proteins Pan1p and End3p are components of a complex that plays a dual role in organization of the cortical actin cytoskeleton and endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Cell Biol. 17**,** 4294-4304.

Tang, H.Y., Xu, J., Cai, M., 2000. Pan1p, End3p, and Sla1p, three yeast proteins required for normal cortical actin cytoskeleton organization, associate with each other and play essential roles in cell wall morphogenesis. Mol. Cell Biol. 20**,** 12-25.

Taniwaki, N.N., Katchburian, E., 1998. Ultrastructural and lanthanum tracer examination of rapidly resorbing rat alveolar bone suggests that osteoclasts internalize dying bone cells. Cell Tissue Res. 293**,** 173-176.

Tebar, F., Bohlander, S.K., Sorkin, A., 1999. Clathrin assembly lymphoid myeloid leukemia (CALM) protein: localization in endocytic-coated pits, interactions with clathrin, and the impact of overexpression on clathrin-mediated traffic. Mol. Biol. Cell 10**,** 2687-2702.

That, T.C., Hoang-Van, K., Turian, G., Hoch, H.C., 1987. Isolation and characterization of coated vesicles from filamentous fungi. Eur. J. Cell Biol. 43**,** 189-194.

Thompson, J.D., Higgins, D.G., Gibson, T.J., 1994. CLUSTAL W: improving the sensitivity of progressive multiple sequence alignment through sequence weighting, position-specific gap penalties and weight matrix choice
44. Nucleic Acids Res. 22**,** 4673-4680.

Toonen, R.F., Verhage, M., 2003. Vesicle trafficking: pleasure and pain from SM genes. Trends Cell Biol. 13**,** 177-186.

Torralba, S., Heath, I.B., 2002. Analysis of three separate probes suggests the absence of endocytosis in *Neurospora crassa* hyphae. Fungal. Genet. Biol. 37**,** 221-232.

Toshima, J., Toshima, J.Y., Martin, A.C., Drubin, D.G., 2005. Phosphoregulation of Arp2/3-dependent actin assembly during receptor-mediated endocytosis. Nat. Cell Biol. 7**,** 246-254.

Toshima, J.Y., Toshima, J., Kaksonen, M., Martin, A.C., King, D.S., Drubin, D.G., 2006. Spatial dynamics of receptor-mediated endocytic trafficking in budding yeast revealed by using fluorescent alpha-factor derivatives. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A 103**,** 5793-5798.

Tournas, V.H., 2005. Spoilage of vegetable crops by bacteria and fungi and related health hazards. Crit Rev. Microbiol. 31**,** 33-44.

Traub, L.M., 2005. Common principles in clathrin-mediated sorting at the Golgi and the plasma membrane. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1744**,** 415-437.

Traub, L.M., Ostrom, J.A., Kornfeld, S., 1993. Biochemical dissection of AP-1 recruitment onto Golgi membranes. J. Cell Biol. 123**,** 561-573.

Tsai, S.C., Adamik, R., Haun, R.S., Moss, J., Vaughan, M., 1993. Effects of brefeldin A and accessory proteins on association of ADP-ribosylation factors 1, 3, and 5 with Golgi. J. Biol. Chem. 268**,** 10820-10825.

Tsien, R.Y., 1998. The green fluorescent protein. Annu. Rev. Biochem. 67**,** 509-544.

Urbanek, H., Kaczmarek, A., 1985. Extracellular proteinases of the isolate of *Botrytis cinerea* virulent to apple tissues. Acta Biochim. Pol. 32**,** 101-109.

Valdez-Taubas, J., Harispe, L., Scazzocchio, C., Gorfinkiel, L., Rosa, A.L., 2004. Ammonium-induced internalisation of UapC, the general purine permease from *Aspergillus nidulans*. Fungal Genet. Biol. 41**,** 42-51.

Van Deurs, B., Roepstorff, K., Hommelgaard, A.M., Sandvig, K., 2003. Caveolae: anchored, multifunctional platforms in the lipid ocean. Trends Cell Biol. 13**,** 92-100.

Varlamov, O., Volchuk, A., Rahimian, V., Doege, C.A., Paumet, F., Eng, W.S., Arango, N., Parlati, F., Ravazzola, M., Orci, L., Sollner, T.H., Rothman, J.E., 2004. i-SNAREs: inhibitory SNAREs that fine-tune the specificity of membrane fusion. J. Cell Biol. 164**,** 79-88.

Vida, T.A., Emr, S.D., 1995. A new vital stain for visualizing vacuolar membrane dynamics and endocytosis in yeast. J. Cell Biol. 128**,** 779-792.

Virag, A., Harris, S.D., 2006. The Spitzenkörper: a molecular perspective. Mycol. Res. 110**,** 4-13.

Wainwright, M., 1992. An introduction to Fungal Biotechnology. Wiley, New York.

Walther, A., Wendland, J., 2004a. Apical localization of actin patches and vacuolar dynamics in *Ashbya gossypii* depend on the WASP homolog Wal1p. J. Cell Sci. 117**,** 4947-4958.

Walther, A., Wendland, J., 2004b. Polarized hyphal growth in *Candida albicans* requires the Wiskott-Aldrich Syndrome protein homolog Wal1p. Eukaryot. Cell 3**,** 471-482.

Wang, J., Virta, V.C., Riddelle-Spencer, K., O'Halloran, T.J., 2003. Compromise of clathrin function and membrane association by clathrin light chain deletion. Traffic 4**,** 891-901.

Wang, T.T., Choi, Y.J., Lee, B.H., 2001. Transformation systems of non-Saccharomyces yeasts. Crit Rev. Biotechnol. 21**,** 177-218.

Warren, D.T., Andrews, P.D., Gourlay, C.W., Ayscough, K.R., 2002. Sla1p couples the yeast endocytic machinery to proteins regulating actin dynamics. J. Cell Sci. 115**,** 1703-1715.

Wasylnka, J.A., Moore, M.M., 2002. Uptake of *Aspergillus fumigatus* conidia by phagocytic and nonphagocytic cells *in vitro*: quantitation using strains expressing green fluorescent protein. Infect. Immun. 70**,** 3156-3163.

Watson, H.A., Cope, M.J., Groen, A.C., Drubin, D.G., Wendland, B., 2001. *In vivo* role for actin-regulating kinases in endocytosis and yeast epsin phosphorylation. Mol. Biol. Cell 12**,** 3668-3679.

Wedlich-Söldner, R., Bölker, M., Kahmann, R., Steinberg, G., 2000. A putative endosomal t-SNARE links exo- and endocytosis in the phytopathogenic fungus *Ustilago maydis*. EMBO J. 19**,** 1974-1986.

Welch, M.D., Mullins, R.D., 2002. Cellular control of actin nucleation. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. 18**,** 247-288.

Wendland, B., 2002. Epsins: adaptors in endocytosis? Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. 3**,** 971-977.

Wendland, B., Emr, S.D., 1998. Pan1p, yeast eps15, functions as a multivalent adaptor that coordinates protein-protein interactions essential for endocytosis. J. Cell Biol. 141**,** 71-84.

Wendland, B., Emr, S.D., Riezman, H., 1998. Protein traffic in the yeast endocytic and vacuolar protein sorting pathways. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 10**,** 513-522.

Wendland, B., McCaffery, J.M., Xiao, Q., Emr, S.D., 1996. A novel fluorescence-activated cell sorter-based screen for yeast endocytosis mutants identifies a yeast homologue of mammalian eps15. J. Cell Biol. 135**,** 1485-1500.

Wendland, B., Steece, K.E., Emr, S.D., 1999. Yeast epsins contain an essential N-terminal ENTH domain, bind clathrin and are required for endocytosis. EMBO J. 18**,** 4383-4393.

Wesp, A., Hicke, L., Palecek, J., Lombardi, R., Aust, T., Munn, A.L., Riezman, H., 1997. End4p/Sla2p interacts with actin-associated proteins for endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Biol. Cell 8**,** 2291-2306.

Wiederkehr, A., Meier, K.D., Riezman, H., 2001. Identification and characterization of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* mutants defective in fluid-phase endocytosis. Yeast 18**,** 759-773.

Wolfe, K.H., Shields, D.C., 1997. Molecular evidence for an ancient duplication of the entire yeast genome. Nature 387**,** 708-713.

Wood, S.A., Park, J.E., Brown, W.J., 1991. Brefeldin A causes a microtubule-mediated fusion of the trans-Golgi network and early endosomes. Cell 67**,** 591-600.

Wösten, H.A., Moukha, S.M., Sietsma, J.H., Wessels, J.G., 1991. Localization of growth and secretion of proteins in *Aspergillus niger*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 137**,** 2017-2023.

Xiao, J., Kim, L.S., Graham, T.R., 2006. Dissection of Swa2p/Auxilin Domain Requirements for Cochaperoning Hsp70 Clathrin-uncoating Activity *In Vivo*. Mol. Biol. Cell 17**,** 3281-3290.

Yamashita, R.A., May, G.S., 1998a. Constitutive activation of endocytosis by mutation of myoA, the myosin I gene of *Aspergillus nidulans*. J. Biol. Chem. 273**,** 14644-14648.

Yamashita, R.A., May, G.S., 1998b. Motoring along the hyphae: molecular motors and the fungal cytoskeleton. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. 10**,** 74-79.

Yang, S., Cope, M.J., Drubin, D.G., 1999. Sla2p is associated with the yeast cortical actin cytoskeleton via redundant localization signals. Mol. Biol. Cell 10**,** 2265-2283.

Yao, Z., Liao, W., 2006. Fungal respiratory disease. Curr. Opin. Pulm. Med. 12**,** 222-227.

Yarar, D., Waterman-Storer, C.M., Schmid, S.L., 2005. A dynamic actin cytoskeleton functions at multiple stages of clathrin-mediated endocytosis. Mol. Biol. Cell 16**,** 964-975.

Zanolari, B., Friant, S., Funato, K., Sutterlin, C., Stevenson, B.J., Riezman, H., 2000. Sphingoid base synthesis requirement for endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. EMBO J. 19**,** 2824-2833.

Zelter, A., Bencina, M., Bowman, B.J., Yarden, O., Read, N.D., 2004. A comparative genomic analysis of the calcium signaling machinery in *Neurospora crassa, Magnaporthe grisea, and Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Fungal Genet. Biol. 41**,** 827-841.

Zeng, G., Cai, M., 1999. Regulation of the actin cytoskeleton organization in yeast by a novel serine/threonine kinase Prk1p. J. Cell Biol. 144**,** 71-82.

Zeng, G., Cai, M., 2005. Prk1p. Int. J. Biochem. Cell Biol. 37**,** 48-53.

Zeng, G., Yu, X., Cai, M., 2001. Regulation of yeast actin cytoskeleton-regulatory complex Pan1p/Sla1p/End3p by serine/threonine kinase Prk1p. Mol. Biol. Cell 12**,** 3759-3772.

Zerial, M., McBride, H., 2001. Rab proteins as membrane organizers. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. 2**,** 107-117.

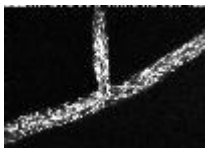
Zhang, L., Gjoerup, O., Roberts, T.M., 2004. The serine/threonine kinase cyclin G-associated kinase regulates epidermal growth factor receptor signaling. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 101**,** 10296-10301.

Zimmerberg, J., McLaughlin, S., 2004. Membrane curvature: how BAR domains bend bilayers. Curr. Biol. 14**,** R250-R252.

Movie descriptions for accompanying CD

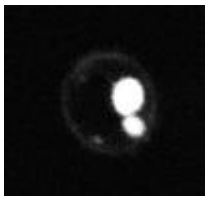
Movie001
N. crassa Hsp70 mutant
FM4-64 (10 µM)

50 frames
22 sec between frames



Movie002
N. crassa 74A wildtype
FM4-64 (10 µM)
DFFDA (20 µM)

15 frames
90 sec between frames

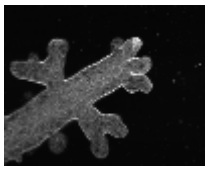


Movie003
T. reesei wildtype
Lucifer Yellow (14.6 µM)

35 frames
22 sec between frames

Movie004
N. crassa β-tubulin-GFP
FM4-64 (10 µM)
Latrunculin B (50 µM)

50 frames
90 sec between frames

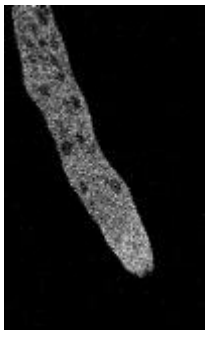


Movie005
N. crassa 74A wildtype
FM4-64 (10 µM)
Latrunculin B (50 µM)

30 frames
22 sec between frames

Movie006
N. crassa β-tubulin-GFP
FM4-64 (10 µM)
Benomyl (34.4 µM)

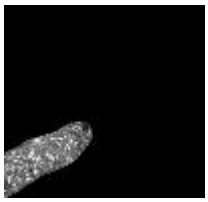
45 frames
22 sec between frames



Movie007
N. crassa NcWASP-GFP

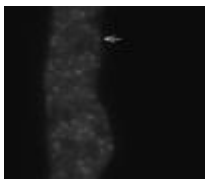
49 frames
7 sec between frames

Movie descriptions for accompanying CD



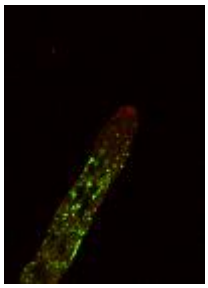
Movie008
N. crassa NcClc-GFP

60 frames
7 sec between frames



Movie009
N. crassa NcClc-GFP
directional movement

100 frames
0.5 sec between frames



Movie010
N. crassa GFP-NcRab5
FM4-64 (10 μM)

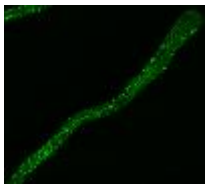
30 frames
22 sec between frames

Movie011
N. crassa GFP-NcRab5
FM4-64 (10 μM)
Benomyl (34.4 μM)
(38 min incubation)

25 frames
22 sec between frames

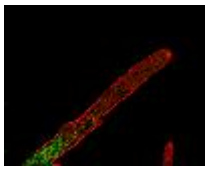
Movie012
N. crassa GFP-NcRab5
FM4-64 (10 μM)
Benomyl (34.4 μM)
(50 min incubation)

50 frames
22 sec between frames



Movie013
N. crassa GFP-NcRab5
Latrunculin B (50 μM)

20 frames
22 sec between frames



Movie014
N. crassa ΔNcNRab5
FM4-64 (10 μM)
DFFDA (20 μM)

70 frames
22 sec between frames

Appendix A

A-1 Sample loading buffers

A-1.1 6x DNA agarose gel sample loading buffer

15% (v/v) Ficoll 400 or 15% (v/v) glycerol

Na_2EDTA pH 8	60 mM

0.6% (w/v) SDS

0.003% (w/v) Bromophenol blue

A-1.2 4x PAGE-SDS gel sample loading buffer

1 M Tris-HCl pH 6.8	2 ml
SDS	0.8 g
10% glycerol	4 ml
β-mercaptoethanol	0.4 ml
0.5 M EDTA	1 ml
Bromophenol blue	8 mg

A-2 Coomassie protein gel staining

A-2.1 Coomassie gel staining solution

Dissolve 0.25 g Coomassie Brilliant Blue R-250 in 90 ml MeOH:H_2O (1:1, V/V) and 10 ml glacial acetic acid. Filter solution through Whatman No. 1 filterpaper. Store at RT. Staining solution can be recycled and re-used.

A-2.2 Coomassie gel destaining solution (methanol:acetic acid solution)

Per litre: 900 ml methanol:H_2O (500 ml methanol and 400 ml H_2O) and 100 ml glacial acetic acid.

A-3 Protoplast solutions

A-3.1 FF1

(1.2 M $MgSO_4$ – 10mM $NaPO_4$)

Make 500 ml 0.5 M NaH_2PO_4

Make 500 ml 0.5 M Na_2HPO_4

Put 3.2 ml of the 0.5 M $Na_2H_2PO_4$ and 16.8 ml of the Na_2HPO_4 and add to 500 ml with dH_2O.

Make 500 ml 2.4 M $MgSO_4$ solution.

Combine solutions NaH_2PO_4/ Na_2HPO_4 and $MgSO_4$ 1:1 and check pH is 5.8 then autoclave.

A-3.2 FF2

0.6 M sorbitol, 0.1 M Tris-HCl set pH to 7 and autoclave.

A-3.3 FF3

1.2 M sorbitol, 10 mM Tris-HCl set pH to 7.5 and autoclave.

A-3.4 Lysing buffer

Depending on the fungus, three lysing enzymes were used (optimal enzyme and enzyme concentration varies per fungus or strain):

- Lysing Enzymes from *Trichoderma harzianum* (Sigma, Cat. No. L-1412 Lot. 069H1557) 1-5 mg/ml
- Novozyme 234 (InterSpex Products, Inc. USA, Cat. No. 0412-1, Lot 4859) 0.8-1 mg/ml
- β-D-glucanase G (InterSpex Products, Inc. USA, Cat. No. 0439-2 Lot KM629001) 10-15 mg/ml

Dissolve enzyme in solution FF1.

A-4 *Neurospora crassa* growth media

A-4.1 Vogel's medium

A-4.1.1 *Vogel's trace element solution* (per 100 ml)

Citric acid * H_2O	5 g
$ZnSO_4$ * 7 H_2O	5 g
$Fe(NH_4)_2(SO_4)_2$ * 6 H_2O	1 g
$CuSO_4$ * 5 H_2O	0.25 g
$MnSO_4$ * H_2O	0.05 g
H_3BO_3	0.05 g
Na_2MoO_4 * 2 H_2O	0.05 g

Add 1 ml chloroform and adjust volume to 100 ml. Store at 4ºC.

A-4.1.2 ***Biotin stock solution*** (per 100 ml)

Dissolve 5 mg Biotin in 100 ml 50% ethanol, filter-sterilize and store at 4ºC.

A-4.1.3 ***Vogel's 50x stock solution*** (per litre)

Dissolve in 650 ml dH_2O successively:

$C_6H_5Na_3O_7 * 5\ H_2O$	150 g
KH_2PO_4	250 g
NH_4NO_3	100 g
$MgSO_4 * 7\ H_2O$	10 g
$CaCl_2 * H_2O$	5 g (dissolve prior in 25 ml dH_2O)
Trace element solution	5 ml
Biotin stock solution	5 ml

Adjust volume to 1 litre with dH_2O, add a few drops of chloroform to preserve and store in dark at RT.

A-4.1.4 ***Vogel's medium (complete)*** (per litre)

Vogels 50X stock solution	20 ml
Sucrose	15 g
Agar	18 g

A-4.1.5 ***Vogel's Minimal Medium*** (per litre)

50X Vogels stock	20 ml
Sucrose	15 g
Agar	18 g

A-4.2 ***Neurospora crassa*** **transformation media**

A-4.2.1 ***10x FGS sugar solution*** (per 500 ml)

Sorbose	100 g
Fructose	2.5 g
Glucose	2.5 g

A-4.2.2 ***Regeneration medium*** (per 200 ml)

50X Vogels stock solution	4 ml
Sorbitol	36.8 g
Agar	3 g
dH_2O	170 ml

Autoclave, then add 20 ml 10X FGS

A-4.2.3 ***Plating medium*** (per 200 ml)

50X Vogels stock	4 ml
Agar	3 g
dH_2O	176 ml

Autoclave, then add 20 ml 10X FGS

A-5 *Aspergillus nidulans* culture media

A-5.1 YAG medium (per litre)

Yeast extract	50 g
Glucose	20 g
Agar	9 g

A-5.2 20x Nitrate salts (per litre)

$NaNO_3$	120 g

KCl	10.4 g
$MgSO_4$ * 7 H_2O	10.4 g (5.2 g if anhydrous)
KH_2PO_4	30.4 grams
Store at 4ºC	

A-5.3 1000x Trace elements solution (per 100 ml)

$ZnSO_4$ * 7 H_2O	2.2 g
H_3BO_3	1.1 g
$MnCl_2$ * 4 H_2O	0.5 g
$FeSO_4$ * 7 H_2O	0.5 g
$CoCl_2$ * 6 H_2O	0.17 g
$CuSO_4$ * 5 H_2O	0.16 g
Na_2MoO_4 * 2 H_2O	0.15 g
Na_4EDTA	5 g

Add compounds in order to 60 ml dH_2O and boil. Cool to 60 ºC and adjust pH to 6.5 with KOH. Cool to RT and adjust volume to 100 ml with dH_2O.

A-5.4 Vitamin solution (per 100 ml)

Biotin	100 mg
Pyridoxin	100 mg
Thiamine	100 mg
Riboflavin	100 mg
PABA (p- aminobenzoic acid)	100 mg
Nicotinic acid	100 mg

Add 2 drops of chloroform as preservative. Store in dark at 4ºC.

A-5.5 Complete medium (per litre)

Glucose	10 g
Peptone	2 g
Yeast extract	1 g
Casamino acids	1 g
20X nitrate salts	50 ml
1000X Trace elements	1 ml
Vitamin solution	1 ml

Adjust pH to 6.5 with 1 M NaOH and autoclave.

A-5.6 Minimal medium (per litre)

Glucose	10 g
20X nitrate salts	50 ml
1000X Trace elements	1 ml
1% Thiamine	1 ml

Adjust pH to 6.5 with 1 M NaOH and autoclave.

A-6 *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* growth media

A-6.1 YPD (per litre)

Yeast extract	10 g
Bacto peptone	20 g
Glucose	20 g
L-tryptophane	0.3 g
Agar	14 g

Adjust volume to 1 l with dH_2O.

A-6.2 YPDA (per litre)

Yeast extract	10 g
Bacto peptone	20 g
Glucose	20 g
L-tryptophane	0.3 g
Adenine hemisulfate solution (0.2% w/v)	15 ml
Agar	14 g

Adjust volume to 1 l with dH_2O.

A-6.3 Synthetic complete drop-out medium (per litre)

Yeast nitrogen base (without amino acids)	6.7 g
Glucose	20 g
Synthetic complete dropout mix	0.83 g
Agar	15 g
dH_2O	700 ml

Add ingredients (except agar) to water and mix. Adjust pH to 5.8 with 1 M NaOH and adjust volume to 1 l. Autoclave.

Appendix B

B-1 pMF272 C-terminal GFP tag expression vector for *Neurospora crassa*

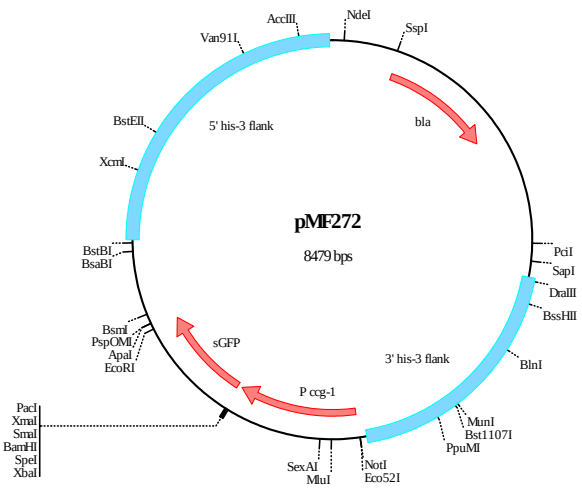


Figure B-1. pMF272 C-terminal GFP tagging vector for expression in *N. crassa*

B-2 Plasmids derived from pMF272

B-2.1 pEK001

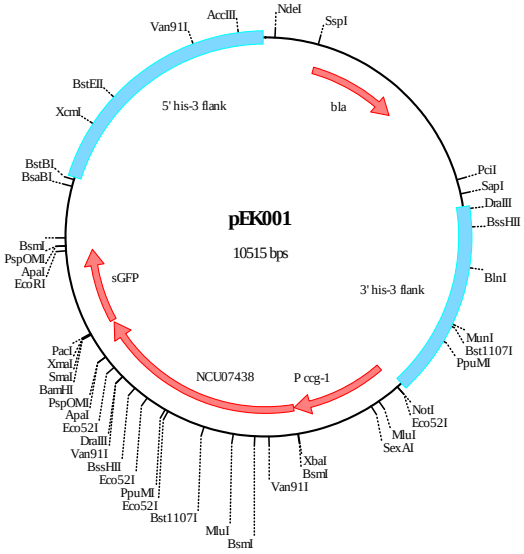


Figure B-2. pEK001 *N. crassa* WASP homologue in pMF272

B-2.2 pEK002

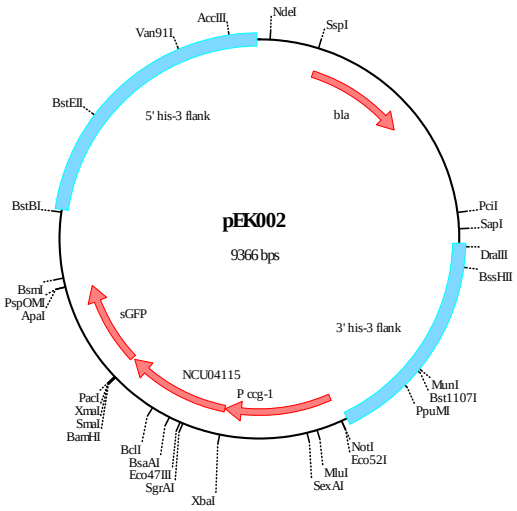


Figure B-3. pEK002 *N. crassa* Clathrin light chain homologue in pMF272

B-2.3 pEK008

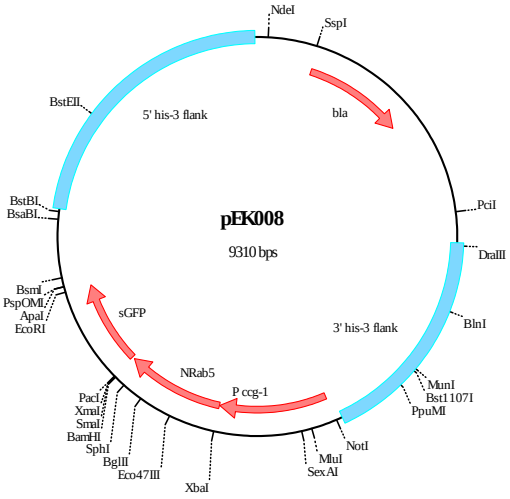


Figure B-4. pEK008 *N. crassa* Rab5 homologue in pMF272 (C-terminal)

B-2.4 pEKGFPNRab5

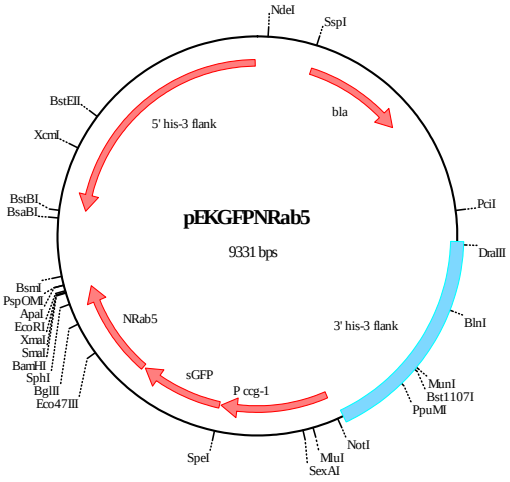


Figure B-5. pEKGFPNRab5 *N. crassa* Rab5 homologue in pMF272 (N-terminal)

B-3 pIG1783 C-terminal GFP tag expression vector for filamentous fungi

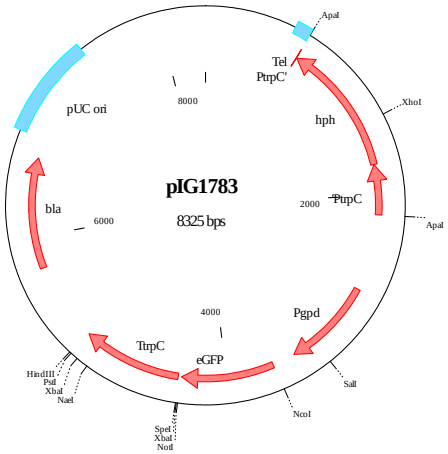


Figure B-6. pIG1783

B-4 Plasmid derived from pIG1783

B-4.1 pEKCherryNRab5

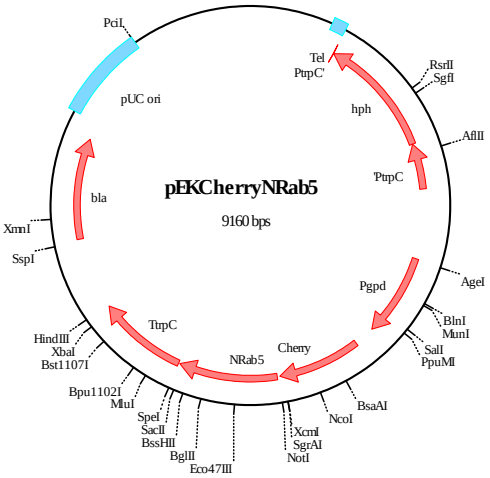


Figure B-7. pEKCherryNRab5 *N. crassa* Rab5 homologue Cherry labelled (N-terminal)

B-5 Budding yeast vectors

B-5.1 pGFP-C-FUS C-terminal GFP tag expression vector

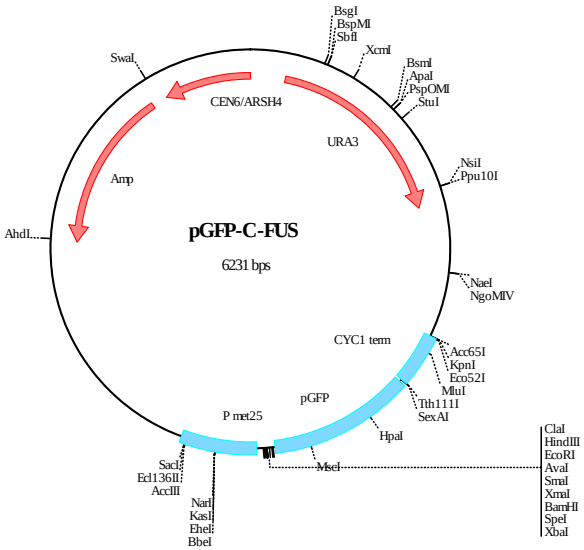


Figure B-8. pGFP-C-FUS

B-5.2 Plasmids derived from pGFP-C-FUS

B-5.2.1 *pEK1*

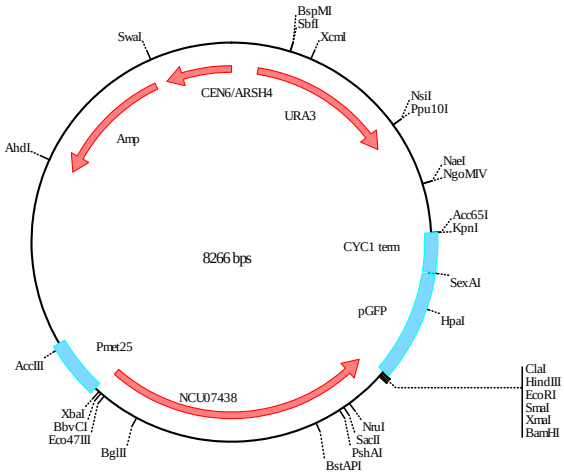


Figure B-9. pEK1 *N. crassa* WASP homologue GFP tag expression vector (C-terminal)

B-5.2.2 *pEK2*

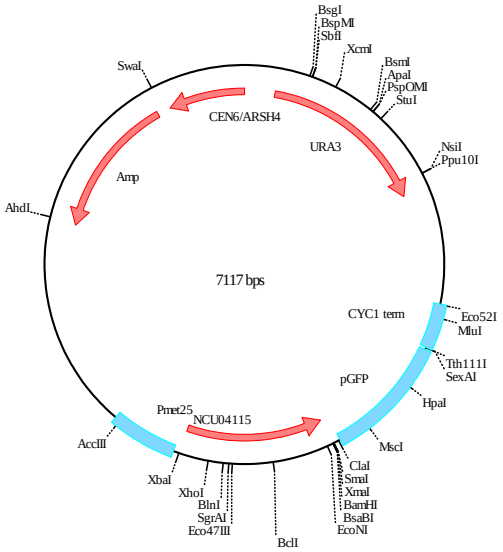


Figure B-10. pEK2 *N. crassa* Clathrin light chain homologue GFP tag expression vector (C-terminal)

B-6 pBluescript II SK Cloning vector

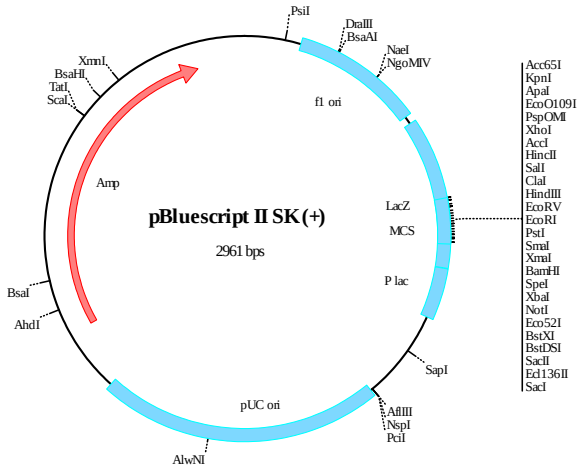


Figure B-11. pBluescript II SK cloning vector

B-7 Plasmids derived from pBluescript II SK

B-7.1 pBlueNRab5

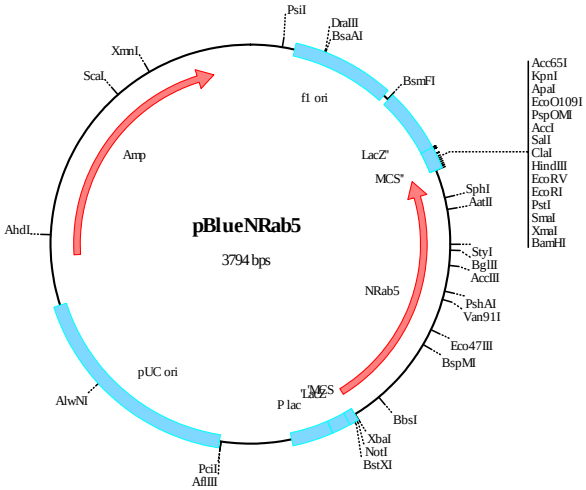


Figure B-11. pBlueNRab5 NCU06410 in pBluescript II SK

B-7.2 pBlueGFPNRab5

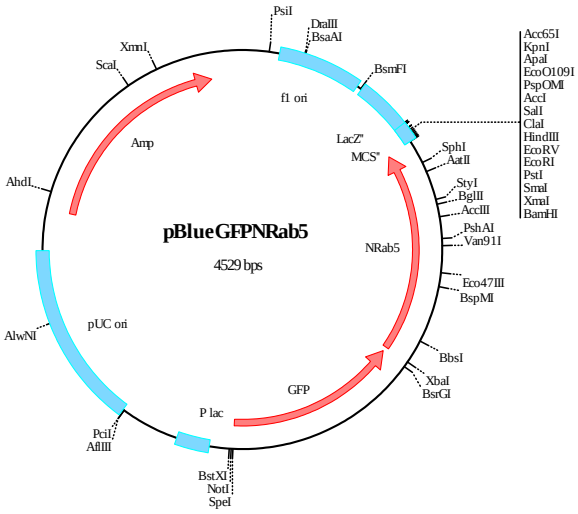


Figure B-12. pBlueGFPNRab5 NCU06410 GFP tag (N-terminal)

C-1 Additional alignments substantiating incorrect merge of NCU01956. 1 and NCU01957.1 into NCU10938.2

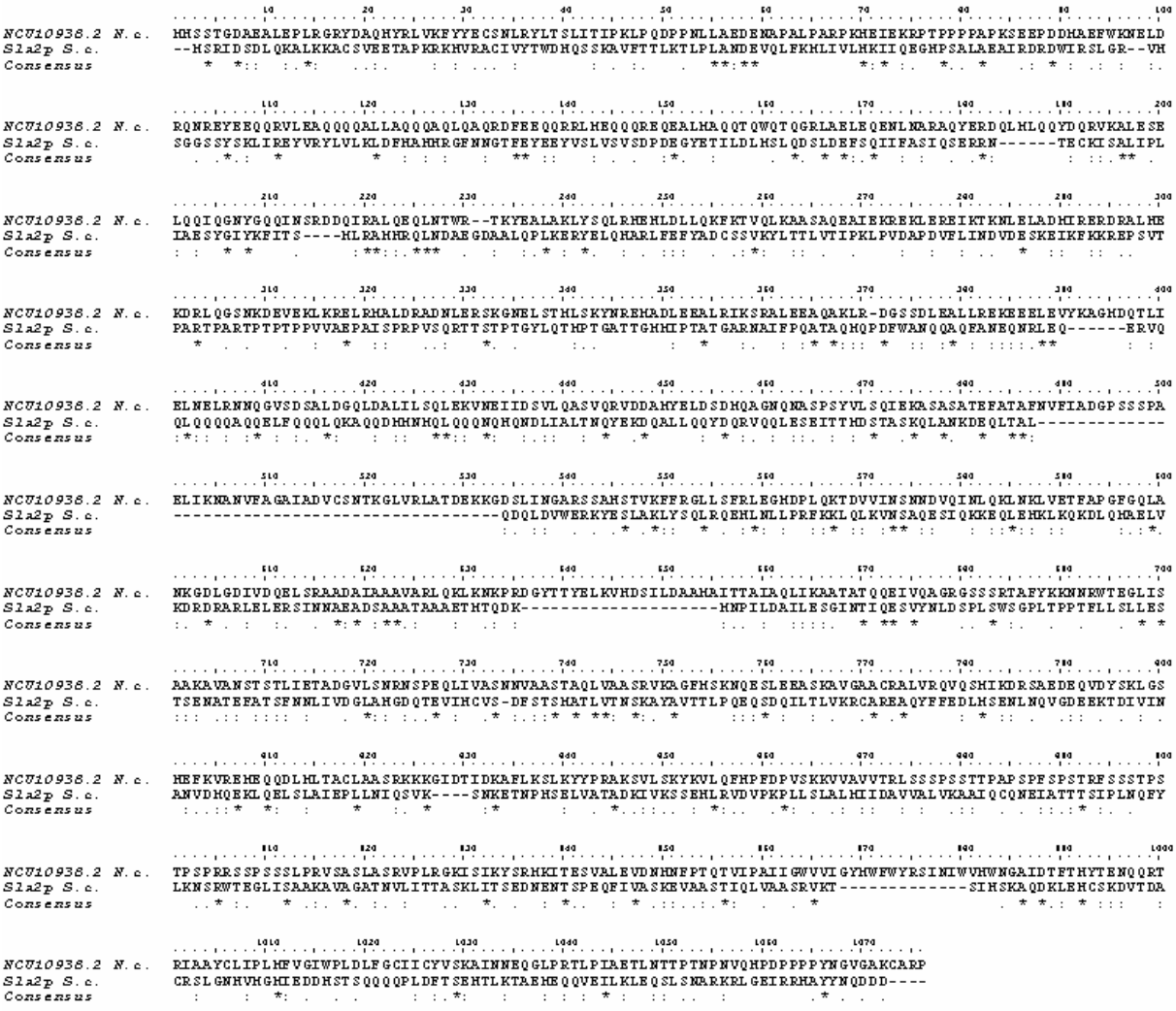


Figure C-1. Clustal W multiple alignment of budding yeast Sla2p and NCU10938 (new predicted protein)

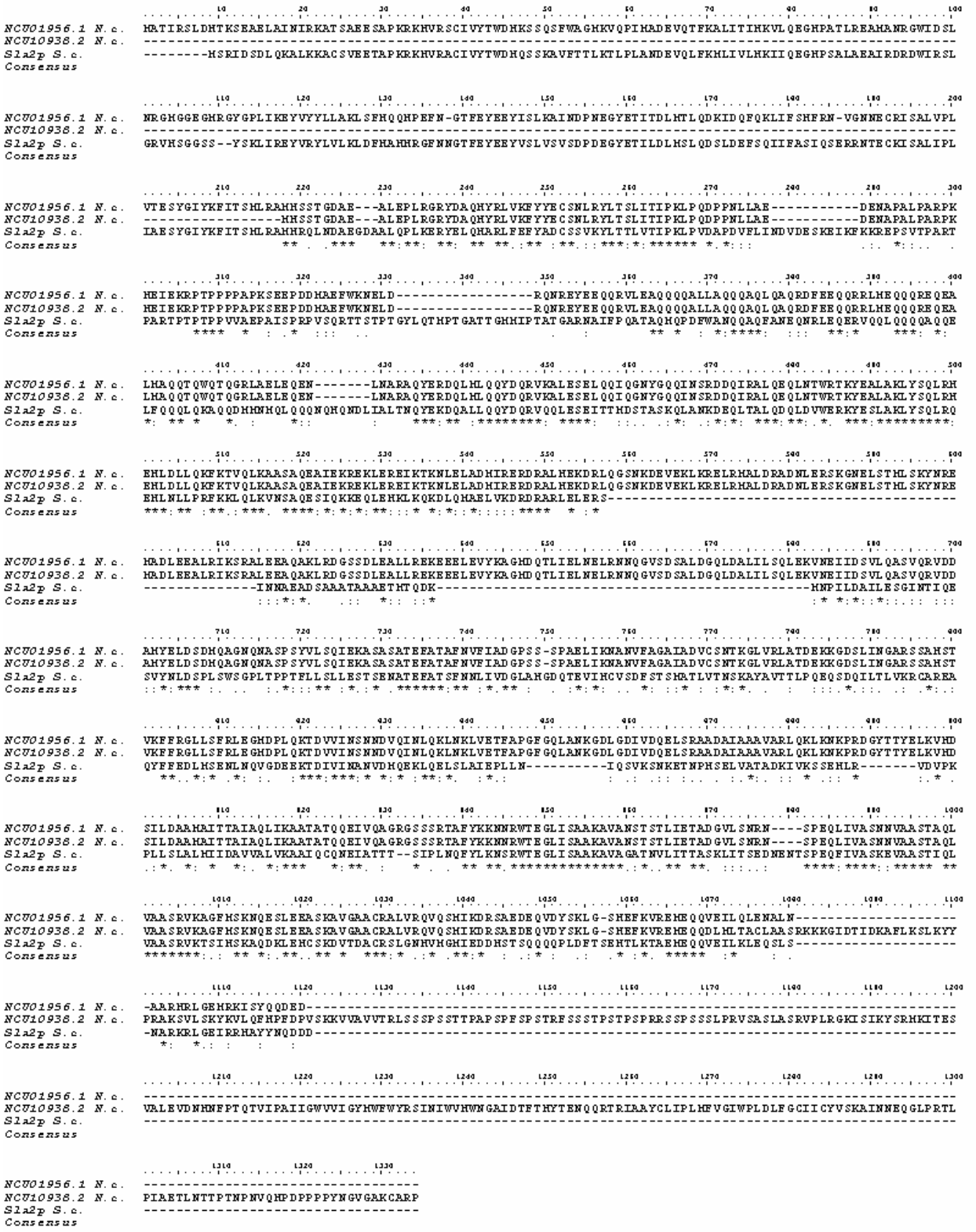


Figure C-2. Clustal W multiple alignment of budding yeast Sla2p and both old and new predicted *Neurospora* homologue

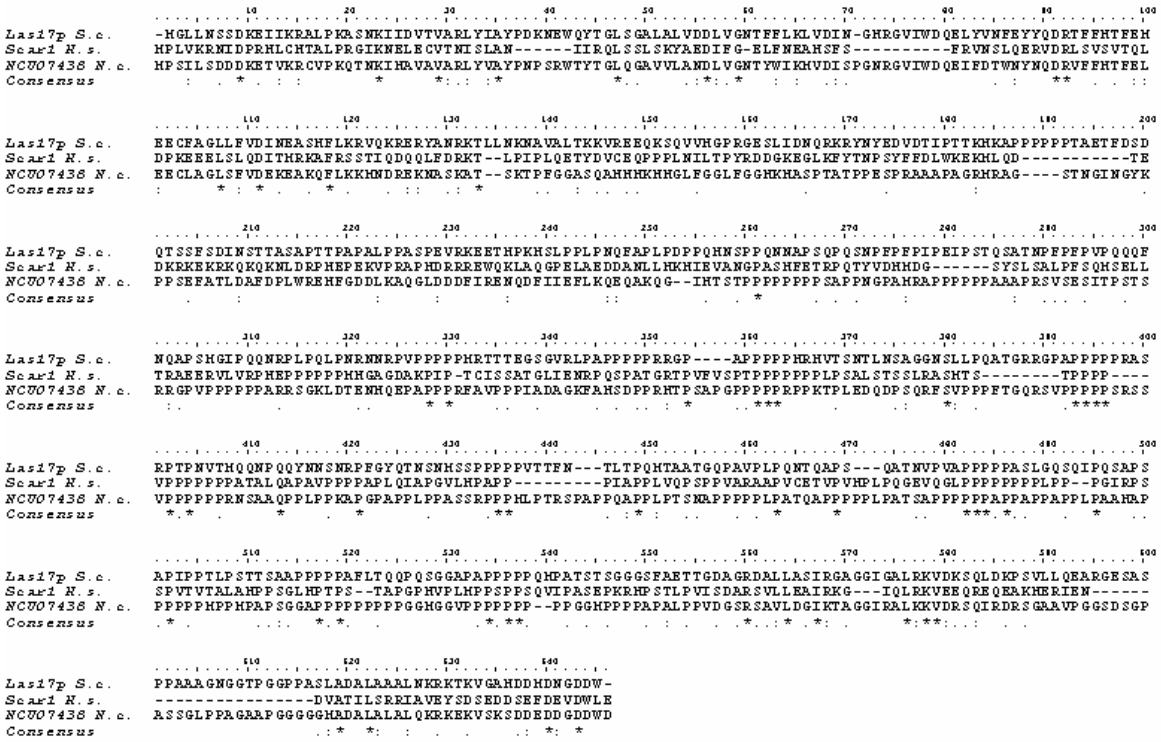


Figure C-3. Clustal W multiple alignment of budding yeast Las17p, human Scar1 and NCU07438 (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved).

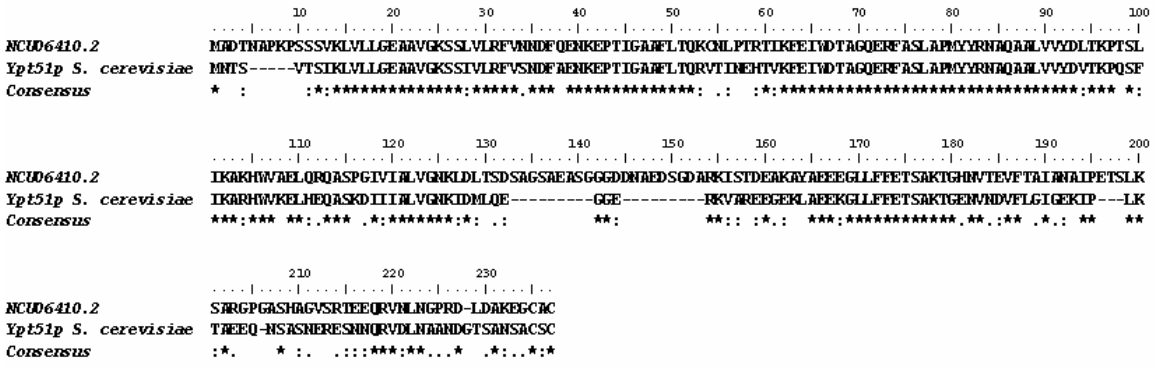


Figure C-4. Clustal W multiple alignment of budding yeast Ypt51p and NCU06410 (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved). NCU06410 has a Rab domain, which runs from residue 14 until residue 197.

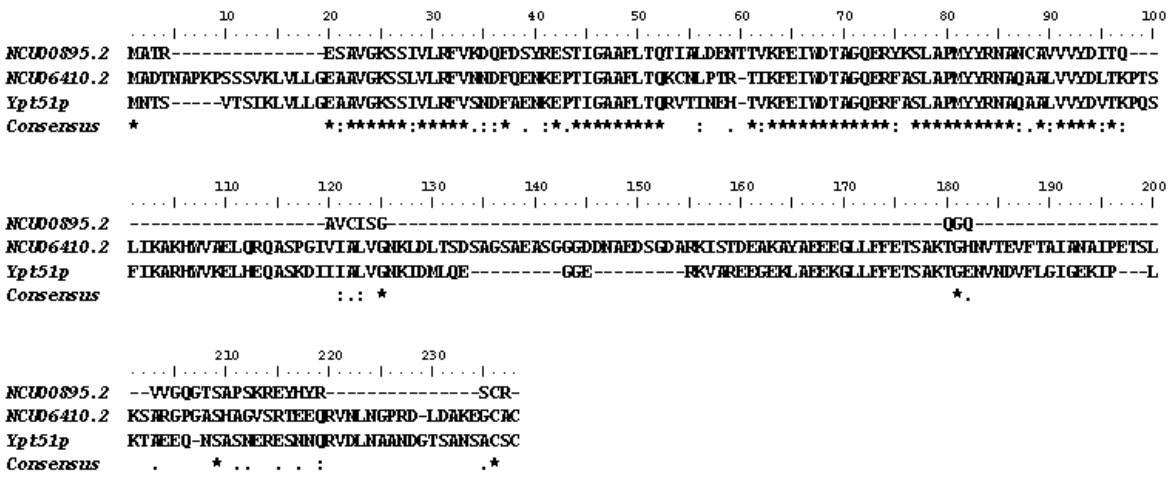


Figure C-5. Clustal W multiple alignment of budding yeast Ypt51p and both *Neurospora* homologues (NCU00895 incorrect gene sequence prediction) (The consensus sequence shows the similarity of the sequences, '*' indicates positions which have a single, fully conserved residue, ':' indicates that one of the following 'strong' groups is fully conserved, '.' indicates that one of the following 'weaker' groups is fully conserved).

Rab5

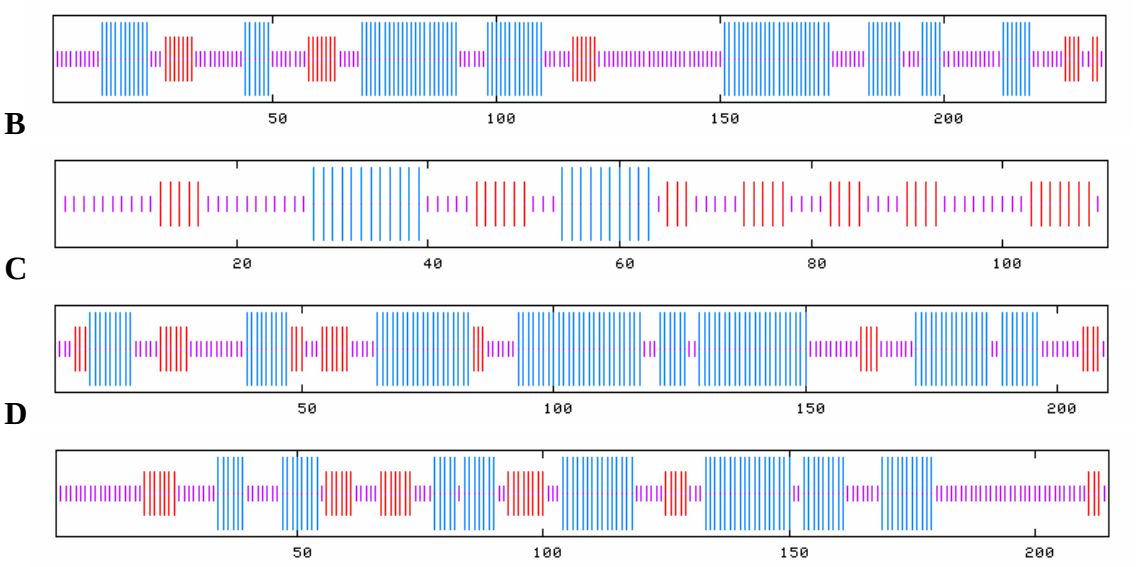


Figure C-6
A. *Neurospora crassa* NCU06410.2
B. *Neurospora crassa* NCU00895.2
C. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Ypt51p
D. *Homo sapiens* Rab5A
(Alpha helices are shown in blue, extended strands are shown in red).

Amphiphysin-like

A

B

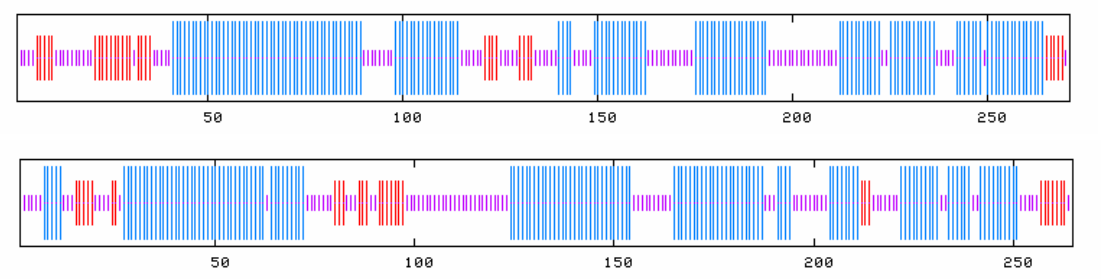


Figure C-7
A. *Neurospora crassa* NCU01069.2 Rvs161p/Amphiphysin-like
B. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Rvs161p
(Alpha helices are shown in blue, extended strands are shown in red).

A

B

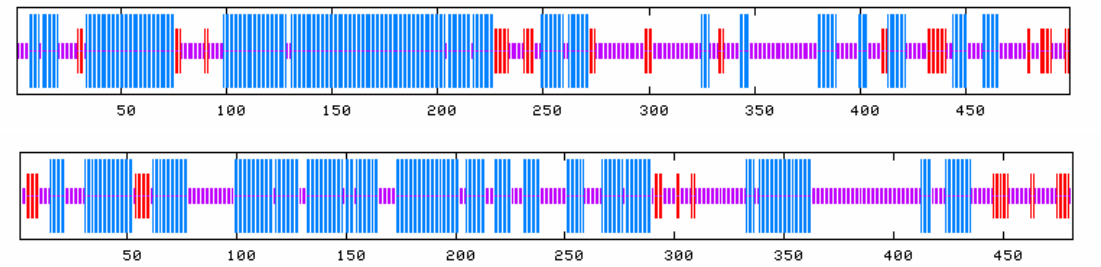


Figure C-8
A. *Neurospora crassa* NCU04637.2 Rvs167/Amphiphysin-like
B. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Rvs167p
(Alpha helices are shown in blue, extended strands are shown in red).

Sla1
A

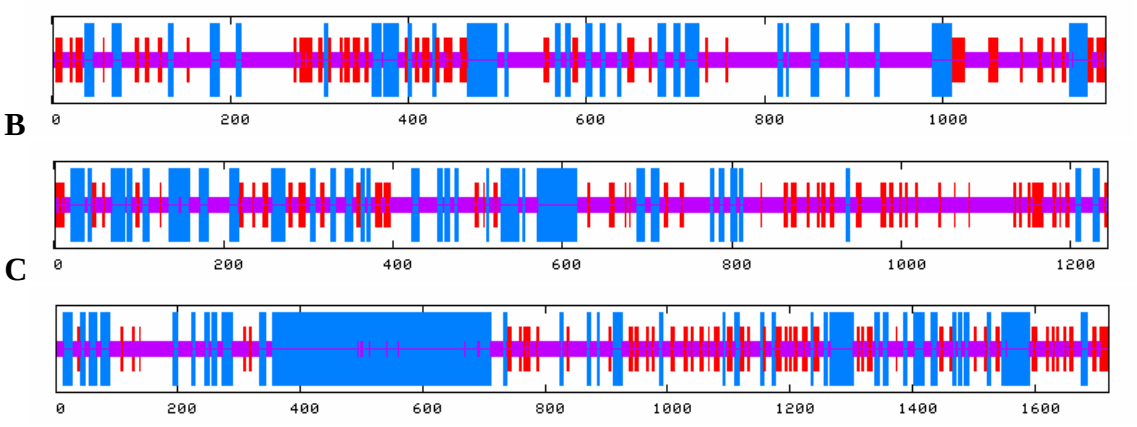


Figure C-9
A. *Neurospora crassa* NCU02978.2 Sla1p/Intersectin-like
B. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Sla1p
C. *Homo sapiens* Intersectin
(Alpha helices are shown in blue, extended strands are shown in red).

Sla2

A

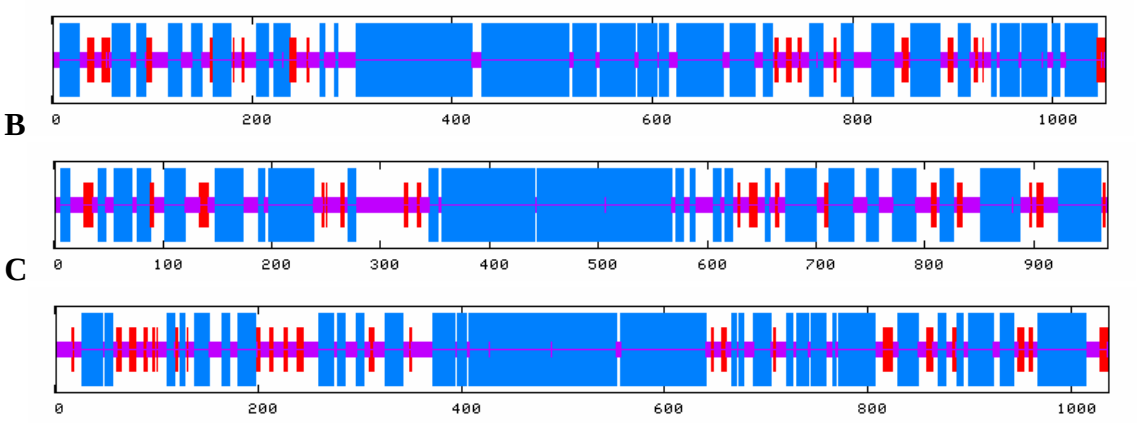


Figure C-10
A. *Neurospora crassa* NCU01956.1 Sla2p/HIP1-like
B. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Sla2p
C. *Homo sapiens* HIP1p
(Alpha helices are shown in blue, extended strands are shown in red).

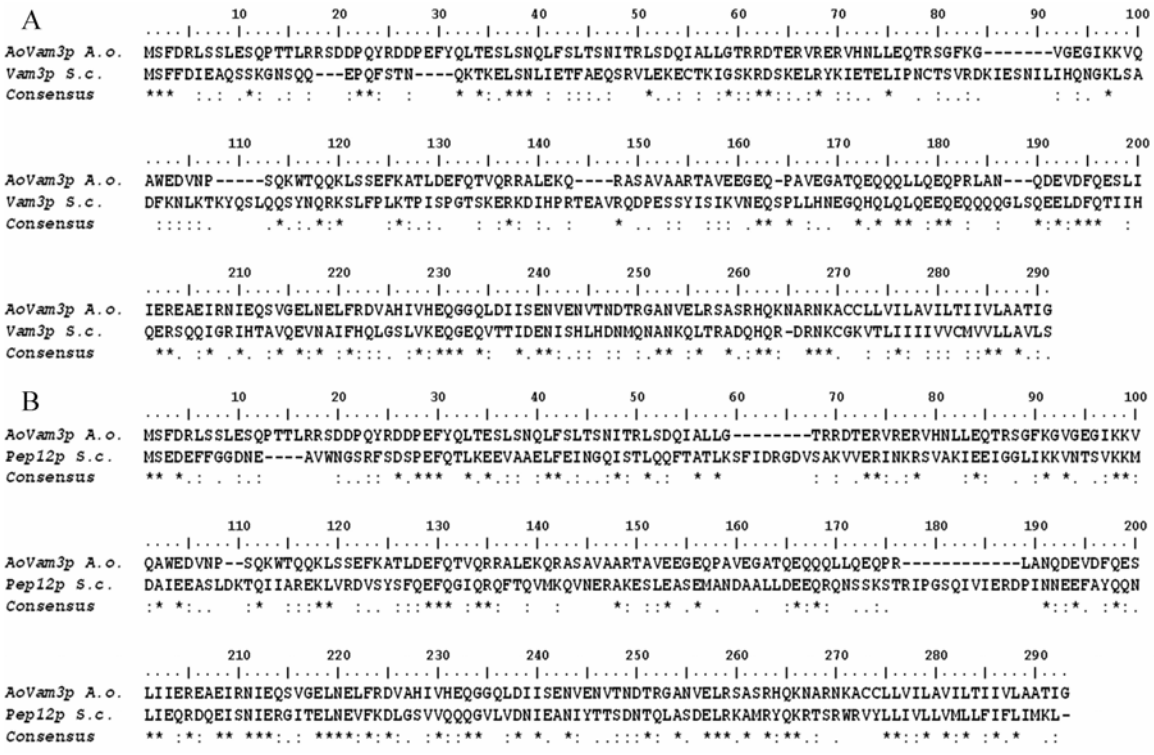


Figure C-11 Clustal W alignments of *Aspergillus oryzae* t-SNARE AoVam3p with budding yeast Vam3p and Pep12p. A. showing alignment of Vam3p and AoVam3p share a homology *E*-value of 3e-08 and an identity of 23%. **B.** showing alignment of Pep12p and AoVamp3p share a homology *E*-value of 3e-17 and an identity of 30%.

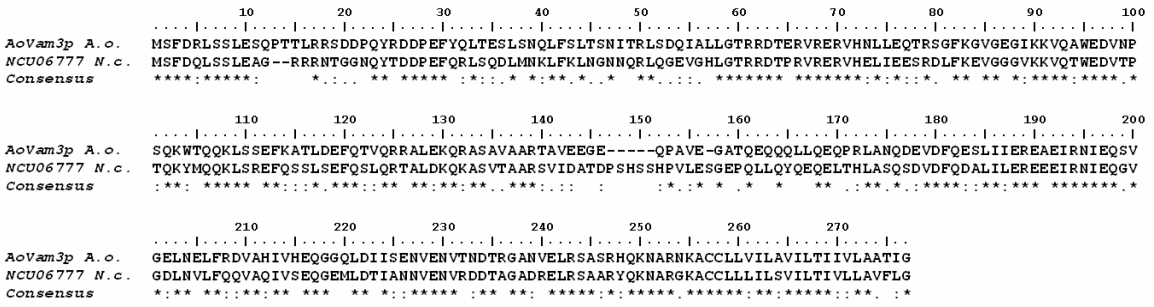


Figure C-12 Clustal W alignment of *Aspergillus oryzae* t-SNARE AoVam3p with *Neurospora crassa* NCU06777. AoVam3p and NCU06777 share a homology *E*-value of 0. NCU06777 and Pep12p share a homology *E*-value of 3.9e-20 and a homology *E*-value with Vam3p of 3e-9.

Available online at www.sciencedirect.com
SCIENCE DIRECT®
Fungal Genetics and Biology 39 (2003) 199–203
FUNGAL GENETICS AND BIOLOGY
www.elsevier.com/locate/yfgbi

Commentary

Does endocytosis occur in fungal hyphae?

Nick D. Read* and Eric R. Kalkman

Fungal Cell Biology Group, Institute of Cell and Molecular Biology, University of Edinburgh, Rutherford Building, Edinburgh EH9 3JH, UK

Received 31 January 2003; accepted 12 March 2003

Abstract

The evidence and arguments for and against the occurrence of endocytosis in fungal hyphae are summarized. The balance of evidence is in favour of the existence of endocytosis. This is supported by an analysis of the recently sequenced *Neurospora* genome which strongly suggests that this fungus possesses the complex protein machinery required to conduct endocytosis.
© 2003 Elsevier Science (USA). All rights reserved.

Keywords: Endocytosis; FM4-64; Lanthanum; Lucifer yellow; *Neurospora* genome

1. Introduction

Endocytosis provides a mechanism for plasma membrane proteins and lipids, and extracellular molecules, to be internalized by cells. It is generally regarded as an essential process of eukaryotic cells serving many functions including recycling membrane proteins and lipids, removal of membrane proteins and lipids for degradation, and the uptake of signal molecules (Mellman, 1996). Endocytosis has been well characterized in budding yeast cells which possess a complex endocytic machinery (Geli and Riezman, 1998), and there is a significant body of evidence for endocytosis occurring in filamentous fungi (Atkinson et al., 2002; Fischer-Parton et al., 2000; Hoffmann and Mendgen, 1998; Read and Hickey, 2001; Wedlich-Söldner et al., 2000). However, its existence in hyphae has been questioned in a recent controversial paper published in *Fungal Genetics and Biology* by Torralba and Heath (2002). The purpose here is to summarise and critically assess the evidence and arguments for and against the occurrence of endocytosis in hyphae.

2. Evidence and arguments favouring endocytosis occurring in filamentous fungi

1. *Membrane-selective markers of endocytosis are internalized*. FM1-43 and FM4-64 are membrane-selective dyes that are widely used endocytosis markers because they become incorporated into endocytic vesicle membranes (Betz et al., 1996; Fischer-Parton et al., 2000). Cells of a range of filamentous fungal species readily take up these dyes (Atkinson et al., 2002; Fischer-Parton et al., 2000; Fisher et al., 2000; Hickey et al., 2002; Hoffmann and Mendgen, 1998; Read and Hickey, 2001; Steinberg et al., 1998; Torralba and Heath, 2002; Yamashita and May, 1998; Wedlich-Söldner et al., 2000).

2. *Markers of fluid-phase endocytosis are internalized*. Lucifer Yellow and FITC-dextran normally cannot cross the plasma membrane. They are thus frequently used as markers of fluid-phase endocytosis because they become trapped within the 'fluid-phase' of endocytic vesicles (Dulic et al., 1991). Both dyes were taken up by conidial germlings of *Magnaporthe* (Atkinson et al., 2002) and Lucifer Yellow was internalized by protoplasts of *Ustilago* (Steinberg et al., 1998).

3. *Internalization of endocytosis markers is active and not by diffusion*. Since endocytosis is an active process driven by ATP hydrolysis, cold treatment and metabolic inhibitors such as sodium azide will strongly inhibit it (Vida and Emr, 1995). Lucifer Yellow, FITC-dextran and FM4-64 internalization by conidial germlings of

* Corresponding author. Fax: +44-131-650-5392.
E-mail address: Nick@fungalcell.org (N.D. Read).

1087-1845/$ - see front matter © 2003 Elsevier Science (USA). All rights reserved.
doi:10.1016/S1087-1845(03)00045-8

Magnaporthe was reversibly inhibited by these treatments (Atkinson et al., 2002), and FM4-64 uptake was blocked by both inhibitory treatments in *Neurospora* and *Uromyces* (Fischer-Parton et al., 2000; Hoffmann and Mendgen, 1998).

4. *Internalization of FM4-64 is actin-mediated*. Endocytosis in budding yeast cells is actin-mediated (Geli and Riezman, 1998). Cytochalasin D, which depolymerises F-actin, inhibited FM4-64 uptake into hyphae of *Aspergillus nidulans* (Yamashita and May, 1998).

5. *Neurospora genes encode a complex endocytic protein machinery*. The recently sequenced genome of *Neurospora crassa* (Galaghan et al., 2003; www.genome.wi.mit.edu/annotation/fungi/neurospora/) was searched using BLASTP (Altschul et al., 1997) for homologues of 29 of the key proteins involved in budding yeast endocytosis. Each of these yeast proteins had one or more protein homologues in the *Neurospora* genome with very low *E*-values ($E \leqslant$ 1e-14), indicating high homology (Table 1). This strongly suggests that *Neurospora*

Table 1
Proteins involved in endocytosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and their homologues in *N. crassa*

Yeast protein	Type of protein and comments	*Neurospora* protein homologues[a]	*E*-value
Abp1p	Arp 2/3 activating	NCU10073.1	4e-14
Aps2p	Adaptor protein subunit	NCU07989.1	3e-39
Ark1p	Protein kinase	NCU06202.1	5e-88
Arp2p	Actin-related	NCU07171.1	1e-144
Arp3p	Actin-related	NCU01756.1	1e-148
Chc1p	Clathrin heavy chain	NCU02510.1	0
Clc1p	Clathrin light chain	NCU04115.1	6e-20
Dnm1p	Dynamin-like	NCU09808.1	0
		NCU04100.1	1e-154
		NCU01255.1	1e-45
End3p	Eps15-like	NCU06347.1	2e-42
Ent1p	Epsin-like	NCU04783.1	3e-33
Ent2p	Epsin-like	NCU04783.1	5e-32
Inp51p	Synaptojanin-like	NCU03298.1	2e-78
		NCU03792.1	4e-35
Inp52p	Synaptojanin-like	NCU03298.1	1e-137
		NCU00896.1	3e-45
		NCU01330.1	3e-43
		NCU03792.1	5e-40
		NCU08689.1	1e-32
Inp53p	Synaptojanin-like	NCU03298.1	1e-144
		NCU03792.1	2e-38
		NCU00896.1	5e-38
		NCU01330.1	4e-37
		NCU08689.1	2e-27
Las17p	WASP-like	NCU07438.1	1e-18
Myo3p	Type 1 myosin	NCU02111.1	0
Myo5p	Type 1 myosin	NCU02111.1	0
Pan1p	Eps15-like	NCU06171.1	5e-90
Pfy1	Profilin-like	NCU06397.1	7e-26
Prk1p	Protein kinase	NCU06202.1	1e-86
Rvs161p	Amphiphysin-like	NCU01069.1	2e-78
Rvs167p	Amphiphysin-like	NCU04637.1	9e-85
Sla1p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	NCU02978.1	7e-48
Sla2p	Interacts with cortical actin and associated proteins	NCU01956.1	6e-83
Yap1801p	Component of clathrin coat	NCU02586.1	2e-49
Yap1802p	Component of clathrin coat	NCU02586.1	7e-42
Ypt51p	Rab5-like	NCU06410.1	9e-58
		NCU00895.1	2e-48
		NCU01523.1	8e-29
		NCU08477.1	2e-27
Ypt52p	Rab5-like	NCU06410.1	2e-34
		NCU00895.1	5e-34
Ypt53p	Rab5-like	NCU06410.1	2e-48
		NCU00895.1	6e-43
		NCU01523.1	4e-27
		NCU06404.1	4e-25

[a] Locus of hypothetical protein in *N. crassa* genome (www-genome.wi.mit.edu/annotation/fungi/neurospora/).

possesses the complex endocytic protein machinery required to conduct endocytosis.

6. *Endocytosis is of critical importance for the functioning of eukaryotic cells*. Endocytosis plays important roles in membrane recycling, membrane degradation, and the uptake of signal molecules, as well as having numerous other functions in eukaryotic cells (Mellman, 1996). It seems unlikely that fungal hyphae should not use endocytosis for similar purposes. Endocytosis is believed to occur in other tip-growing cells such as pollen tubes (e.g., see Camacho and Malhó, 2003).

3. Evidence and arguments against endocytosis occurring filamentous fungi

1. *FM4-64 is not taken up by hyphae of some species*. Cole et al. (1998) have reported that *Pisolithus tinctorius* hyphae did not internalize FM4-64.

2. *Lucifer Yellow is not internalized by hyphae of many filamentous fungi*. Lucifer Yellow has been reported not to be taken up by hyphae of *Neurospora* (Fischer-Parton et al., 2000; Torralba and Heath, 2002) and *P. tinctorius* (Cole et al., 1997), or by sporidia and hyphae of *Ustilago* (Steinberg et al., 1998).

3. *La^{3+} is not internalized by Neurospora*. La^{3+} is a membrane impermeant endocytosis marker that can be visualized at the ultrastructural level. Torralba and Heath (2002) were unable to show that La^{3+} is incorporated into endocytic vesicles of *Neurospora* hyphae.

4. *An energy-dependent process that does not involve endocytosis could internalize FM-dyes*. An alternative mechanism for FM-dye uptake and distribution amongst different organelles in hyphae has been proposed by Fischer-Parton et al. (2000). This involves the amphilic FM-dyes being 'flipped' by flippases across the plasma membrane and then subsequently transported to different organelles by lipid transfer proteins.

5. *Clathrin-coated vesicles have not been identified in fungal cells*. Clathrin-coated vesicles and pits are commonly visualized with the electron microscope in animal and plant cells, and are often indicative of clathrin-mediated endocytosis (Kirchausen, 2000). We are unaware of any convincing published observations of this class of vesicle at the ultrastructural level in cells of filamentous fungi or budding yeast.

6. *Hyphae do not need to recover excess membrane because they exhibit indeterminate growth*. It has been proposed that more membrane may be added to the plasma membrane during secretion than is required to maintain growth and thus membrane recycling by endocytosis could provide a mechanism to retrieve this excess membrane (Read and Hickey, 2001). However, because hyphae are continually extending it has been argued that all the membrane added to the tip might be accommodated by tip expansion (Torralba and Heath, 2002). Furthermore, it has been proposed that excess membrane may also be accommodated by invaginations of the plasma membrane which are commonly observed at the ultrastructural level in chemically fixed hyphae (Torralba and Heath, 2002).

7. *Not all cell types (e.g., vegetative hyphae) may need to undergo endocytosis*. Besides possibly not needing endocytosis to retrieve excess membrane, other processes such as the uptake of pheromones by receptor-mediated endocytosis may not be a process undergone by vegetative hyphae (Torralba and Heath, 2002).

4. Conclusions

Overall, positive evidence supporting the existence of endocytosis in filamentous fungi is increasing and is all consistent with what is known about endocytosis in budding yeast. All of the evidence against endocytosis occurring has been based on negative data or on hypotheses yet to be verified. These negative results might actually provide important clues about the unique cell biology of filamentous fungi. Let us take a more critical look at the evidence and arguments against the occurrence of endocytosis in hyphae.

First, the non-uptake of endocytic marker stains, which was only observed in some species. This may reflect problems with the permeability of the cell walls of some species or cell types. In *Ustilago*, for instance, it was found that walled hyphae did not internalise Lucifer Yellow whilst wall-less protoplasts did (Steinberg et al., 1998). We need to assess the uptake of these probes into protoplasts from other species such as *N. crassa*.

Second, the possibility that FM4-64 is internalised by an alternative active mechanism to endocytosis. Although flippase activity is a key feature of membrane bilayer assembly (Menon, 1995), flippase proteins have not yet been identified in filamentous fungi although lipid transfer proteins have (Record et al., 1998). Clearly we need to analyse the kinetics of FM4-64 internalization and distribution within hyphae in mutants defective in these proteins (see Table 1). At this stage we cannot discount the possibility that flippases and lipid transfer proteins may play some role in FM4-64 internalization. Torralba and Heath (2002) also reported that FM4-64, when combined with the vacuole-selective dye DFFDA, caused alterations in the membrane organization of *Neurospora* hyphae. In our experience, this is a photoxicity artifact induced by irradiating cells containing both dyes. We do not observe membrane alterations when FM4-64 is used alone, and this photoxicity effect can be reduced by decreasing the level of irradiation (Kalkman, E.R. and Read, N.D., unpublished).

Third, the lack of identifiable clathrin-coated vesicles. Light and heavy chain clathrin are present in the

Neurospora genome (Table 1). In budding yeast, both clathrin-dependent and clathrin-independent endocytosis occur but again clathrin-coated vesicles are apparently not evident at the ultrastructural level. However, clathrin-mediated endocytosis is not essential for budding yeast and thus does not appear to have the preeminent role that it does in animal cell endocytosis (Geli and Riezman, 1998). Also, clathrin-coated vesicles are involved in other parts of the vesicle trafficking network (Kirchausen, 2000). Obviously using live-cell imaging to analyse clathrin-defective mutants could be insightful here. Immunolabelling clathrin in hyphae might also prove useful although previous attempts have failed (Caesar-Ton That et al., 1987).

Fourth, the possibility that indeterminate hyphal growth may alleviate the need for endocytosis. Although difficult, we need to make careful estimates of the amount of plasma membrane material added to the hyphal tip during both hyphal growth and the secretion of enzymes not involved in hyphal tip growth (e.g., Wösten et al., 1991). The fact that a large number of the secretory vesicles fusing with the hyphal tip may not be involved in hyphal tip growth in itself suggests that there may be a significant need for membrane recovery by endocytosis. The possibility that excess membrane might be accommodated by plasma membrane invaginations in actively growing hyphae is unlikely because these types of invaginations, which are commonly observed in chemically fixed hyphae, are probably artifactual and rarely observed when prepared by the superior technique of freeze-substitution (Hoch, 1986).

Although not conclusively proven, the balance of evidence is in favour of the occurrence of endocytosis in fungal hyphae. In the future, it will be essential to look at expression patterns in hyphae and other cells of the hypothetical *Neurospora* proteins listed in Table 1. We also need good genetic evidence, including live-cell analysis of mutants defective in endocytosis. Analysis of the kinetics of FM4-64 uptake by hyphae of these mutants will be very important in order to determine whether dye internalization is affected in a manner consistent with endocytosis, or not. The sequencing of *Neurospora* genome (Galaghan et al., 2003) has clearly identified candidate endocytosis genes to mutate (Table 1).

Acknowledgments

Thanks are due to the Darwin Trust for a Studentship for E.R.K., and to Dr. Kathryn Ayscough and Alex Zelter for helpful comments. We are also grateful to the Whitehead Institute/MIT Center for Genome Research (http://www-genome.wi.mit.edu) for conducting the *Neurospora* Sequencing Project.

References

Atkinson, H.A., Daniels, A., Read, N.D., 2002. Live-cell imaging of endocytosis during conidial germination in the rice blast fungus, *Magnaporthe grisea*. Fungal Genet. Biol. 37, 233–244.

Altschul, S.F., Madden, T.L., Schäffer, A.A., Zhang, J., Zhang, Z., Miller, W., Lipman, D.J., 1997. Gapped BLAST and PSI-BLAST: a new generation of protein database search programs. Nucleic Acids Res. 25, 3389–3402.

Betz, W.J., Mao, F., Smith, C.B., 1996. Imaging exocytosis and endocytosis. Curr. Opin. Neurobiol. 6, 365–371.

Caesar-Ton That, T.C., Hoangvan, K., Turian, G., Hoch, H.C., 1987. Isolation and characterization of coated vesicles from filamentous fungi. Eur. J. Cell Biol. 43, 189–194.

Camacho, L., Malhó, R., 2003. Endo/exocytosis in the pollen tube apex is differentially regulated by Ca^{2+} and GTPases. J. Exper. Bot. 54, 83–92.

Cole, L., Hyde, G.J., Ashford, A.E., 1997. Uptake and compartmentalisation of fluorescent probes by *Pisolithus tinctorius* hyphae: evidence for an anion transport mechanism at the tonoplast but not for fluid-phase endocytosis. Protoplasma 199, 18–29.

Cole, L., Orlovich, D.A., Ashford, A.E., 1998. Structure, function, and motility of vacuoles in filamentous fungi. Fungal Genet. Biol. 24, 86–100.

Dulic, V., Egerton, M., Elgundi, I., Raths, S., Singer, B., Riezman, H., 1991. Yeast endocytosis assays. Methods Enzymol. 194, 697–710.

Fischer-Parton, S., Parton, R.M., Hickey, P.C., Dijksterhuis, J., Atkinson, H.A., Read, N.D., 2000. Confocal microscopy of FM4-64 as a tool for analysing endocytosis and vesicle trafficking in living fungal hyphae. J. Microsc. 198, 246–259.

Fisher, K.E., Lowry, D.S., Roberson, R.W., 2000. Cytoplasmic cleavage in living zoosporangia of *Allomyces macrogynus*. 199, 260–269.

Galaghan, J., Calvo, S., Borkovich, K., Selker, E., Read, N.D., FitzHugh, W., Ma, L.-J., Smirnov, S., Purcell, S., Rehman, B., Elkins, T., Engels, R., Wang, S., Nielsen, C.B., Butler, J., Jaffe, D., Endrizzi, M., Qui, D., PIanakiev, P., Bell-Pedersen, D., Nelson, M.A., Werner-Washburne, M., Selitrennikoff, C.P., Kinsey, J.A., Braun, E.L., Zelter, A., Schulte, U., Kothe, G.O., Jedd, G., Mewes, W., Staben, C., Marcotte, E., Greenberg, D., Roy, A., Foley, K., Naylor, J., Stange-Thomann, N., Barrett, R., Gnerre, S., Kamal, M., Kamvysselis, M., Bielke, C., Rudd, S., Frishman, D., Krystofova, S., Rasmussen, C., Metzenberg, R.L., Perkins, D.D., Kroken, S., Catcheside, D., Li, W., Pratt, R.J., Osmani, S.A., DeSouza, C.P.C., Glass, L., Orbach, M.J., Berglund, J.A., Voelker, R., Yarden, O., Plamann, M., Seiler, S., Dunlap, J., Radford, A., Aramayo, R., Natvig, D.O., Alex, L.A., Mannhaupt, G., Ebbole, D.J., Freitag, M., Paulsen, I., Sachs, M.S, Lander, E.S, Nusbaum, C., Birren, B., 2003. The genome sequence of the filamentous fungus *Neurospora crassa*. Nature 422, 859–868.

Geli, M.I., Riezman, H., 1998. Endocytic internalization in yeast and animal cells: similar and different. J. Cell Sci. 111, 1031–1037.

Hickey, P.C., Jacobson, D.J., Read, N.D., Glass, N.L., 2002. Live-cell imaging of vegetative hyphal fusion in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol. 37, 109–119.

Hoch, C., 1986. Freeze-substitution of fungi. In: Aldrich, H.C., Todd, W.J. (Eds.), Ultrastructure Techniques for Microorganisms. Plenum Press, New York, pp. 183–212.

Hoffmann, J., Mendgen, K., 1998. Endocytosis and membrane turnover in the germ tube of *Uromyces fabae*. Fungal Genet. Biol. 24, 77–85.

Kirchausen, T., 2000. Three ways to make a vesicle. Nature Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. 1, 187–198.

Mellman, I., 1996. Endocytosis and molecular sorting. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. 12, 575–625.

Menon, A.K., 1995. Flippases. Trends Cell Biol. 5, 355–360.

Read, N.D., Hickey, P.C., 2001. The vesicle trafficking network and tip growth in fungal hyphae. In: Geitmann, A., Cresti, M., Heath, I.B. (Eds.), Cell Biology of Plant and Fungal Tip Growth. IOS Press, Amsterdam, pp. 137–146.

Record, E., Asther, M., Moukha, S., Marion, D., Burlat, V., Ruel, K., 1998. Localization of a phosphatidylglycerol/phosphatidylinositol transfer protein in *Aspergillus oryzae*. Can. J. Microbiol. 44, 945–953.

Steinberg, G., Schliwa, M., Lehmler, C., Bölker, M., Kahmann, R., McIntosh, J.R., 1998. Kinesin from the plant pathogenic fungus *Ustilago maydis* is involved in vacuole formation and cytoplasmic migration. J. Cell Sci. 111, 2235–2246.

Torralba, S., Heath, I.B., 2002. Analysis of three separate probes suggests the absence of endocytosis in *Neurospora crassa* hyphae. Fungal Genet. Biol. 37, 221–232.

Vida, T.A., Emr, S.D., 1995. A new vital stain for visualizing vacuolar membrane dynamics and endocytosis in yeast. J. Cell Biol. 128, 779–792.

Wedlich-Söldner, R., Bölker, M., Kahmann, R., Steinberg, G., 2000. A putative endosomal t-SNARE links exo- and endocytosis in the phytopathogenic fungus *Ustilago maydis*. EMBO J. 19, 1974–1986.

Wösten, H.A.B., Moukha, S.M., Sitesma, J.H., Wessels, J.G.H., 1991. Localization of growth and secretion of proteins in *Aspergillus niger*. J. Gen. Microbiol. 137, 2017–2023.

Yamashita, R.A., May, G.S., 1998. Constitutive activation of endocytosis by *myoA*, the Myosin 1 gene of *Aspergillus nidulans*. J. Biol. Chem. 273, 14644–14648.

MICROBIOLOGY AND MOLECULAR BIOLOGY REVIEWS, Mar. 2004, p. 1–108 Vol. 68, No. 1
1092-2172/04/$08.00+0 DOI: 10.1128/MMBR.68.1.1–108.2004
Copyright © 2004, American Society for Microbiology. All Rights Reserved.

Lessons from the Genome Sequence of *Neurospora crassa*: Tracing the Path from Genomic Blueprint to Multicellular Organism

Katherine A. Borkovich,[1]* Lisa A. Alex,[2] Oded Yarden,[3] Michael Freitag,[4] Gloria E. Turner,[5] Nick D. Read,[6] Stephan Seiler,[7] Deborah Bell-Pedersen,[8] John Paietta,[9] Nora Plesofsky,[10] Michael Plamann,[11] Marta Goodrich-Tanrikulu,[12] Ulrich Schulte,[13] Gertrud Mannhaupt,[14] Frank E. Nargang,[15] Alan Radford,[16] Claude Selitrennikoff,[17] James E. Galagan,[18] Jay C. Dunlap,[19] Jennifer J. Loros,[20] David Catcheside,[21] Hirokazu Inoue,[22] Rodolfo Aramayo,[8] Michael Polymenis,[23] Eric U. Selker,[4] Matthew S. Sachs,[24] George A. Marzluf,[25] Ian Paulsen,[26] Rowland Davis,[27] Daniel J. Ebbole,[28] Alex Zelter,[6] Eric R. Kalkman,[6] Rebecca O'Rourke,[29] Frederick Bowring,[21] Jane Yeadon,[21] Chizu Ishii,[22] Keiichiro Suzuki,[22] Wataru Sakai,[22] and Robert Pratt[8]

Department of Plant Pathology, University of California, Riverside, California 92521[1]; Department of Chemistry, California State Polytechnic University, Pomona, California 91768[2]; Department of Plant Pathology and Microbiology, Faculty of Agricultural, Food and Environmental Quality Sciences, The Hebrew University of Jerusalem, Rehovot 76100, Israel[3]; Institute of Molecular Biology, University of Oregon, Eugene, Oregon 97403[4]; Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry, University of California, Los Angeles, California 90095[5]; Institute of Cell and Molecular Biology, University of Edinburgh, Edinburgh EH9 3JH,[6] and School of Biology, Leeds University, Leeds LS2 9JT,[16] United Kingdom; Department of Molecular Microbiology & Genetics, Institute of Microbiology & Genetics, Georg-August-University, D-37077 Goettingen,[7] Institute of Biochemistry, Heinrich Heine University, 40225 Dusseldorf,[13] and Department of Genome Oriented Bioinformatics, Technical University of Munich, 85350 Freising-Weihenstephan,[14] Germany; Department of Biology,[8] Department of Biochemistry and Biophysics,[23] and Department of Plant Pathology and Microbiology,[28] Texas A&M University, College Station, Texas 77843; Department of Biochemistry and Molecular Biology, Wright State University, Dayton, Ohio 45435[9]; Department of Plant Biology, University of Minnesota, St. Paul, Minnesota 55108[10]; School of Biological Sciences, University of Missouri—Kansas City, Kansas City, Missouri 64110[11]; Bio-Rad Laboratories, Inc., Hercules, California 94547[12]; Department of Biological Sciences, University of Alberta, Edmonton, Alberta T6G 2E9, Canada[15]; Department of Cell and Developmental Biology[17] and Department of Cellular and Structural Biology,[29] University of Colorado Health Sciences Center, Denver, Colorado 80262; Whitehead Institute Center for Genome Research, Cambridge, Massachusetts 02141[18]; Department of Genetics[19] and Department of Biochemistry,[20] Dartmouth Medical School, Hanover, New Hampshire 03755; School of Biological Sciences, Flinders University, Adelaide 5001, Australia[21]; Laboratory of Genetics, Department of Regulation Biology, Saitama University, Saitama City, Saitama 338-8570, Japan[22]; Department of Environmental and Biomolecular Systems, School of Science and Engineering, Oregon Health and Science University, Beaverton, Oregon 97006[24]; Department of Biochemistry, Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio 43210[25]; The Institute for Genomic Research, Rockville, Maryland 20878[26]; and Department of Molecular Biology and Biochemistry, University of California, Irvine, California 92697[27]

* Corresponding author. Mailing address: Department of Plant Pathology, 2338 Webber Hall, 900 University Ave., University of California, Riverside, CA 92521. Phone: (909) 787-2753. Fax: (909) 787-4294. E-mail: Katherine.Borkovich@ucr.edu.

INTRODUCTION

Neurospora crassa: a Model Filamentous Fungus

The kingdom Fungi contains an estimated 1.5 million species, the majority of which are filamentous (321). The impact of this group of organisms on human affairs and the ecosystem rivals that of plants and bacteria. Fungi are probably the most biotechnologically useful group of organisms and are used to synthesize a wide range of economically important compounds, enzymes, and secondary metabolites, including antibiotics and other pharmaceuticals (841). Fungi are the primary agents of decay on this planet (225) and play critical ecological roles in nutrient recycling. This biodegradation activity can also be deleterious, leading to decomposition of economically useful products, including building timber, man-made materials, and food (841).

Fungi are often found in association with other organisms. Numerous diseases of humans and other animals are caused by fungi, and the incidence of life-threatening fungal infections is on the rise, in parallel with the increased number of immunocompromised patients (453). Fungi are the most important group of plant pathogens, causing significant and often devastating losses in crop yield worldwide (8). Mycorrhizal fungi form symbiotic associations with the roots of higher plants (744) and effectively determine what type of plant ecosystem develops (see, e.g., reference 389).

The fungi have played a major role in the progress of biochemistry, genetics, and molecular biology. George W. Beadle and Edward L. Tatum (55) defined the role of genes in metabolism, and this led quickly to the mid-century revolution in genetics. Their work took advantage of the filamentous ascomycete *Neurospora crassa* (hereafter referred to as *Neurospora*), which was first described in 1843 as the causative agent of an orange mold infestation in French bakeries; (Fig. 1) (607, 610). *Neurospora* was later domesticated as an experimental organism by Bernard O. Dodge (725) and Carl C. Lindegren (see, e.g., reference 476). Beadle and Tatum sought an organism displaying Mendelian genetics that could be grown on simple media and might display additional nutrient requirements arising by mutation. Their success emboldened others to use bacteria, algae, and other fungi in similar studies. Together with the elucidation of the structure of DNA in 1953, molecular biology as we know it was born.

Neurospora soom became a popular experimental model organism (185). Diverse research programs centered on *Neurospora* have ranged from formal, population, and molecular genetics, biochemistry, physiology, and molecular cell biology to more recent studies of development, photobiology, circadian rhythms, gene silencing, ecology, and evolution. Substantial genetic and molecular information has been obtained about species differences and intraspecific variation, building on the efforts of David Perkins, who has sampled natural iso-

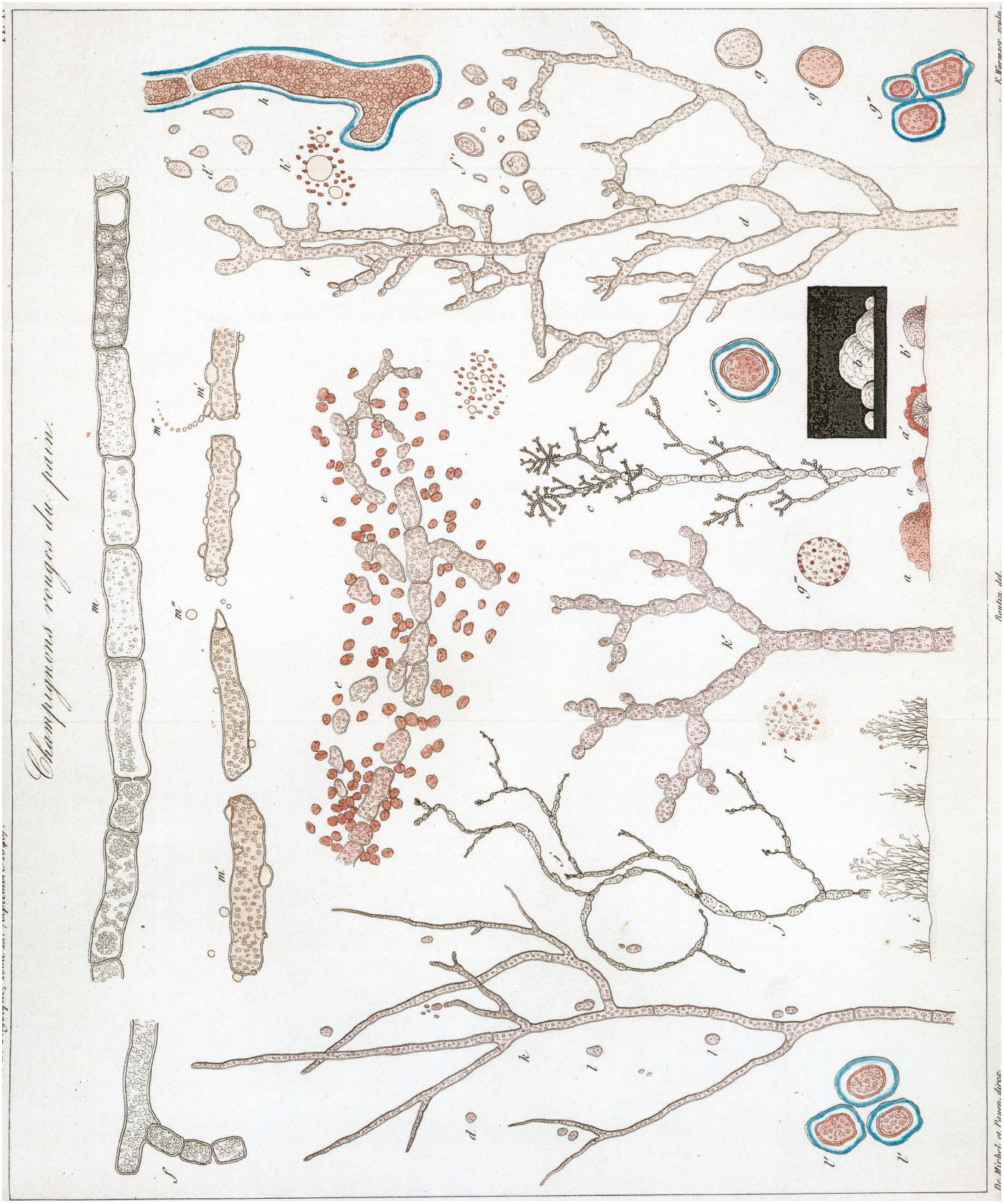

Champignons rouges du pain.

FIG. 1. Plate from the first published scientific study of *Neurospora*. Plate 1 from Payen (607). The following translated legend for the portions of the figure labeled a, a′, b′, c, g″, i, and k′ is taken from reference 610. "a. Colonies of the red-orange fungus *Oidium aurantiacum* as they appear to the naked eye in the cavities of infected bread. a′. A similar colony cut in two, showing in the red area a thick layer composed of innumerable small spores formed at the end of radiating filaments. The latter are yellowish white. b. Similar colonies that have grown up completely in the dark, with the result that the red color has not developed. b′. One of the colonies in b seen after exposure to light for one hour. Color begins to appear and then pigmentation progresses rapidly. c. Branching filament, about 150×. g″. Spore treated successively, under the microscope, with a dilute solution of potassium hydroxide, and aqueous alcoholic solution of iodine, then with gradually more concentrated solutions of sulfuric acids. This acid, which separates parts of the cellulose envelope that contains less nitrogenous substance, results in a blue color turning to purple, which is characteristic of the state intermediate between cellulose and dextrin. i. Normal vegetative growth as seen with the naked eye; well-developed, especially under conditions of high humidity. k′. Termini of well developed filaments, showing spores and young cells."

zlates from all over the world (809). The legacy of 70 years of intense research with this organism continues to be driven by a large and interactive research community that has also served to draw together a wider group of scientists working with other filamentous fungi.

One of the attractive features of *Neurospora* as a model organism is its complex yet genetically and biochemically tractable life cycle (Fig. 2). *Neurospora* is multicellular and produces at least 28 morphologically distinct cell types (82), many of which are derived from hyphae. *Neurospora* vegetative hyphae are tip-growing cellular elements that undergo regular branching (294, 798, 800, 812) and are multinucleate. These hyphae contain incomplete cross walls (septa) (315) that allow the movement of organelles between compartments. Frequent fusion among hyphal filaments produces a complex hyphal network (the mycelium) (336) and promotes the formation of heterokaryons in which multiple genomes can contribute to the metabolism of a single mycelium. Specialized aerial hyphae are differentiated from vegetative hyphae in response to nutrient deprivation, desiccation, or various stresses, and these form chains of asexual spores (the multinucleate macroconidia) for dispersal (752). The timing of macroconidiation is controlled by a circadian rhythm, which in turn is modulated by exposure to blue light. Another type of asexual spore, the uninucleate microconidium, is differentiated from microconidiophores or directly from the vegetative hypha (82, 495, 752). Limiting nitrogen induces a type of hyphal aggregation that leads to generation of multicellular female sexual organs (protoperithecia) (564, 642). Mating is accomplished by chemotropic growth of a specialized female hypha from the protoperithecium toward the male cell (typically a conidium) in a process involving pheromones (81). Fertilization and meiosis result in development of the female structure into a beaked fruiting body (the perithecium) within which asci, each containing eight ordered sexual spores (ascospores), are formed (638).

The genome sequence of *Neurospora* was recently reported (269, 498). Here we provide a more detailed analysis, with the annotation of approximately 1,100 genes, or more than 10% of the total predicted in the genome. Several themes emerge from this study. First, the multicellular *Neurospora* possesses a large number of genes without homologues in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, suggesting that *Neurospora* will be a better model for higher eukaryotes in many aspects of cell biology, including multicellularity (579). Among the unshared genomic equipment is an expanded group of sugar transporters, transcription factors, and environmental sensing pathways, plus a diversified metabolic machinery. Second, *Neurospora* displays a number of gene-silencing mechanisms acting in the sexual or the vegetative phase of the life cycle. Best studied is repeat-induced point mutation (RIP), an effective defense against duplicated sequences such as those arising from the multiplication of transposons (see "Genome defense, DNA repair, and recombination" below) (709). However, RIP appears to impose constraints on gene and genome evolution, raising the question of whether *Neurospora* currently is able to utilize gene duplication as a means of gene diversification. Finally, *Neurospora*, a generalist species in its life cycle, genetic system, and growth requirements, provides a basis for comparison with the highly diversified plant pathogens and other specialized fungi of narrow habitat. For example, the number of

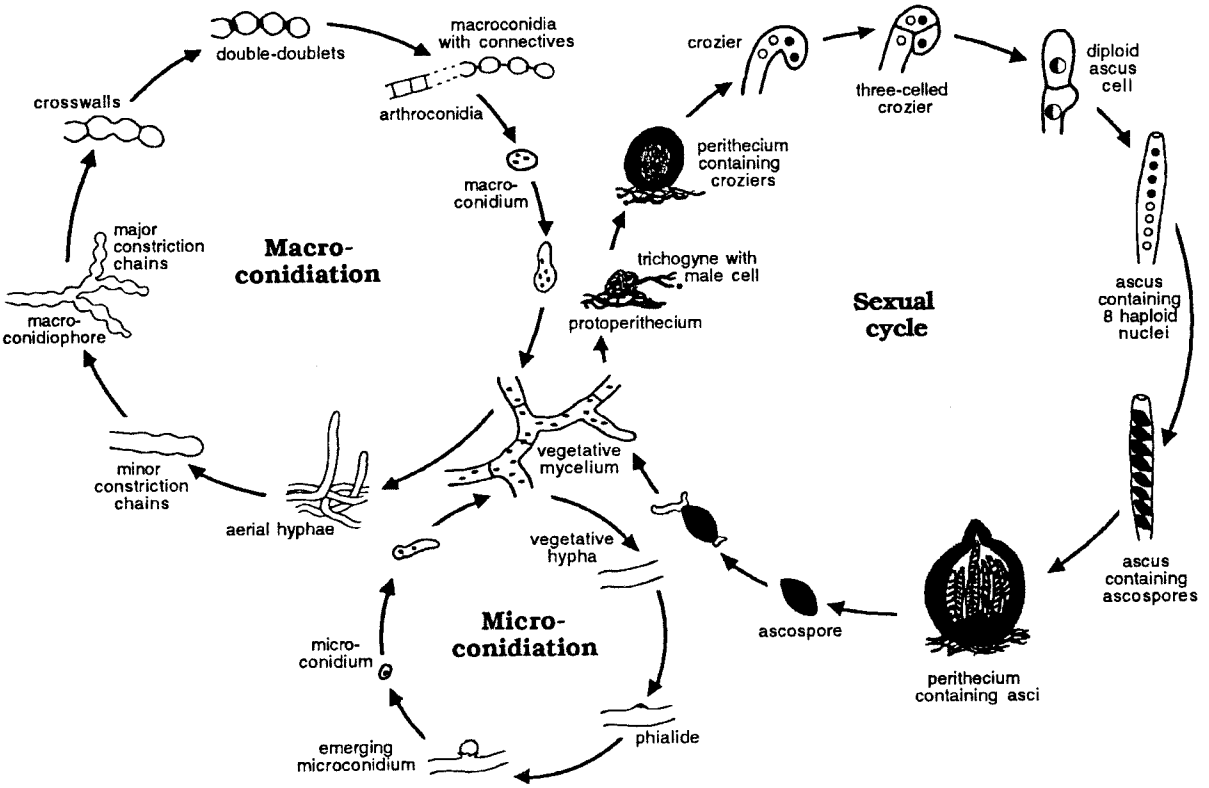


FIG. 2. Life cycle of *Neurospora*. "Depending on surrounding conditions, the vegetative mycelium can undergo the asexual sporulation processes of macroconidiation and microconidiation. It can enter the sexual cycle by forming protoperithecia; which, upon fertilization, can initiate development leading to the production of meiotically-derived ascospores." Reprinted from reference 751 with permission from the publisher.

homologues it shares with pathogens offers a starting point for study of evolutionary gene recruitment in these specialized organisms. Conversely, genes found in pathogenic fungi but absent from *Neurospora* provide potential targets to exploit for development of antifungal drugs and fungicides.

Basic Features of the *Neurospora* Genome

Sequencing and assembly. The *Neurospora* genome was sequenced using a whole-genome shotgun strategy (a summary of its general features is given in Table 1). Paired end reads were acquired from a variety of clone types, including plasmids, fosmids, cosmids, bacterial artificial chromosomes (BACs), and jumping clones. In all, greater than 20-fold sequence coverage and greater than 98-fold physical converage were generated. These data were assembled into a draft sequence by using the Arachne whole-genome assembler (50, 378). The resulting assembly consists of 958 sequence contigs (contiguous stretches of sequence derived from reads that overlap with high sequence similarity) with a total length of 38.6 Mb and an average N50 length of 114 kb (meaning that 50% of all bases are contained in contigs of at least 114 kb). Contigs were assembled into 163 scaffolds (sets of contigs that are ordered and oriented with respect to each other by using paired read information) with an N50 length of 1.6 Mb.

The long-range continuity of the assembly was confirmed by comparisons with previously described BAC physical maps for linkage groups II and V (11), in which only one discrepancy was noted. Confirmation of long-range continuity was also provided by comparisons with the *Neurospora* genetic map (see below). The assembly also has high accuracy, with 99.5% of the sequence having Arachne quality scores of ≥30. A comparison with 17 Mb of finished BAC sequence (http://mips.gsf.de/proj/Neurospora/) confirmed the sequence accuracy. Only 12 discrepancies were identified in this comparison. Five lie at the end of contigs and are most probably caused by misaligned or low-quality terminal reads. Four are short insertions or deletions, ranging from 9 to 559 bp. The remaining three discrepancies appear to be instances in which the finished sequence does not correctly represent the genome, owing to chimerism in the BACs and in which the whole-genome assembly is correct.

The total genome size can be approximated from the draft assembly by estimating the size of gaps between contigs and scaffolds. The size of gaps between adjacent contigs in a scaffold can be derived from the size of clones spanning the gap. When these gap sizes are included, the total physical length of all scaffolds is estimated to be 39.9 Mb. The size of gaps between scaffolds is more difficult to estimate since spanning clones are not available. In addition, these gaps include difficult-to-sequence regions of the genome including the ribosomal DNA (rDNA) repeats, centromeres, and telomeres. A total of ~1.7 Mb of additional sequence (251) is probably accounted for by these regions. Based on these considerations, the genome size is estimated to be 41 Mb. The most recent

TABLE 1. Features of the *Neurospora* genome

Feature	Value	No. (%) of genes with BLASTP hits[a]	No. (%) of genes with BBH hits[b]
General			
Size (bp)	38,044,345		
No. of chromosomes	7		
%G+C	50		
Protein-coding genes	10,082		
Protein-coding genes >100 aa[c]	9,200		
Introns	17,118		
tRNA genes	424		
5S rRNA	74		
Percent coding	44		
Avg gene size (bp)	1,673 (481 aa)		
Avg intron size (bp)	135.4		
Avg intergenic distance (bp)	1,953		
Predicted protein-coding sequences			
Identified by similarity to known sequences	1,336 (13%)		
Conserved hypothetical proteins	4,606 (46%)		
Predicted proteins (no similarity to known sequences)	4,140 (41%)		
Organism comparison			
Schizosaccharomyces pombe		3,883 (39)	2,225 (22)
Saccharomyces cerevisiae		3,722 (37)	2,209 (22)
Drosophila melanogaster		3,120 (31)	1,619 (16)
Caenorhabditis elegans		2,986 (30)	1,521 (15)
Arabidopsis thaliana		3,291 (33)	1,756 (17)
Homo sapiens		3,379 (34)	1,350 (13)

[a] At e < 1e-5.
[b] BBH, best bidirectional hit.
[c] aa, amino acid.

estimate of the genome size based on pulsed-field gel electrophoresis of intact *Neurospora* chromosomes is 42.9 Mb (www.fgsc.net/fgn39/oneline.html). The size predicted from the sequence (41 Mb) is well within the limits of resolution for pulsed-field gel electrophoresis measurements of such large molecules.

Integration of the sequence with the genetic map. Approximately 1,000 genetic markers exist for *Neurospora*. The majority have been ordered on the genetic maps for the seven linkage groups and are described in a recent compendium (612). The *Neurospora* assembly was correlated with the genetic maps by using a subset of 252 markers for which there is sequence in *Neurospora* (or other closely related fungi). The marker sequences were located on the current assembly by using BLASTN and filtering for unique high-quality alignments (http://www.ogi.edu/satacad/ase [269]). The 243 (96% of the total) markers that aligned were then used to place contigs and scaffolds on the physical map, according to the genetic marker order. In all, 95% of the assembly was assigned to a linkage group; 85% of this sequence was further ordered and oriented within a linkage group.

Only a handful of discrepancies were noted between the physical and genetic maps. There were three cases where gene order differs between the two maps. Five markers were located in more than one contig, indicating places where the assembly failed to merge contigs. Twelve markers failed to be located within the physical map, indicating sequence gaps within the current assembly. Finally, nine scaffolds contained markers on different linkage groups, indicating either misplaced markers on the genetic map or contigs incorrectly linked within a scaffold.

Nuclear and mitochondrial genes. An automated annotation of the *Neurospora* draft genome sequence was performed by the Whitehead Institute Center for Genome Research (WICGR) by using the Calhoun annotation and analysis system. A combination of three gene prediction algorithms (FGenesH, FGenesH+, and Genewise) was combined with available protein homology to predict protein-coding genes. Gene predictions were compared with BLAT alignments of available expressed sequence tags (ESTs) (63, 565, 900) to assess accuracy. A total of 10,082 protein-coding genes were predicted. Eliminating proteins shorter than 100 amino acids that lack protein or EST similarity reduces this number to 9,200. This number of genes is within the range of 9,200 to 13,000 estimated by previous authors (56, 409, 442, 565). An additional 26 protein-coding genes reside in the mitochondrial genome (see "Metabolic processes and transport" below).

Consistent with the greater biological complexity of filamentous fungi compared to both fission and budding yeast, *Neurospora* possesses nearly twice as many genes as *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* (~4,800) and *S. cerevisiae* (~6,300). *Neurospora* contains almost as many as genes as *Drosophila melanogaster* (~14,300), despite the relative developmental complexity of the latter. In addition, 41% of the predicted *Neurospora* proteins do not have significant similarity to known or predicted proteins in other organisms and 57% do not have good matches to proteins in either *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe* (269). The *Neurospora* gene complement also displays greater structure complexity than those of the two yeasts. *Neurospora* genes possess a predicted 17,118 introns (1.7 introns per gene), compared to roughly 286 (0.04 intron per gene) and 4435 (0.95 intron per gene) in *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*, respectively. However, as with the yeasts and other simple eukaryotes, *Neurospora* introns do appear to be biased toward the 5′ regions of genes.

A total of 413 tRNA genes were identified using tRNAscan (487), including 234 (57%) with introns. Of this number, 396 are predicted to decode all standard amino acids and one could potentially decode UAG termination codons. Ten tRNA pseudogenes were identified, two of which were inferred to be mutated by RIP. An additional six tRNAs were predicted with undetermined specificity; one of these was inferred to be a relic of RIP.

All annotation data are available at the WICGR *Neurospora crassa* website (http://www-genome.wi.mit.edu/annotation/). In addition, a manually curated annotation of the *Neurospora* gene set is available at the Munich Information Center for Protein Sequences (MIPS) *Neurospora crassa* database (MNCDB; http://mips.gsf.de/proj/neurospora) (498). At present, MNCDB contains 8,500 *Neurospora* proteins; this number is expected to increase as manual gene prediction and annotation progress. MIPS protein codes were chosen according to the cosmid, BAC, and DNA shotgun contigs from which they were derived. Linkage was established with their respective counterparts in the WICGR database that were identified using automated gene prediction tools. The proteins in the WICGR database may differ from those in MNCDB, due to manual

correction, but the proteins in the different databases are linked as long as partial matches are found.

Codon bias. The mRNA expression level is influenced by synonymous codon usage in a number of organisms. In particular, increasing codon bias is correlated with greater expression level in *Escherichia coli* (362), *S. cerevisiae* (156, 266, 606 [although see also reference 305]), as well as *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *D. melanogaster*, and *Arabidopsis thaliana* (208). Correspondence between tRNA gene copy number and codon usage has also been demonstrated for highly expressed genes in *S. cerevisiae* (816) and *E. coli* (362). It has been proposed, based on these and other data, that codon bias reflects coadaptation between codon usage and tRNA abundance in order to maximize the efficiency of protein translation for highly expressed genes. However, in mammalian genomes, codon bias has been attributed to regional variations in genomic G+C content (i.e., isochores). In support of this, it has been shown that in mammals the G+C content of regions flanking genes (816) and the GC content of introns (207) covary with the G+C content in the third position of codons.

Although *Neurospora* genes display significant variation in codon bias, the determinants of this bias are not known for filamentous fungi. To determine whether this variation might reflect mutational selection for translational efficiency, EST sequences from a number of previously characterized libraries were used to estimate relative transcript levels (63, 565, 900). In particular, a count of the number of distinct EST clones that align with a given gene (or flanking region) was used as an estimate of the relative transcript level for that gene. Two different measures of codon bias were used: the codon bias index (CBI) (65) and the effective number of codons (Nc). CBI is a measure of the amount of bias toward a particular set of favored codons, with a large CBI indicating greater bias; for this analysis, the set of favored codons from reference 481 was used. Nc is a measure of codon bias away from uniform codon usage, with a smaller Nc indicating greater bias.

A statistically significant correspondence between estimated transcript level and codon bias was detected using both CBI (Spearman rank correlation coefficient $R = 0.30$, $n = 10{,}082$, $P < 1e\text{-}197$) and Nc (Spearman rank correlation coefficient $R = -0.25$, $n = 10{,}082$, $P < 1e\text{-}138$). Furthermore, a significant correspondence between estimated transcript level and the degree of correlation of codon usage with synonymous tRNA copy number was detected. In other words, more highly expressed genes showed a strong tendency to display a codon usage that was more closely aligned with a synonymous tRNA gene copy number. A significant correspondence between codon third-position G+C content in genes and estimated transcript levels was also detected; however, there was no significant relationship between intron G+C content and estimated transcript levels. These data suggest that, similar to the situation in *S. cerevisiae*, codon usage and tRNA abundance in *Neurospora* have coevolved to maximize the efficiency of protein translation for highly expressed genes.

Comparative multigene family and domain analysis. Despite the presence of RIP, *Neurospora* possesses 527 multigene families, including 118 families expanded relative to their counterparts in *S. cerevisiae*. In addition, *Neurospora* possesses numerous Interpro protein domains that display expansions in number relative to other sequenced eukaryotes. Particularly surprising is the abundance of cytochrome P450 domains, which are numerous in plants and in *Neurospora* but very scarce in both *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*. The cytochrome P450 enzyme domain, including the E-class P450 group 1 domain and E-class P450 group IV domain subclasses, are represented by 38 proteins in *Neurospora*. In contrast, *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* contain only two to four proteins with these domains. Accounting for genome size, this represents a six- to eightfold increase in genes with these domains in *Neurospora*. Cytochrome P450s are known for playing roles in both detoxification and secondary metabolism, and the implications of their high representation in *Neurospora* have been discussed previously (269).

Other domains abundant in *Neurospora* include the zinc finger C2H2-type domain, the *S*-adenosylmethionine (SAM) binding motif domain, the short-chain dehydrogenase/reductase (SDR) superfamily domain, and the flavin adenine dinucleotide-dependent pyridine nucleotide-disulfide oxidoreductase domain. Interestingly, a number of domains involved in signaling appear underrepresented compared to other fungi and plants. These include the eukaryotic, serine/threonine, and protein tyrosine kinase domains. Other underrepresented domains include certain helicases, RNA binding protein motifs, and the AAA-ATPase superfamily domain.

In the following sections, different variations of the BLAST program (17) were used to search DNA or protein databases using DNA or protein sequences. The resulting e value is dependent on the database size, and various databases are of different sizes and many are increasing in size over time. Hence, the magnitude of e should be treated as an indication and not as absolute measure of the similarity between two sequences.

CHROMATIN ASSEMBLY AND GENE REGULATION

Centromere Organization and Kinetochore Complexes

Centromeres and centromere-associated proteins are necessary to accomplish the movement of chromosomes on microtubule spindles during cell division (for a recent review, see reference 154). Conventional wisdom holds that a genetic locus and the information it conveys are defined by its DNA sequence. Most eukaryotic centromeres, however, run counter to this concept. In fact, they represent one of the best examples of how cells make use of so-called "junk DNA", because centromeric DNA in most eukaryotes is an assembly of satellite DNA and transposons or transposon relics. While the function of the small centromere of the budding yeast *S. cerevisiae* can be disrupted by point mutations, the much larger centromeres of other eukaryotes, from the fission yeast *S. pombe* to metazoans, appear to be functionally redundant (497). The hunt for centromere sequence elements has been supplanted by the realization that redundant, nonconserved DNA segments can act as a "scaffold" for the assembly of a specialized centromere nucleosome complex. The defining unit in this complex is a variant of histone H3, encoded by CENP-A in mammals, *cid* in *Drosophila*, *CSE4* in *S. cerevisiae*, and *cnp1* in *S. pombe* (331). Cse4-containing nucleosomes are found predominantly or exclusively at the core of centromeres, surrounded by stretches of transcriptionally inactive heterochromatin (520). In mammals

TABLE 2. Contigs with centromeric sequences ordered by linkage group[a]

LG	Scaffold	Size (kb)	Cen contigs	Cen (kb)	Nearest locus/marker
I	54	213	522–528	210	Uncertain
II L	93	68	680	28	*vma*, 41-kDa subunit
II R	20	566	303–304	215	
III L	22	565	323–329	271	*acr-2* (2 kb)
IV R	29	418	373–374	20	Uncertain, *pyr-1* (60 kb)
IV L	17	667	273–277	200	On 3.273: NCU04963.1 (1 kb) On 3.277: NCU04984.1 (1 kb)
V L	82	110	628	11	Uncertain, NCU09669.1; *ccg-8*
V R	15	769	246–254	300	NCU04676.1
VI L	24	534	335–348	125	NCU06013.1
VI R	12	862	206–208	8	Uncertain, NCU03846.1 (*rib-1*?)
VII C	6	1,266	119–130	336	*CenVII* (contig 129); *hH2A* (contig 119)

[a] Putative centromeric sequences were detected by BLAST searches with *Tcen*, *Tgl* (121), and *Tad* (122) elements. The edge of the centromere (Cen) is defined as the beginning of uninterrupted AT-rich repeat segments. One large scaffold containing most of the centromere was found for each linkage group (LG). Contigs for LG IIL, IVC, VR, and VI were mapped based on sequencing data available at http://www.mips.biochem.mpg.de/proj/neurospora/ and ordered cosmid libraries at http://gene.genetics.uga.edu/. Additional putative core centromeric pieces are contained on scaffolds 96, 98, 101, 103, 111, and 112, but cannot be mapped using available data. Based on assembly 3, the LG IV centromere may be contained in its entirety on scaffold 17.

and *Drosophila*, centromeric DNA associated with CENP-A and Cid, respectively, is interspersed with histone H3-containing nucleosomes (86). This assembly forms multiple foci for kinetochore subunits to create microtubule attachment points, an arrangement also predicted for *Neurospora*, where centromeres are rich in inactive transposons (121) and where a CENP-A homologue, *hH3v*, has been identified (322). The centromere binding proteins and kinetochore complexes previously isolated in *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, and animal systems have few counterparts in *Neurospora* (with the exception of the Ndc80 complex), lending support to the idea that centromeric regions and their associated complexes undergo "accelerated evolution" (330).

Organization of centromeres. *S. cerevisiae* has the simplest eukaryotic centromere known, only ~125 bp of DNA associated with a single nucleosome. This short region is divided into three centromere DNA elements (CDEs) which are conserved on all 16 chromosomes and serve as binding sites for the sequence-specific DNA binding protein Cbf1 and the essential CBF3 complex (457). The sequence of CDE II is not conserved, but the length (~80 bp) and A+T content (~90%) is similar at all yeast centromeres. CDE III is associated with the histone H3 variant Cse4/CENP-A and the kinetochore chromatin binding protein Mif2/CENP-C. In contrast to *S. cerevisiae, S. pombe* centromeres are much larger (40 to 100 kb) and are composed of two inverted repeats surrounding a nonconserved core. The inner inverted repeats and the core sequence are associated with Cnp1/CENP-A nucleosomes and the Ctf19 homologues Mis6 and Mis12 (603, 772). The flanking regions are assembled into heterochromatin in part by the histone methyltransferase, Clr4, and the heterochromatin protein Swi6 (see "Genome defense, DNA repair, and recombination" below). *Drosophila* centromeres are large (400 to 500 kb) and are composed of 5-bp satellite sequences interspersed with transposons or transposon relics, while human centromeres are 0.5 to 5 Mb long and are homogenously composed of 171-bp long α-satellites (for a review, see reference 154). In most animals and in plants, the repeat sequences of the satellite arrays are not conserved but the array repeats usually approximate the length of a nucleosome repeat of DNA sequence (330).

The seven centromeres of *Neurospora* remain largely uncharacterized, even after the cloning of *Cen VII* (137) and detailed analysis of a 17-kb segment (121). It is clear, however, that *Neurospora* centromeres are large (~200 to 400 kb) and AT rich, like those in *Drosophila* (Table 2). As in flies, they appear to consist of an accumulation of complete or fragmented and rearranged transposon relics, in particular the *gypsy*-type *Tgl1* or *copia*-type *Tcen* retrotransposon relics, the LINE-like element *Tad*, and a homolog of the *S. cerevisiae Ty3* transposon, *Tgl2* (121). All such transposon relics have been inactivated by the genome defense mechanism of RIP (see "RIP" below), which introduces CG-to-TA transition mutations and thus renders the DNA highly AT rich. Micro- and minisatellites and homopolymeric stretches can be identified in centromeric regions (498). No specific accumulation of tRNA genes has been noted close to the centromeres. Assembly 3 of the *Neurospora* genome sequence contains the sequence of most of the centromeres of all chromosomes, but some of the putative centromeric regions cannot yet be assigned to supercontigs on specific chromosomes. Similarly, the German sequencing project (498) has not yielded complete sequence information for the centromeres of linkage groups (LG) II and V. Curiously, no significant increase in the ratio of physical to genetic distance between known markers has been observed in regions near the centromeres of LG II and V (498), in contrast to that previously reported for LG III (183).

Comparison of centromeric DNA sequences in eukaryotes suggests that epigenetic factors, rather than simply DNA sequence, determine the activity of the locus. Both centromeres and the specialized histone H3, CENP-A, evolve quickly and show no obvious sequence conservation across species or even at different centromeres of the same species (330). DNA se-

TABLE 3. Putative *Neurospora* homologues of proteins involved in centromere binding and kinetochore assembly

Protein	Locus (gene)	Match found by BLAST				
		Best match[c]	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
*Hs*CENP-B	0996.1	*A. thaliana*	No match	8e-39	1e-25	1e-40
*Sc*Cbf1	8999.1	*P. carinii*, 2e-33	2e-20	4e-29	2e-7	3e-4
*Hs*CENP-C/*Sc*Mif2	1635.1	*S. pombe*	2e-6	2e-7	1e-6	No match
*Sc*CBF3d (=Skp1)	8991.1 (*scon-3*)	*E. nidulans*, 5e-44	4e-35	1e-45	7e-36	5e-34
*Sc*Ndc80/*Hs*Hec1	3899.1	*S. pombe*	1e-52	2e-56	2e-27	3e-9
*Hs*Nuf2	6568.1	*S. pombe*	0.013	6e-21	3e-5	0.32
*Sc*Spc24	5312.1	*S. pombe*	2e-4	6e-6	No match	No match
*Sc*Spc25	0965.1	*S. pombe*	2e-6	1e-6	4e-5	1.1
*Sc*Dam1	6878.1	*S. pombe*	0.11	8e-6	No match	No match
*Sc*Okp1	0367.1	*S. cerevisiae*	0.16	No match	No match	No match
*Sc*Mtw1/*Sp*Mis12	9120.1	*S. cerevisiae*	1e-4	0.002	No match	No match
*Sp*Mis6	4131.1	*S. pombe*	No match	3e-32	3e-27	No match
*Sc*Ch14	3537.1	*S. cerevisiae*	2e-6	No match	No match	No match
*Sc*Sli15/*Hs*INCE NP	5211.1	*S. cerevisiae*	0.025	No match	No match	No match
*Sc*Bir1/*Hs*Survivin	6621.1	*S. pombe*	No match	3e-10	1e-8	No match
*Sc*Ip11/*Hs*Aurora B	0108.1	*S. pombe*	1e-64	1e-102	1e-87	4e-80

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Anopheles gambiae*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens* (*Hs*).
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Species listed as best match are *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (*Sc*), *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* (*Sp*), *Pneumocystis carinii*, and *Emericella (Aspergillus) nidulans*.

quences characteristic of centromeres are by themselves unable to direct centromere function, and in rearranged chromosomes where bona fide centromeric DNA sequences have been deleted, novel sequences can aquire centromere function (154).

Kinetochore complexes and motors that move chromosomes. To move chromosomes during cell division, centromeres are attached to spindle microtubules via the kinetochore and various motor complexes. In *S. cerevisiae*, the Cse4p/CENP-A nucleosome is bound by a centromere protein clamp, consisting of a homodimer of Cbf1p, the essential CBF3 complex, and Mif2/CENP-C (274, 519). Interestingly, *Neurospora* has putative homologues to both, presumably functionally equivalent, *S. cerevisiae* helix-loop-helix Cbf1p and the animal-type CENP-B proteins (Table 3). Curiously, alignments of putative *Neurospora* CENP-B homologues with *S. pombe* proteins (Cbh1, Cbh2, and Abp1) involved in centromere binding revealed that the *Neurospora* CENP-B homologues contain RIP-type mutations, including numerous nonsense mutations. Because CENP-B and Cbh1-like proteins are also related to the *Drosophila Pogo* and human *Tigger* transposons, most of the *Neurospora* Cbh1 homologues have been considered to be transposon relics (717). CBF3 is an octameric complex composed of four subunits (four Ndc10p, two Ctf13p, and one each of Cep3p and Skp1p). *Neurospora* has one Skp1p homolog, SCON-3, which is part of an SCF complex (E3 ubiquitin ligase see "Sulfur metabolism" below) involved in sulfur regulation (741), but there are no matches to the other three essential CBF3 subunits.

In *S. cerevisiae*, the Okp1/Ctf3 (577) and Ndc80 (379, 853) complexes connect the core centromere to distal spindle components and serve as kinetochore "glue," while the Dam/Duo complex is important for direct microtubule binding (141, 142, 380). *Neurospora* has all four previously identified components of the Ndc80 complex, and all of them are most closely related to the *S. pombe* homologues. *Neurospora* contains only three poor matches to proteins of the *S. cerevisiae* Okp1 complex, however (Table 3). Similarly, there is one Dam1p homologue but no good match to the other subunits (i.e., Dad1p-4p, Duo1p, Spc19p and Spc34p, Ask1p) of the yeast Dam/Duo complex in *Neurospora*. The activity of Dam1p is itself regulated by the conserved Ipl1p/Sli15p (Aurora B/INCENP) kinase complex (351, 613). It appears that the Ndc80 complex and proteins important for regulation of microtubule capture and proper segregation (Dam1p and its kinase, Ipl1p) are evolutionary conserved while functional homologues of the CBF3, Okp1p and Dam/Duo complexes are possibly subject to the same "accelerated evolution" that has been suggested for the CENP-A protein family and the centromeric DNA substrate (330).

In mammals, the kinesin CENP-E, cytoplasmic dynein, microtubule tracking proteins, and disassemblases are involved in chromosome movement (see "Growth and Reproduction" below); whereas in yeast, dynein positions the spindle but is not involved in actual chromosome movement (154). It remains to be seen whether dynein is involved in chromosome segregation in *Neurospora;* nevertheless, effects similar to those in mammals have been observed in *Tetrahymena* and *Drosophila* (154). It is likely that both active motor movement and microtubule flux contribute to anaphase movements of chromosomes.

Chromosomes move through checkpoints. The mitotic (or spindle assembly) checkpoint blocks the entry into anaphase until the two kinetochores of duplicated chromatid pairs have attached to spindle microtubules. This ensures accurate segregation (655). It appears that a combination of unattached kinetochores coupled to lack of tension acting on both kinetochores of a chromatid pair causes the block (154). Genetic dissection in *S. cerevisiae* has identified seven components of the mitotic checkpoint (552), all of which appear conserved in *Neurospora*. The molecular interactions between kinetochores and all checkpoint proteins are not established, but it appears that Mad2p and Cdc20p play central roles in signaling the unattached kinetochore, either directly or through a signal-amplifying cascade which inactivates or sequesters Cdc20p. Loss or reduced levels of checkpoint proteins in metazoans

TABLE 4. *Neurospora* histones and histone variants involved in nucleosome assembly and nucleosome spacing

Protein	Locus (gene)	Match found by BLAST[c]				
		Best match	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Core histones						
Histone H2A	2437.1 (*hH2A*)	*P. anserina*, 3e-52	1e-48	1e-50	3e-45	4e-41
Histone H2B	2435.1 (*hH2B*)	*P. anserina*, 2e-32	2e-32	1e-32	6e-41	3e-29
Histone H3	1635.1 (*hH3*)	*A. nidulans*, 7e-53	3e-50	1e-51	8e-53	7e-50
Histone H4-1	1634.1 (*hH4-1*)	*A. nidulans*, 1e-31	9e-30	3e-30	7e-32	3e-29
Histone H4-2	212.1 (*hH4-2*)	Same as H4-1				
H2Az	5347.1 (*hH2Az*)	*S. pombe*	3e-37	1e-42	1e-35	1e-32
H3v/*Sc*Cse4	0145.1 (*hH3v*)	*S. pombe*	3e-28	2e-30	3e-24	4e-24
H4v	4338.1 (*hH4v*)	*P. polycephalum*, 3e-18	2e-16	4e-16	1e-16	1e-15
Linker histones						
Histone H1	6863.1 (*hH1*)	*A. nidulans*, 2e-14	1e-9	No match	6e-5	No match
Histone-like proteins						
HMG1.2/*Sc*Nhp6	9995.1	*V. faba*	1e-17	2e-10	2e-11	1e-21
HMG2A	2819.1	*M. musculus*	4e-9	1e-5	2e-13	3e-13
HMG4	2695.1	*P. anserina*, 3e-11	0.008	No match	3e-5	2e-6
MATA-3	1960.1 (*matA-3*)	*S. macrospora*, 1e-37	No match	1e-4	No match	No match
MAT**a**-1	No ID (*mata-1*)	*S. macrospora*, 1e-135	No match	2e-14	2e-11	No match
S. pombe Ste11-like	2326.1	*N. crassa*, 1e-10, 9387.1	No match	0.011	No match	No match
S. pombe Ste11-like	9387.1	*N. crassa*, 9e-11, 2326.1	No match	1e-7	4e-6	No match
*Sc*Rox1/Rfg1/S RY	3481.1	*C. albicans*, 4e-14	2e-13	6e-12	4e-9	No match
TBF (TATA-bind.)	2017.1	*S. pombe*	2e-15	6e-29	1e-18	4e-16
HAP (CAAT-bind)	9248.1	*H. jecorina*, 3e-49	2e-26	1e-30	3e-31	4e-26
CHRAC17/POL II	3073.1	*S. pombe*	4e-4	1e-11	2e-6	6e-5
Polyamine oxidase with HMG box	9120.1	*H. sapiens*	No match	8e-25	4e-69	9e-54

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Strongylocentrotus purpuratus*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*, *Vicia faba*, or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Histones and histone-like proteins are short; therefore BLAST scores are comparatively low and e values are high. Species listed as best matches are *Podospora anserina*, *Aspergillus nidulans*, *Physarum polycephalum*, *Vicia faba*, *Sordaria macrospora*, *Candida albicans*, and *Hypocrea jecorina*.

causes chromosome missegregation, tumorigenesis, and apoptosis (154).

Chromatin Structure and Gene Regulation

Nucleosome assembly and histone modification. (i) Nucleosome assembly and nucleosome spacing. *(a) Core histones.* Nucleosomes are assembled into an octamer from dimers of the core histones H2A, H2AB, H3, and H4. Except for H4, which is encoded by two unlinked genes, *hH4-1* and *hH4-2*, all *Neurospora* core histones are encoded by single genes (Table 4) (322, 860). This is similar to the situation in other fungi but is in contrast to that in plants and metazoans, which have numerous histone genes (322). The distribution and small number of histone genes, as well as the presence of introns within the histone genes of filamentous ascomycetes other than yeasts, may reflect the operation of the genome surveillance systems RIP and MIP (322). Introns are absent from the histone genes of most other eukaryotes.

(b) Core histone variants. Three core histone variants are present in the *Neurospora* genome (Table 4) (322). The H2Az variant is closely related to *S. cerevisiae* Htz1p and *S. pombe* Pht1, proteins involved in maintaining chromatin integrity, recruiting polymerase II to specific promoters, and protection from telomeric silencing (4, 130, 374, 521). The H3v variant (see "Centromere organization and kinetochore complexes" above) is a homolog of Cse4p from *S. cerevisiae* (143, 520, 759), CENP-A from humans (21, 827, 895), and *cid* from *D. melanogaster* (85, 331). There are no good matches to the H4 variant (H4v) in other fungi; this may be a pseudogene (322).

(c) Linker histones. Similar to other fungi (403), *Neurospora* has only one histone H1 gene (Table 4) (242). Studies with *Neurospora*, *S. cerevisiae*, *Tetrahymena*, *Aspergillus nidulans*, and *Ascobolus immersus* revealed that H1 is not essential in any of these organisms (44, 252, 640, 729, 817) but, rather, is implicated in the regulation of nitrogen and carbon metabolism (242, 329, 727).

(d) Histone fold motifs and HMG proteins. Short proteins with histone fold motifs are involved in transcriptional regulation in all eukaryotes (271, 639). The histone fold motif in CBFD/NF-YB/HMF is similar to domains found in archaebacteria (608). Three predicted *Neurospora* proteins containing histone folds are related to general transcription factors (Table 4): TATA binding factor (TBF) (NCU02017.1); CHRAC17 (NCU03073.1), a putative subunit of RNA polymerase II with homology to a subunit of the CHRAC chromatin remodeling factor from *Drosophila;* and HAP (NCU09248.1), a homologue of the CCAAT binding proteins Hap3p from *S. cerevisiae*, HAP-C from *A. nidulans*, Php3 from *S. pombe*, and NF-YB from humans.

Two sex-determining region, Y chromosome (SRY)-related high-mobility group (HMG) transcription factors, MATA-3 and MATa-1, have been characterized in *Neurospora* (233, 615). Three additional proteins have homology to mating peptides or carry a sterile alpha motif and an HMG-1-like box (Table 4). NCU03481.1 is related to a repressor of hypoxic genes (Rox1p) in *S. cerevisiae* and a virulence factor (Rfg1) in *Candida albicans*. NCU09387.1 and NCU02326.1 are related to *S. pombe* Ste11. Interestingly, the Ste11-related proteins from *Neurospora* are each other's closest homologues, which is unusual in

Neurospora. HMG-like proteins are typically short, such as HMG1.2 (NCU09995.1; related to *S. cerevisiae* recombination proteins Nhp6A and Nhp6B) and HMG2A (NCU02819). The most unusual HMG protein predicted in *Neurospora* (NCU09120.1) has a HMG box at the C terminus and is most similar to human polyamine oxidases.

(ii) Histone modifications. Core and linker histones are extensively modified at the posttranscriptional level (826). Histone modifications have been studied both for their effects on the regulation of specific genes and for their importance to global regulatory phenomena. Recent work has uncovered an epigenetic "histone code" (384, 750, 761, 811) involved in transcriptional regulation (for reviews, see references 67 and 104) and other DNA transactions (for recent reviews, see references 245, 361, 691, and 810). Histone residues can be actively modified by acetylation and deacetylation of lysine; methylation of lysine and arginine; phosphorylation and dephosphorylation of serine, threonine, and histidine; ADP-ribosylation of glutamic acid, and ubiquitylation of the entire proteins (384, 826). Because the interrelationships between histone modifications are essential for the formation and maintenance of silent chromatin states (384, 445, 559), genes involved in *Neurospora* histone modification are described below (see "Genome defense, DNA repair, and recombination"). The combinatorial possibilities of the histone code are staggering, even without considering the facts that different modification states are possible on the same residue and that lysine and arginine can be mono-, di-, or trimethylated (see, e.g., reference 778).

(a) HATs. Histone acetyltransferases (HATs) transfer acetyl groups from acetyl coenzyme A acetyl-CoA to lysines, most often located within the amino-terminal tail of the core histones. *Neurospora* has representatives of many of the HATs involved in transcriptional activation and gene silencing (e.g., TAFII250, Gcn5p, Sas2p, Sas3p, Esa1p, and Elp3p [J. Dobosy and E. Selker, unpublished results]) but lacks homologues to *S. cerevisiae* Hpa1p and metazoan CBP and SRC (Table 5). The homologue of *S. cerevisiae* Gcn5p lacks a locus identifier because the predicted protein lies at the beginning of contig 3.38 (Table 5). *Neurospora* has three N-terminal acetyltransferases that correspond to the budding yeast proteins Nat1p, Nat3p, and Mak3p, all of which are involved in cell cycle control (Table 5) (415). Interestingly, three of the putative GNAT/RIM1-type acetyltransferases have bacterial proteins as their closest relatives. The range of substrates of the predicted *Neurospora* acetyltransferases remains unknown.

(b) HDACs. Histone deacetylases (HDACs) remove acetyl groups from lysine residues, e.g., histone tails. They are separated into three families (190). *Neurospora* has 11 predicted proteins related to known or putative HDACs in two of the families (Table 5). Four proteins (HDA-1 to HDA-4) have homologs in the Rpd3/Hos/Hda group (Dobosy and Selker, unpublished), compared to five such proteins in budding yeast and seven and nine in animals and plants, respectively. Seven predicted proteins (NST-1 to NST-7) are related to the NAD-dependent HDAC Sir2 and related proteins ("sirtuins" [G. Kothe, M. Freitag, and E. Selker, unpublished results]). *Neurospora* has homologues of all four *S. cerevisiae* sirtuins as well as three additional sirtuins most closely related to those in animals. *Arabidopsis* has just one sirtuin but contains a class of unrelated HDACs, called HD2 type, which is not found in *Neurospora* or animals (593).

(c) HMTs. Histone methyltransferases (HMTs) add methyl groups supplied by SAM to lysines (Lys) or arginines (Arg) on core histones. *Neurospora* has a single member of all known HMT subfamilies (Table 5), whereas metazoans, plants, and in some cases *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* have multiple proteins for each. *Neurospora* is predicted to have nine proteins (SET-1 to SET-8 and DIM-5; M. Freitag, K. Adhvaryu, and E. Selker, unpublished data) with SET domains, a motif first found in the *Drosophila* Su(var) 3–9, Enhancer of zeste, and Trithorax proteins. SET domains are characteristic of lysine protein methyltransferases (for a review, see reference 445), although not all SET domain proteins are HMTs. *Neurospora* lacks some SET proteins identified in *S. cerevisiae* (e.g., Set5p and Set6p) and in humans but has two proteins (SET-6 and SET-8) that are either novel or restricted to only a subset of fungi. Both proteins align well by their Zn finger and Jumanji (JmJi) domains, but the pairing of these domains with the SET motif is rare. Like its homologues in *S. pombe*, animals, and plants (641, 690), *Neurospora* DIM-5 is a histone H3 Lys9 HMT (776, 778). Budding yeast Set1p and Set2p methylate histone H3 on Lys4 (106, 553, 660) and Lys36 (762), respectively, and *Neurospora* has striking homologues (SET-1 and SET-2) to these two proteins. *Neurospora* SET-3 is related to *Drosophila* ASH1, which methylates histone H4 on Lys20 and histone H3 on Lys4 and Lys9 (59), and SET-7 is related to E(z), which methylates histone H3 Lys9 and Lys27 (546). Human G9A also methylates histone H3 on Lys9 and Lys27 (770, 771), and *Neurospora* SET-5 appears related to the G9A subgroup.

Neurospora has three putative arginine methyltransferases (PRMTs) (for reviews, see references 432 and 511) that are homologous to PRMT1, PRMT3 and PRMT5 of humans, respectively (Table 5). Interestingly, *Neurospora* does not have a recognizable homologue of either PRMT2 or PRMT4 (CARM1). CARM1 methylates histone H3 Arg2, Arg17, and Arg26 (51, 180). PRMT3 has not yet been shown to methylate histones (249, 781), but PRMT1 methylates histone H4 Arg3 in vivo (696, 843) and PRMT5 and its homologues can methylate both histone H2A and H4 in vitro (103, 227). PRMT5 is a homolog of *S. pombe* Skb1 and *S. cerevisiae* Hsl7p, which methylate the protein kinases Shk1 (43) and Swe1p (150), respectively. The *Neurospora* homolog is called PP-2 (P. Bobrowicz and D. Ebbole, unpublished data).

Neurospora has one homologue of *S. cerevisiae* Dot1p (M. Freitag, C. Matsen, J. Murphy, G. Kothe and E. Selker, unpublished data) (Table 5), an HMT which methylates Lys79 within the globular domain of histone H3 and which is important in telomeric silencing in *S. cerevisiae* (740) and humans (232, 568).

(d) Histone kinases. Like histone acetylation and methylation, histone phosphorylation has been intensively studied, and found to be important for chromosome codensation, the signaling of active versus silent chromatin states, transcription, regulated cell death, and DNA repair (145). All core and linker histone H1 can be phosphorylated in vitro (826), and all histone kinases that act on histones in vivo are involved in the control of cell cycle progression. Histone H3 Ser10 can be phosphorylated by at least two different kinases in *S. cerevisiae*, Snf1p (483) and Ipl1p/Aurora B (172, 351). The *S. cerevisiae*

TABLE 5. *Neurospora* homologues of proteins involved in histone modifications[a]

Protein	Locus (gene)	Match found by BLAST				
		Best match[d]	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[b]	Plant[c]
Histone acetyltransferases						
*Sc*Hat1	6472.1 (*hat-1*)	*S. cerevisiae*	4e-28	4e-14	4e-22	3e-15
*Hs*TAFII250	2556.1 (*hat-2*)	*S. pombe*	No match	1e-109	1e-49	3e-27
*Sc*Elp3	1229.1 (*elp-3*)	*S. cerevisiae*	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
*Sc*Gcn5	No ID (*ngf-1*)	*Y. lipolytica*; 1e-138	1e-135	1e-116	7e-78	6e-79
*Sc*Esa1	5218.1 (*hat-4*)	*S. cerevisiae*	1e-122	1e-122	9e-96	2e-90
*Sc*Sas2	2249.1 (*hat-5*)	*S. cerevisiae*	2e-34	1e-25	3e-34	2e-34
*Sc*Sas3	4782.1 (*hat-6*)	*S. pombe*	7e-78	1e-95	2e-84	1e-79
Protein acetyltransferases						
*Sp*Ard1/*Sc*Nat3	1276.1	*S. pombe*	1e-26	2e-44	6e-40	1e-32
*Sc*Mak3	2417.1	*P. anserina*; 3e-75	1e-33	4e-35	6e-41	1e-33
*Sp*Ats1	7589.1	*P. aeruginosa*; 8e-25	No match	7e-22	2e-14	4e-20
GNAT-type	9914.1	*B. iaponicum*; 2e-5	No match	No match	No match	No match
GNAT-type	4583.1	*B. cereus*; 1e-13	No match	No match	No match	No match
Deacetylases						
*Sc*Hda1/*Sp*Clr3	1525.1 (*hda-1*)	*S. pombe*	1e-137	1e-145	4e-80	4e-67
*Sc*Hos2	2795.1 (*hda-2*)	*A. nidulans*; 1e-143	1e-104	1e-106	1e-100	2e-95
*Sc*Rpd3	0824.1 (*hda-3*)	*A. nidulans*; 1e-178	1e-161	1e-144	1e-146	1e-127
*Sc*Hos3	7018.1 (*hda-4*)	*S. cerevisiae*	9e-83	No hits	3e-18	8e-25
*Sc*Hst1/*Hs*Sirtuin1	4737.1 (*nst-1*)	*S. pombe*	6e-80	5e-88	7e-62	No match
*Sc*Hst2/*Hs*Sirtuin2	0523.1 (*nst-2*)	*S. pombe*	5e-56	7e-71	1e-65	No match
*Sc*Hst4	3059.1 (*nst-3*)	*S. pombe*	5e-61	4e-73	5e-21	No match
*Sc*Hst3/*Hs*Sirtuin3	4859.1 (*nst-4*)	*S. cerevisiae*	7e-28	3e-15	2e-6	0.001
*Hs*Sirtuin4	0203.1 (*nst-5*)	*A. thaliana*	No match	No match	5e-35	8e-42
*Hs*Sirtuin5	5973.1 (*nst-6*)	*M. musculus*	No match	No match	1e-35	No match
*Hs*Sirtuin7	7624.1 (*nst-7*)	*A. thaliana*	No match	No match	3e-43	1e-49
Protein methyltransferases						
Lysine, SET domain						
*Sp*Clr4	4402.1 (*dim-5*)	*S. pombe*	No match	2e-43	7e-36	2e-26
*Sc*Set1	1206.1 (*set-1*)	*S. cerevisiae*	3e-64	2e-53	3e-53	7e-45
*Sc*Set2	0269.1 (*set-2*)	*S. pombe*	1e-104	1e-116	3e-50	3e-43
*Dm*Ash1	1932.1 (*set-3*)	*R. norvegicus*	1e-29 (set 2)	3e-25	2e-37	2e-31
*Sc*Set3/Set4	4389.1 (*set-4*)	*H. sapiens*	9e-10	8e-8	9e-13	0.027
*Hs*G9a	6119.1 (*set-5*)	*C. elegans*	No match	No match	8e-12	No match
*Nc*SET-6	9495.1 (*set-6*)	*S. pombe*	2e-6	7e-36	9e-6	3e-6
*Dm*En(z)/*At*Medea	7496.1 (*set-7*)	*M. musculus*	No match	No match	4e-29	1e-25
*Nc*SET-8	1973.1 (*set-8*)	*H. sapiens*	5e-4	No match	4e-13	4e-6
Lysine, non-SET						
*Sc*Dot1	6266.1	*S. cerevisiae*	3e-38	No match	5e-22	No match
Arginine						
*Hs*PRMT1/*Sc*Hmt1	7459.1 (*prm-1*)	*S. pombe*	1e-111	1e-116	1e-100	3e-98
*Hs*PRMT3	1669.1 (*prm-3*)	*S. pombe*	4e-62	6e-86	6e-67	2e-62
*Hs*PRMT5/*Sc*Hs17/*Sp*Skb1	1613.1 (*pp-2*)	*S. pombe*	4e-69	1e-107	5e-86	3e-77
Kinases						
*Sc*Snf1	4566.1	*F. oxysporum*; 0	1e-134	1e-123	1e-103	1e-103
*Sc*Snf4	1471.1	*K. lactis*; 2e-94	4e-92	4e-88	7e-48	8e-24
*Sc*Gal83	3937.1	*S. cerevisiae*	1e-27	5e-23	5e-19	2e-10
*Sc*Ip11/*Hs*Aurora B	0108.1	*S. pombe*	1e-64	1e-102	1e-87	4e-80
*En*Nim-A	3187.1 (*nim-1*)	*E. nidulans*; 1e-172	6e-68 (Kin3)	3e-66 (Fin1)	8e-63 (Nek2)	1e-36
Ubiquitylases						
*Sc*Rad6	9731.1 (*mus-8*)	*N. haematococca*; 4e-75	2e-63	4e-64	3e-57	3e-53
ADP-Ribosylases						
PARP	8852.1 (*parp*)	*A. thaliana*	No match	No match	3e-60	3e-67

[a] Histone phosphatases and histone kinases are listed in Tables 48 and 56, respectively. Note: Based on sequence comparisons with fungal Snf1p homologues, the Snf1 locus is misannotated at the WICGR but correct at MNCDB (CAD70761).

[b] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Strongylocentrotus purpuratus*, *Xenopus laevis*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.

[c] *Arabidopsis thaliana*, *Vicia faba*, or *Oryza sativa*.

[d] Species listed as best matches are *Podospora anserina*, *Aspergillus nidulans*, *Physarum polycephalum*, *Vicia faba*, *Sordaria macrospora*, *Fusarium oxysporum*, *Yarrowia lipolytica*, *Candida albicans*, *Nectria haematococca*, and *Hypocrea jecornia*.

TABLE 6. *Neurospora* homologues of proteins involved in nucleosome and chromatin assembly

Protein	Locus (gene)	Match found by BLAST				
		Best match[c]	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
CAF-1						
*Sc*Cac1 (*Hs*p150)	4198.1 (*cac-1*)	*S. pombe*	0.026	0.002	No match	No match
*Sc*Cac2 (*Hs*p60)	8357.1 (*cac-2*)	*S. pombe*	1e-39	1e-52	7e-37	1e-31
*Sc*Cac3 (*Hs*p48)	6679.1 (*cac-3*)	*D. rerio*; 1e-113	2e-45	1e-105	1e-113	1e-105
RCAF						
*Sc*Asf1	9436.1 (*asf-1*)	*S. cerevisiae*	2e-58	3e-52	8e-48	5e-43
NAP						
*Nc*NAF-1	1438.1 (*naf-1*)	*S. pombe*	6e-55	1e-67	5e-39	6e-34
*Nc*NAF-2	3769.1 (*naf-2*)	*S. pombe*	No match	5e-12	2e-8	3e-5
Accessory factors						
*Hs*PCNA	9239.1 (*pcn*)	*S. pombe*	2e-62	7e-96	5e-76	3e-80

[a] *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Anopheles gambiae*, *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Strongylocentrotus purpuratus*, *Danio rerio*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*, *Daucus carota*, *Vicia faba*, or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Species listed as best match is *Danio rerio*.

Snf1p kinase is a heterotrimer, composed of the Snf1p α subunit, the Snf4p γ subunit and three different β subunits, Sip1p, Sip2p, or Gal83p (474). *Neurospora* has homologues to Snf1p and Snf4p but has only one β subunit, most closely related to Gal83p (Table 5). Phosphorylation of H3 Ser10p is a prerequisite of acetylation at histone H3 Lys14 and is usually required for gene activation (482, 572). Like H3, the centromeric H3 variant CENP-A can be phosphorylated, albeit at Ser7 (895). In addition to homologues of Snf1p and Ip1p/Aurora B, filamentous fungi have a cell cycle kinase, Nim-A (*Neurospora* NIM-1 [635]), that phosphorylates histone H3 Ser10 (192).

In animals, histone H3 Thr13 can also be phosphorylated by the Dlk/Zip kinase in vivo (629). This modification is found on both H3 and CENP-A at assembled centromeres, suggesting that Thr11 phosphorylation rather than Ser10 phosphorylation may be involved in the maintenance of silent chromatin and kinetochore attachment. Curiously, these threonine DAP (death-associated protein kinase)-like enzymes seem restricted to animals, since no homologue has been found in any fungus, including *Neurospora*.

Candidate histone phosphatases from *Neurospora* (PPP-1, PPH-1, and PZL-1) have been isolated by biochemical means, and their genes have been identified (see "Environmental sensing" below).

(e) Histone ubiquitylases. Our understanding of histone ubiquitylation is still fragmentary. Ubiquitylated histones H2A and H2B are the most abundant ubiquitylated proteins in eukaryotes (381). Ubiquitin is linked to histone H2A Lys119 (91) and H2B Lys120 or Lys123 in animals and *S. cerevisiae*, respectively (658, 789). All histone H2 variants known in animals can be ubiquitylated (381). *Neurospora* has several predicted subunits of ubiquitin-activating (E1) and ubiquitin-ligating (E2) proteins that are predicted to be involved in histone ubiquitylation. For example, the *Neurospora mus-8* gene encodes a Rad6p-like H2B ubiquitin-ligase (Table 5) (658, 749). This enzyme affects gene silencing via histone H3 methylation states in *S. cerevisiae*, an example of "trans-tail" regulation of histone modifications (765).

(f) Histone ADP-ribosylases. Of the histone modifications, ribosylation is currently the least well understood. One class of enzymes thought to be involved in ribosylation and histone turnover are the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerases (PARPs) (16). In contrast to mammals, which have multiple PARPs, *Neurospora* has a single *parp* gene (G. Kothe and E. Selker, unpublished results; (Table 5). Whether any of the small GTP binding proteins with ADP ribosylation activity have effects on histones in vivo is unknown.

Chromatin assembly and remodeling. (i) CAFs. Eukaryotes use histone chaperones or chromatin assembly factors such as CAF and RCAF to guide histones prior to assembly into nucleosomes (for a review, see reference 517). As in other eukaryotes, *Neurospora* CAF-1 is predicted to be composed of three subunits (CAC-1 to CAC-3) (M. Freitag and E. Selker, unpublished data) (Table 6). Disruption mutants with mutations in the gene encoding the largest, least well conserved subunit, *cac-1*, are viable (Freitag and Selker, unpublished); this is similar to the situation in *S. cerevisiae*, where neither CAF nor the RCAF subunit of the antisilencing factor (Asf1p) are essential. These findings suggest the presence of additional chromatin assembly factors. CAC-2 and CAC-3 contain WD40 domains and are conserved among all eukaryotes studied. *Neurospora* CAC-3 is more closely related to retinoblastoma binding protein 48 (RBBP4; p48) from mammals than it is to *S. cerevisiae* Cac3p (Msi1p/Ira1p). In mammals, RBBP4/p48 also associates with HDAC complexes (653, 840).*Neurospora* contains one homologue of *S. cerevisiae* Asf1p (Table 6), a component of an alternative chromatin assembly factor first described in *Drosophila* as RCAF (813). *asf1* mutants exhibit more drastic silencing effects in *S. cerevisiae* than do *cac1* mutants, and the severity is further enhanced in double-knockout strains (740, 813). *Drosophila* ASF1 cooperates with the brahma chromatin-remodeling complex (see below), and mutation of ASF1 results in derepression of heterochromatic regions (541). These results suggest that both CAF and RCAF play a role in heterochromatin silencing in eukaryotes.

Neurospora has two predicted proteins with domains characteristic of nucleosome assembly proteins (NAPs) (Table 6). All other eukaryotes with sequenced genomes have at least two paralogues. NAF-1 (nucleosome assembly factor 1) is a canonical NAP, which probably functions as a chaperone for the

TABLE 7. *Neurospora* homologues of predicted chromatin-remodeling factors

Protein	NCU no. (gene)	Match found by BLAST				
		Best match[c]	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
INO80/DOMINO						
*Sc*Swr1	9993.1 (*crf1-1*)	*S. cerevisiae*	0.0	0.0	1e-121	0.00
*Sc*Ino80	8919.1 (*crf2-1*)	*S. cerevisiae*	0.0	1e-146	1e-117	1e-164
Swi2/Snf2/BRM						
*Sc*Swi2/Snf2	6488.1 (*crf3-1*)	*S. pombe*	0.0	0.0	0.0	00
ISWI						
*Dm*ISWI	3875.1 (*crf4-1*)	*S. cerevisiae*	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
*Sc*Ioc4	2684.1 (*crf4-3*)	*S. pombe*	0.035	6e-6	No match	No match
*Sc*Itc1	164.1 (*crf4-2*)	*S. cerevisiae*	7e-21	No match	4e-6	5e-7
Lsh/*Sc*YFK8						
*Hs*LSH	6306.1 (*crf5-1*)	*A. fumigatus*; 9e-95	1e-59	No match	2e-64	2e-56
Mi-2						
*Sc*Chd1/*Hs*CHD2	3060.1 (*crf6-1*)	*S. pombe*	0.0	0.0	1e-173	1e-160
*Hs*CHD3/Mi-2 *At*GYMNOS	1406.1 (*crf7-1*)	*S. pombe*	1e-96 (Chd1)	1e-155	1e-111	1e-115
TAF172/Mot1-like						
*Hs*TAF172	7556.1 (*crf8-1*)	*S. pombe*	1e-69	0.0	0.0	0.0
Ris1						
*Sc*Ris1	0631.1 (*crf9-1*)	*S. pombe*	6e-70	1e-118	2e-47	2e-59
*Sc*Ris1-like/*Dm* LODESTAR-like	4786.1	*S. pombe*	5e-43 (Ris1)	4e-70	4e-50	3e-50
Role in transcription?						
POLII term. factor	7358.1	*S. pombe*	No match	1e-13	5e-9	3e-12
POLII term. factor	4445.1	*H. sapiens*	4e-21 (Ris1)	1e-39 (Rad8, Rhp16)	1e-39	9e-37 (Rad5)
*Hs*ETL-like	7975.1	*A. thaliana*	3e-66 (Rad16)	1e-72 (Rad8)	2e-85	1e-110
*Hs*ETL-like	5246.1	*A. thaliana*	No match	4e-57 (Rhp16)	9e-73	1e-84
Viral activator	2913.1	*C. fumiferana* MNPV; 3e-42	No match	4e-31 (Rhp16)	9e-73	1e-33
Activator protein	4424.1[d]	*A. thaliana*	No match	No match	3e-24	6e-32
Fun30/ETL1						
*Sc*Fun30/*Hs*ETL1	9106.1 (*crf10-1*)	*S. pombe*	1e-104	1e-122	1e-105	1e-74

[a] *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Anopheles gambiae*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*, *Zea mays*, or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Species listed as best match are *Aspergillus fumigatus* and *Choristoneura fumiferana* multicapsid nucleopolyhedrovirus (MNPV).
[d] NCU04424.1 may be misannotated (the 5′ region is too short), and a homologue of *A. nidulans sonB*, a nucleoporin (NCU04784.1) is annotated as containing a SNF2 domain.

histone H2A-H2B tetramer (139, 368). NAF-2 is related to phosphatase 2A inhibitor 2 (471), which is involved in chromatin decondensation in *S. pombe* and humans and may help balance competing kinase and phosphatase activities at histone H3 Ser10 (572).

Like *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*, *Neurospora* has a single homologue of the proliferating-cell nuclear antigen protein (PCNA) (Table 6). The homotrimeric PCNA complex serves to mark newly replicated DNA at the replication foci to which the CAF complex localizes. PCNA is involved in many activities involving DNA, including replication, repair, and silencing (517).

(ii) CRFs. Chromatin-remodelling factors (CRFs) use the energy generated by their ATPase subunits to remove or position nucleosomes relative to the DNA substrate (for recent reviews, see references 58, 240, and 452). *Neurospora* has 24 predicted proteins related to the SWI/SNF ATPase/helicase domain (Table 7). In organisms in which they have been studied, these proteins have been implicated in chromatin remodeling, DNA repair, and activation of transcription and are typically found in large complexes. Ten of the predicted *Neurospora* proteins are homologues of previously identified CRFs. The remaining 14 may be involved in ATPase-dependent repair processes and transcription. One of these, MUS-25, is the previously identified *Neurospora* RAD54 homolog (312). The *Neurospora* complement of SWI/SNF ATPases is a subset of those found in *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, *Arabidopsis*, and animals.

The SWI/SNF domain is homologous to viral and prokaryotic helicases. Therefore, all proteins in this group were previously called helicases (217, 290), even though helicase activity had not been demonstrated. Several members of this family have now been shown to function in large chromatin complexes such as ATPases without apparent helicase activity (58). In combination, CRFs may be expected to be involved in regulating the activity of many, if not most, genes by either activation or repression. All known CRFs have at least two com-

ponents in vivo, but some ATPase subunits can remodel chromatin in vitro alone, albeit with altered specificity (210).

CRFs were categorized by their putative conserved ATPase subunits alone. Usually, ATPase subunits of various CRFs from different organisms are more closely related to each other than to different CRF ATPases from the same organism. Compared to CRFs from the yeasts, *Drosophila*, and human, relatively few homologues to non-ATPase subunits can be identified in *Neurospora* (e.g., to the yeast RSC, SNF2, and ISW complexes, the *Drosophila* CHRAC and NURF complexes, and the human BRG and BRM complexes). While there are fewer CRF ATPases in the *Neurospora* genome than in the *S. cerevisiae* genome, it appears likely that one ATPase subunit may associate with different accessory proteins to form specific complexes, analogous to the situation in *Drosophila*, where ISWI is present in three complexes: ACF, NURF, and CHRAC (452).

Similar to *S. cerevisiae*, *Neurospora* has two ATPase homologues in the INO80 group of CRFs, CRF1-1 and CRF2-1 (Table 7). Ino80p is the only CRF that has helicase activity (728). CRF1-1 is a homologue of Swr1p, while CRF2-1 is a homolog of Ino80p. Both are related to DOMINO CRFs of *Drosophila* (667).

Arabidopsis, metazoans, *S. pombe*, and *S. cerevisiae* have several CRFs that are generally associated with global gene activation. In *Drosophila*, for example, the distribution of RNA polymerase II and the BRAHMA complex largely coincide (27). Like humans (BRG and BRM), *S. cerevisiae* has two such complexes (SNF2 and RSC) with the bromodomain ATPases Snf2p and Sth1p, respectively (392, 542). Strikingly, *Neurospora* has only one predicted bromodomain ATPase, CRF3-1 (Table 7). Similar to their homologues, *Neurospora* CRF3-1 and two polybromodomain proteins (PBD-1 and PBD-2 [Table 7]) predicted to be in RSC- or SNF2-like complexes contain bromodomains, which bind to acetylated lysine residues (581).

Most eukaryotes have more than one heterochromatin-associated complex of the Imitation Switch (ISWI) type. In *S. cerevisiae*, at least four ISWI complexes exist, two each with specific ATPase, Isw1p and Isw2p, whereas in *Drosophila*, the single ISWI protein is present in three separate complexes: ACF, NURF, and CHRAC (for a review, see reference 452). This may be similar to the situation in *Neurospora*, where only one ISWI homologue, CRF4-1, exists but where subunits related to a yeast ISW2 component and *Drosophila* CHRAC subunits (Table 4, "Histone-like proteins") can be identified (Table 7). CRF4-2, for example, is predicted to be a DNA binding protein with a DDT domain, similar to *Drosophila* ACF1, which is present in both ACF and CHRAC. As in *S. cerevisiae*, and in contrast to *Drosophila*, disruption of *crf4-1*is not lethal in *Neurospora* (Freitag and Selker, unpublished). ISWI complexes are generally thought to serve as global repressors of gene expression because they are colocalized with silent heterochromatin in *Drosophila* polytene chromosomes and excluded from transcriptionally active regions (193).

Neurospora CRF5-1, a relatively short (882-amino-acid) CRF ATPase (Table 7), is related to similar-length proteins involved in DNA methylation: DDM1 from *Arabidopsis* (382) and LSH from humans (189). DDM1-like CRF subunits may represent a subgroup of the ISWI CRFs, since CRF5-1 is closely related to CRF4-1.

Arabidopsis and animals have two chromodomain CRF ATPase groups with at least two representatives in each group, while *S. cerevisiae* apparently has a single Mi-2-like chromodomain protein, Chd1p (796). *Neurospora* has one representative for each of the two groups (Table 7). CRF6-1 is a homologue of *S. pombe* Hrp1 (888) and Hrp3 (377), *Drosophila* KISMET (179), and mammalian CHD2 (859), while the ATPase domain of CRF7-1 is more closely related to human Mi-2/CHD3 (794, 840) and *Arabidopsis* GYMNOS/PICKLE (223). In animals, Mi-2-containing NuRD complexes can bind to methylated DNA via proteins with methyl binding domains (560, 657, 839). While the ATPase domain of CRF7-1 most closely matches Mi-2, the chromodomain is a poor match to the chromodomain consensus sequence.

Three additional predicted ATPases may be subunits of CRFs involved in transcription in *Neurospora* (Table 7). CRF8-1, CRF9-1, and CRF10-1 are similar to Mot1p, Ris1p, and Fun30p from *S. cerevisiae*, respectively. Mot1p-like proteins repress genes by interaction with TATA binding factor but can also be involved in gene activation, presumably by chromatin remodeling during transcription preinitiation (178, 543). The *Neurospora* protein is more closely related to plant and animal homologues of Mot1, such as human TAF172. Ris1p has a "role in silencing" (286). Two RING finger domain-containing Ris1p homologs can also be found in *S. pombe* and *Arabidopsis*. Fun30p may be important for chromosome stability (580).

Seven poorly characterized yet closely related predicted *Neurospora* ATPases may be involved in transcription (Table 7). These proteins are similar to human RNA polymerase termination factor, plant transcription factors, and viral activator proteins. An additional seven putative helicases or SWI/SNF ATPases are known or predicted to be involved in DNA repair in *Neurospora* (Table 8). *Neurospora* has a single Rad5p homologue and two members each of the Rad16p, Rad26p and Rad54p groups (discussed in more detail in "Genome defense, DNA repair, and recombination below). Human Rad26 homologues have chromatin-remodeling activity (151). One of the RAD54 proteins has homology to ATRX, a protein involved in DNA methylation (281).

Transcription Factors

With the availability of genome sequences from many diverse organisms, it is now possible to conduct comparative genomics on proteins required for gene transcription and regulation. This analysis will contribute to our understanding of promoter evolution by providing information about the regulation of organismal complexity. A recent review addressing the gene number conundrum, which is exemplified by the fact that a simple nematode worm, *C. elegans*, has ~20,000 genes whereas a more complex organism, *Drosophila*, has ~14,000 protein-coding genes, suggests that it is not gene number but the multitude of regulatory combinations that determine complexity. This is accomplished by the increased elaboration of *cis*-regulatory elements controlling gene expression coupled with more complex transcription machinery. A simple eukaryotic promoter found in unicellular eukaryotes is contrasted with complex metazoan transcriptional control modules (470).

This section is a compilation of the sequence-specific DNA

TABLE 8. *Neurospora* homologues of predicted ATPases or helicases involved in DNA repair

Protein	Locus (gene)	BLAST match				
		Best match[c]	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
*Sc*Rad5/*Sp*Rad8						
*Sc*Rad5	9516.1 (*rad-5*)	*S. pombe*	1e-124	1e-167	1e-75	1e-118
*Sc*Rad26/*Sp*Rhp26						
*Hs*CSA/*Sc*Rad26	4229.1 (*csa*)	*M. musculus*	6e-54	4e-58 (Rhp54, Rhp26)	1e-115	1e-118
Sp *Rhp26*/Hs*CSB*	7837.1 (*csb*)	*S. pombe*	9e-64 (Sth1)	0 (Rhp26)	1e-153	1e-157
*Sc*Rad16						
*Sc*Rad16	3650.1 (*rad-16*)	*S. cerevisiae*	0.0	0.0	3e-61	1e-114
*Sc*Rad16-like	3652.1	*S. pombe*	2e-74	1e-134	2e-31	4e-31
*Sc*Rad54						
*Sc*Rad54	2349.1 (*mus-25*)	*M. grisea*; 0.00	0.0	9e-91	0.0	1e-135
*Sc*Rad54-like	6190.1 (*atrx*)	*O. sativa*	1e-48 (Rad54)	7e-55 (Rhp54)	4e-71	2e-72

[a] *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Anopheles gambiae*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Species listed as best match is *Magnaporthe grisea*.

binding transcriptional regulatory proteins encoded by the *Neurospora* genome. This preliminary examination reveals that *Neurospora* gene regulation shares elements of both the simple and more complex metazoan models (Fig. 3).

$Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ fungal binuclear cluster family. The largest class of transcription factors in the *Neurospora* genome belongs to the fungus-specific $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ fungal binuclear cluster family. Gal4p, a transcriptional activator that regulates galactose utilization in *S. cerevisiae*, is the prototype for this transcription factor family. Structure studies revealed that Gal4p is a $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ binuclear cluster protein (591). Three functional domains are characteristic of this transcription factor family: a C_6 zinc cluster, which is involved in DNA binding, a middle homology region, which is thought to be necessary for in vivo DNA binding specificity (685), and a third, less well understood activation domain.

The *Neurospora* genome contains 77 open reading frames (ORFs) with the $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ motif. Twenty of these factors have no match to proteins in yeasts (Table 9). There are nine ORFs with homologues in other filamentous fungi. Interestingly, half of the putative $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ motif proteins are most similar to other *Neurospora* $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ fungal binuclear cluster proteins, a rare finding in the *Neurospora* genome. This result suggests a regulatory mechanism involving sets of factors and several novel mechanisms for gene regulation. The factor set may recognize the same promoter elements, but with different binding affinities, depending on activation or repression requirements. Alternatively, the factors may interact with one another, thus preventing DNA binding.

Only two of the $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ proteins, NIT-4 and QA1F, have been characterized at the protein level in *Neurospora* (see below). NIT-4, the most extensively studied of the two, is required for nitrate assimilation and interacts with NIT-2, a GATA factor (see below), to activate expression of nitrate and nitrite reductases (230, 257, 892). The QA1F factor, which regulates quinic acid utilization, is another example where protein function and DNA binding properties have been determined (52). The *fluffy* gene product (FL), required for macroconidiation, is also a member of the $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ family (40) but has not been characterized at the protein level. Of interest, the closest homologue of FL is a hypothetical protein (NCU09205.1) from *Neurospora*.

C2H2 zinc fingers. There are 43 C2H2 zinc finger transcription factors, making this the second largest class encoded in the genome (Table 10). Unlike the $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ factors, which are unique to fungi, the C2H2 factors are found in both prokary-

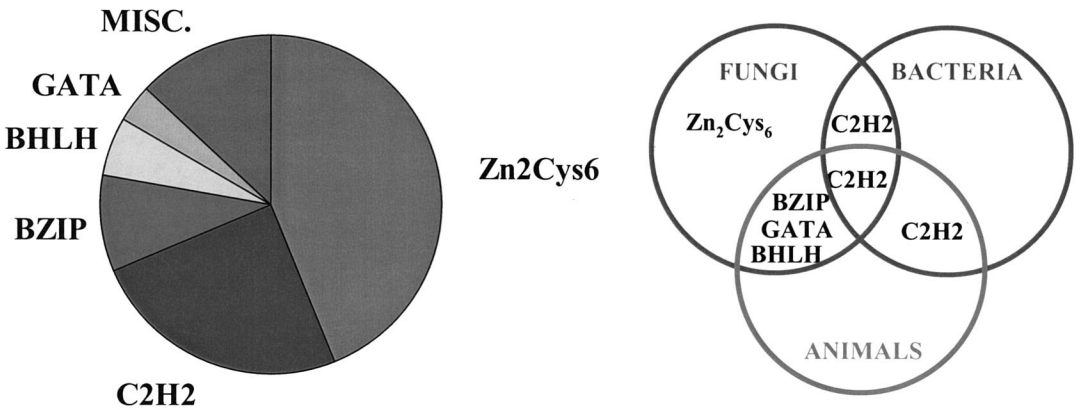


FIG. 3. Transcription factor distribution. (Left) proportion of analyzed *Neurospora* transcription factors in each of the indicated classes. (Right) Venn diagram showing the distribution of Zn_2Cys_6, C2H2, BZIP, and bHLH transcription factors in bacteria, fungi, and animals.

TABLE 9. $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ fungal binuclear cluster family

NCU no.	Characterized *Neurospora* protein	Best BLAST match		
		Overall	Yeast[a]	Comment(s)
08042.1		*Arabidopsis thaliana*; 3.00e-27	*S. pombe* NP_5953118.1; 1.00e-12	
06799.1		*S. cerevisiae*; 9.00e-11	Best match	*A. thaliana*; 5.00e-10
07669.1		*A. nidulans* positive regulator of purine utilization; 0.00	*S. cerevisiae* positive regulator of URA1&3; 5.00e-21	
00054.1		*S. pombe* NP_593605; 3.00e-12	Best match	*A thaliana*; 1.00e-09
01478.1		*S. pombe* NP_592804; 1.00e-22		*Aspergillus niger* FacB; 6.00e-19
02934.1		*N. crassa* NCU07669.1; 3e-21	*S. cerevisiae*; 7.00e-11	
08000.1		*N. hocca* cutinase T F 1; 0.00		*Aspergillus oryzae* AmdR; 1.00e-56
07007.1		*S. pombe* NP_588286; 1.00e-07	Best match	
08294.1	NIT-4	*T. inflatum* CAB71797 0.00	*S. pombe* NP_587679; 4.00e-30	
08652.1		*Collectotrichum lindemuthianum*; 1.00e-110	*S. pombe* NP_595318; 9.00e-07	
08651.1		*N. crassa* NCU07669.1; 2.00e-23	*S. cerevisiae* NP_013114; 1.00e-11	
06656.1	ACU-15	FacB homolog from *Aspergillus niger*; 1.00e-153	*S. cerevisiae* CAT8; 2.00e-23	
02752.1		*N. crassa* NCU00217.1; 6.00e-64	*S. pombe* NP_595318; 4.00e-14	EAA27366
07374.1		*N. crassa* NCU07705.1; 1.00e-11	*S. cerevisiae* CAT8; 5.00e-05	
06407.1		*S. pombe* CAA22853; 2.00e-51	Best match	
05383.1		*S. cerevisiae* NP_012329; 2.00e-13	Best match	
00217.1		*N. crassa* NCU02752.1; 3.00e-56	None	
04866.1		*N. crassa* NCU02752.1; 5.00e-48	*S. cerevisiae* CAA63906; 7.00e-07	
03110.1		*N. crassa* NCU02752.1; 2.00e-11	None	
05994.1		*Aspergillus oryzae* TamA; 1.00e-108	*S. cerevisiae* Dal81p; 2.00e-80	
09033.1		*S. pombe* NP_587679; 7.00e-12	Best match	
05536.1		*S. pombe* NP_594098; 1.00e-05	Best match	
07705.1		*N. crassa* NCU00808.1; 4.00e-34	None	
04827.1		*S. pombe* NP_587726; 4.00e-22	Best match	
07788.1		*Aspergillus oryzae*; 3.00e-40	*S. cerevisiae* Malp; 3.00e-22	
06990.1		*S. pombe* NP_594000; 1.00e-23	Best match	
06028.1	QA1F	*Podospora anserina*; 1.00e-140	*S. pombe* BAA87112; 4.00e-08	WD repeats; quinic acid utilization activator
03120.1		*A. nidulans*; 9.00e-15	None	
01097.1		*N. crassa* NCU08049.1; 3.00e-53	None	
05411.1		*N. crassa* NCU06407.1; 5.00e-12	*S. pombe* NP_594160; 3.00e-05	EAA26713
07392.1		*Sordaria macrospora* Pro1 0.00	*S. cerevisiae* Ume6p; 5.00e-06	*S. macrospora* gene required for fruiting-body formation
08848.1		*N. crassa* NCU06407; 6.00e-08	None	
08726.1	Fluffy (FL)	*N. crassa* NCU09205.1; 2.00e-20	*S. pombe* NP_593001; 4.00e-06	
04359.1		*A. nidulans*; 2.00e-10	*S. pombe* NP_595318; 1.00e-05	
08049.1		*N. crassa* NCU01097.1 3.00e-55	None	
08899.1		*N. crassa* NCU02896.1; 6.00e-27	*S. pombe*; 2.00e-09	
03643.1		*Nectria haematococca*; 1.00e-153	*S. pombe*; 1.00e-14	Cutinase transcription factor 1 beta
01386.1		*N. crassa* NCU06407.1; 8.00e-06	*S. pombe*; 1.00e-05	
05767.1		*Fusarium pseudograminearum*; 2.00e-17	*S. cerevisiae* Ume6p/Car80p; 3.00e-06	EAA30506
04390.1		*N. crassa* NCU02896.1; 9.00e-28	*S. pombe* NP_593170; 2.00e-16	
03931.1		*N. crassa* NCU05993.1; 6.00e-07	*S. cerevisiae*; 3.00e-06	Upc2p involved in sterol uptake
2307.1		*S. pombe* NP_593160; 1.00e-10	Best match	*N. crassa* NCU04001.1; 9.00e-09
07139.1		*S. pombe* NP_593605; 2.00e-09		Some homology to *A. nidulans* PrnA (3.00E-06)
07945.1		*S. pombe* NP_592804; 9.00e-12	Best match	*A. nidulans* PrnA; 9.00e-11
03320.1		*Aspergillus parasiticus* Apa-2; 2e-04	None	
08658.1		*A. nidulans* ArcA; 2.00e-32	None	Regulatory gene in the arginine catabolic pathway
02094.1		*N. crassa* NCU00344.1; 5.00e-17	*S. cerevisiae* Leu3p; 5.00e-25, top hit	Leu3p regulates the levels of Leu1, Leu2, and Leu4
00808.1		*N. crassa* NCU07705.1; 8.00e-27	*S. pombe* NP_596765; 5.00e-06	
08443.1		*Aspergillus niger* AmyR; 6.00e-24	*S. cerevisiae* NP_116603; 6.00e-06	
09739.1		*N. crassa* NCU00017.1; 3.00e-39	*S. pombe* NP_593160; 5e-12	
06068.1		*N. crassa* NCU08294.1; 7.00e-15	*S. pombe* NP_595069; 1.00e-14	
00945.1		*N. crassa* NCU03489.1; 2.00e-05	None	
09829.1		*S. pombe* NP_5960; 4e-04	Best match	*N. crassa* NCU01478.1; 5e-05
06971.1		*Hypocrea jecorina* xylanase reg 1; 0.00	*S. pombe* NP_012136; 1.00e-06	Found in *A. niger* and *A. oryzae*
02214.1		*N. crassa* NCU00054.1; 7.00e-15	*S. pombe* NP_588286.1; 2.00e-08	
02896.1		*N. crassa* NCU04390.1; 1.00e-46	*S. pombe* NP_593170; 3.00e-14	

Continued on following page

TABLE 9—*Continued*

NCU no.	Characterized *Neurospora* protein	Best BLAST match		
		Overall	Yeast[a]	Comment(s)
02142.1		*Candida albicans* Fcr1p; 1.00e-08	*S. pombe* Ntf1; 3.00e-07	
02576.1		*S. pombe* NP_593467; 3.00e-04	Best match	
04001.1		*S. pombe* NP_593160; 3.00e-13	Best match	EAA32829
05294.1		*Bacillus subtilis* acetyltransferase; 2.00e-28		Wbbj, acetyltransferase domain
00017.1		*N. crassa* NCU09739.1; 2.00e-37	*S. pombe*; 5.00e-10	EAA27768
03686.1		*N. crassa* NCU03931.1; 1.00e-12	*S. cerevisiae* Upc2p; 4.00e-08	CAD11364
05993.1		*S. pombe* NP_59361; 4.00e-07	Best match	EAA29565
09804.1		*S. pombe* NP_594497; 8.00e-18	Best match	EAA3482
03417.1		*N. crassa* NCU09549.1; 4.00e-19	*S. pombe* NP_593170; 5.00e-08	EAA27628
09549.1		*N. crassa* NCU04851.1; 2.00e-38	*S. pombe* NP_593170; 4.00e-10	EAA29532.1
00289.1		*Aspergillus fumigatus*; 2.00e-54	None	EAA28534
08901.1		*N. crassa* NCU09804.1; 8.00e-05	None	EAA29603.1
04851.1		*N. crassa* NCU09549.1; 4.00e-34	*S. cerevisiae* Rdr1p; 5.00e-06	EAA28676
02768.1		*N. crassa* NCU02896.1; 2e-32	*S. pombe* NP_593170; 3.00e-24	EAA36342
08063.1		*Nectria haematococca*; 2.00e-06	None	
07535.1		*N. haematococca* flanks pea pathogenicity (PEP) cluster; 9.00e-12	*S. pombe* Ntf1; 1.00e-06	EAA29812.1
03489.1			*S. cerevisiae* YKR064wp; 2.00e-05	EAA26640
09205.1		*A. nidulans* NIRA; 2.00e-45	*S. pombe* NP_595069; 6.00e-12	EAA29913.1
05051.1		*N. crassa* NCU03417.1; 5e-25	*S. pombe* NP_593170; 1e-16	
09529.1		*N. crassa* NCU07575.1; 8E-04	*S. cerevisiae* NP_013610; 0.003	EAA28818
08289.1		None below 0.003	None below 0.003	EAA33266

[a] *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe*.

otic and eukaryotic organisms (99). What is striking about this class of transcriptional regulators is that they can be easily separated into two distinct groups. About half are most homologous to *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* protein sequences, while the remainder are most similar to proteins from filamentous fungi and animals. Several members of the latter group have homology to Krüpple-type ZNF transcription factors from mice, rats, and humans (Table 10). None of the C2H2 zinc finger transcription factor proteins have yet been characterized in *Neurospora*.

The *Neurospora* Ste12p-like transcription factor (NCU00340.1) has a C2H2 domain as well as a homeodomain, and it has five homologs in available databases: *A. nidulans* SteA (819), *Magnaporthe grisea* Mst12 (597), *Gibberella zeae* Fst12, *Colletotrichum lagenarium* Cst1 (805), and *Penicillium marneffei* St1A (96). Ste12p from *S. cerevisiae* has been extensively characterized and shown to play regulatory roles during mating for haploid cells (200, 222, 234) and filamentous growth of diploids (489). The *S. cerevisiae* protein lacks a C2H2 domain. The conservation of this protein in filamentous fungi is remarkable, suggesting that this regulatory element is critical and necessary for mating and development. Three of the genes encoding fungal homologues (SteA, CST1, and Mst12) have been deleted in their respective organisms. The *steA* deletion strain is sterile and exhibits defects in ascogenous tissue and fruiting-body development, but no effect on vegetative growth or morphology was detected (819). The *cst1* deletion mutant is impaired in the production of infectious hyphae from appressoria, rendering it nonpathogenic (805). When the *mst12* deletion mutants were tested on onion epidermal cells, appressoria appeared normal but could not penetrate and carry out infectious growth. These phenotypes reveal important roles for Ste12p-like proteins in developmental pathways and pathogenesis.

The dichotomous results found with C2H2 transcription factors, half with homology to proteins from unicelluar yeasts and the other half with sequences from filamentous fungi and animals, suggest that these factors represent a point of divergence in promoter evolution and gene regulation. A recent study of human and mouse C2H2 factors offers evidence supporting continuing evolution of C2H2 zinc finger proteins. There are several familial gene clusters encoding C2H2 zinc finger proteins in these vertebrates. A careful analysis of a syntenic region in humans and mice suggested that the analyzed clusters arose from tandem duplications with eventual divergence, resulting in a large assortment of this type of factor (722). Unlike other gene family clusters in mammals, specifically those involved in immunity and smell, these did not contain pseudogenes. This suggests that C2H2 zinc finger gene family is still evolving in mice and humans.

GATA factors. The founding member of the extensive family of GATA transcription factors, GATA-1, was cloned in 1989 and shown to regulate erythroid cell differentiation in vertebrates (226, 804). GATA transcription factors bind (A/T)GAT A(A/G) motifs and have one or two Cys-X_2-Cys-X_{17}-Cys-X_2-Cys zinc fingers. Unlike the C2H2 zinc finger proteins, GATA factors are found only in eukaryotic organisms. Although only six have been identified in the *N. crassa* genome, all but one has been cloned, making this class of transcription factors the most extensively characterized in this organism (Table 11). *Neurospora* GATA factors regulate critical processes, ranging from nitrogen utilization and iron uptake to light regulation and ascospore development.

TABLE 10. C2H2 zinc finger transcription factors

NCU no.	Best BLAST match		
	Overall	Yeast[a]	Comment(s)
03975.1	*Mus musculus*; 2.00e-33	None	Three domains
10025.1	*Mus musculus*; 2.00e-33	None	Identical to above
02699.1	*S. cerevisiae*; 6.00e-24	Best match	Zap1p DNA binding protein; zinc ion homeostasis
02666.1	*S. cerevisiae*; 2.00e-15	Best match	Crz1p calcineurin responsive
04179.1	*S. cerevisiae* NP_014756; 1.00e-49	Best match	Asparagine-rich zinc finger
03421.1	*Homo sapiens* locus AAH07307; 4.00e-27	None	Two domains
06907.1	*S. pombe* NP_594109; 4e-25	Best match	*S. cerevisiae* Ace2p; 2.00e-16
00038.1	*S. pombe* NP_594670; 4.00e-36	Best match	TFIIIA from frog
01629.1	Zebrafish NP_571798; 4.00e-12	None	Krupple-like factor
07952.1	*S. cerevisiae* NP_014371; 2.00e-37	Best match	One domain; Crz1p calcineurin responsive
02853.1	*Colletotrichum lagenarium* CMR1; 2.00e-12	*S. cerevisiae* NP_012661; 8.00e-08	
02671.1	*Nectria haematococca* MPV1; 3.00e-65	*S. cerevisiae* YER130cp; 6.00e-20	Cutinase G-box binding protein
02173.1	*Colletotrichum lagenarium* CMR1; 1.00e-12	*S. cerevisiae* Adr1p; 3.00e-07	Two domains
06503.1	*Emericella nidulans* AmdA; 3.00e-16	S. cerevisiae YM1081Wp; 2.00e-06	Two domains; positive-acting TF
04561.1	*Colletotrichum lagenarium* CMR1; 6.00e-23	*S. pombe* NP_592812; 9.00e-08	
08807.1	*Trichoderma reesei* Cre1; 4.00e-82	*Debaryomyces occidentalis* Mig1 protein; 5E-23	Two domains; CRE-1 carbon catabolite repressor
05064.1	*S. cerevisiae* NP_015094; 7e-13	Best match	Up-regulated during starvation in *S. cerevisiae*
10006.1	*Homo sapiens* BAA91019; 4.00e-11	None	
00694.1	*D. willistoni* AAO01096; 5.00e-06	None	Two domains
06487.1	*Rattus norvegicus* XP_234852; 1.00e-06	None	Two domains
09576.1	*Drosophila* sp. Sp1/egr-like; 8.00e-08	*S. cerevisiae* MET32; 3.00e-06	Two domains; regulator of sulfur metabolism
03043.1	*Podospora anserina* CAD12881; 1.00e-75	None	Two domains; *fle* gene coordinates male and female sexual differentiation
02994.1	*Ascobolus immersus* CAA67549; 5.00e-45	None	
05285.1	*Emericella nidulans* AA024631; 1.00e-29	*S. pombe* 0.018	
03184.1	*S. pombe* CAB61785; 8.00e-10	Best match	Four domains
01122.1	*S. pombe* NP_594996; 9.00e-28	Best match	Two domains
03699.1	*Ascobolus immersus* CAA67549; 4.00e-62	None	Four domains
05242.1	*S. pombe* NP_594996; 7.00e-47	Best match	
03206.1	*S. pombe* CAB59682; 4.00e-35	Best match	COG5048 SFP: putative transcriptional repressor regulating G_2/M transition
00340.1	*C. langenarium* BAC11803.1; 0.00 *M. grisea* Mst12; 0.0 *G. zeae* AF509440; 0.0 *E. nidulans* SteA; 0.0 *P. marneffei* AF284062; 0.0	*S. cerevisiae* NP_011952; 2.00e-54	STE12 has both a homeodomain and the C2H2 domain
02713.1	*S. cerevisiae* NP_009622; 2.00e-09	Best match	RG1 transcriptional repressor—invasive growth
05909.1	*Homo sapiens* NP_114124.1; 4.00e-11	None	Two domains; BTE binding protein 4
09333.1	*Hypocrea jecorina* AAF35286; 1.00e-180	None	*ace1* gene regulates activity of the cellulase promoter *chb1* in *Trichoderma reesei*
09252.1	*N. crassa* NCU04628.1; 1.00e-07	None	Three domains
00090.1	*Colletotrichum sublineolum*; Pac C 5.00e-67	*S. cerevisiae* RIM1; 5.00e-28	Regulates meiosis in yeast
03552.1	*Mus musculus* LOC244674; 3.00e-06	None	Two domains
04619.1	*Aspergillus fumigatus* CAD28447; 2.00e-31	None	
00385.1	*N. crassa* CAD37059; 8e-14	None	
06186.1	*Aspergillus nidulans* AAF15889; 1e-33	*S. pombe* NP_594670; 4.00e-05	Four domains
04628.1	*N. crassa* NCU09252.1; 2.00e-07	None	Two domains
00285.1	*N. crassa* NCU04619.1; 9.00e-14	None	
06919.1	*Rattus norvegicus* NP_579846; 7.00e-09	None	Six domains

[a] *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, or *Debaryomyces occidentalis*.

NIT-2, a positive regulator of nitrate assimilation and nitrogen utilization, was shown to have one DNA binding motif (262). Careful analysis of NIT-2 binding to promoters of nitrogen-regulated genes revealed that two closely spaced GATA sites were required for high-affinity binding by this factor to the DNA (146, 231). Another GATA factor, SRE, was isolated using a probe generated from a PCR with degenerate primers to the conserved zinc finger region (899). This GATA factor has two zinc fingers and sequence similarity to several fungal proteins, SreP from *P. chrysogenum*, UrbS from *U. maydis*, and SreA from *A. nidulans*. All are negative regulators of siderophore synthesis (317, 318, 835). SRE negatively regulates siderophore production in *Neurospora* (898). Analysis of a *sre* null mutant (898) revealed the existence of other regulators involved in maintaining iron homeostasis. However, these components have not been identified. The cloning and sequencing of the genes that encode White Collar 1 (WC-1) and White Collar 2 (WC-2) revealed that they both contain a single GATA transcription factor motif (42, 478). These GATA factors mediate responses, including input for the circadian clock and light-induced expression of genes that regulate blue light processes, as well as functioning exclusively in

TABLE 11. GATA factors

NCU no.	Characterized *Neurospora* protein	Best BLAST match		
		Overall	Yeast[a]	Comment(s)
09068.1	NIT-2	*Colletotrichum lindemuthiannum*; 1.00e-139	*S. cerevisiae* YFL021w BAA09217; 8.00e-14	One GATA domain; Major nitrogen regulatory protein
07039.1	ASD-4	*Penicillium chrysogenum*; 7.00e-41	*S. cerevisiae* Gzf3p/Dal80; 4.00e-19	One GATA domain
07728.1	SRE	*Botryotinia fuckeliana*; 3.00e-44	*S. cerevisiae* UGA43; 9.00e-09	Two domains; siderophore regulation protein
00902.1	WC-2	*Nectria haematococca*; 1.00e-153	None	One GATA domain; one PAS domain; palindrome-binding protein (PBP)
02356.1	WC-1	*Podospora anserina*; 0.00	None	One GATA domain; three PAS domains; two PAC motifs
01154.1		*Penicillium chrysogenum*; 2.00e-11	None	One GATA domain

[a] *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe*.

the dark as the positive elements of the core feedback loop of the circadian clock (see "Photobiology and circadian rhythms" below). Each factor has PAS domains; WC-1 has three, and WC-2 has only one. One of the PAS domains in WC-1 is also a LOV (for "light, oxygen, or voltage") domain, a motif that was recently shown to be required for light sensing in *Neurospora* (144). The final characterized GATA factor is ASD-4, which is required for ascospore development (229). The exact role of ASD4 in this developmental pathway is not known.

There are four characterized GATA factors in *S. cerevisiae;* Gln3p, Nil1p/Gat1p, Dal80p, and Gfz3p/Nil2p (155, 175, 531, 753). All four participate in nitrogen regulation of gene expression, with the first two acting as positive regulators and the last two acting as negative regulators. It appears that the fungal GATA factors regulate processes that require exquisite balance in maintaining metabolic homeostasis. In nitrogen utilization, it is suboptimal for an organism to expend cellular energy taking up metabolites that it does not need. However, since nitrogen is essential, a critical level must be sustained. In addition to regulating nitrogen utilization in *Neurospora*, GATA factors regulate genes required for iron homeostasis and adaptation to blue light. Iron and light are necessary for normal growth and development in this organism; however, excesses are known to be deleterious.

bHLH transcription factors. The basic helix-loop-helix (bHLH) motif was first described in mammals (551) and is unique to eukaryotes. This motif consists of conserved bipartite domains that dictate DNA binding and protein dimerization (551). A phylogenetic analysis based on 122 divergent bHLH sequences revealed that bHLH factors fall into four groups based on the DNA binding and protein interaction domains (32). Ten predicted bHLH or HLH proteins have been identified in the *Neurospora* genome sequence (Table 12); only one has been cloned and characterized, the *nuc-1* gene product, which was shown to regulate phosphorous utilization (399). All predicted *Neurospora* bHLH proteins are more similar to other fungal bHLH proteins than to animal bHLH proteins, and all are members of the B group (32). Interestingly, this family of transcription factors represents one of the largest found in the *A. thaliana* genome, with over 133 members (647).

B-ZIP transcription factors. The defining B-ZIP motif is a bipartite α-helix between 60 and 80 amino acids in length, with a DNA binding region of two basic clusters at the N terminus and a dimerization domain, formed by an amphipathic helix with a leucine every 7 amino acids, at the C terminus (833). The heptads, which comprise the leucine zipper, can be of different lengths and can participate in dimerization. These factors can homodimerize, heterodimerize, or homo- and heterodimerize, giving each transcription factor the capability of multiple functions.

TABLE 12. bHLH transcription factors

NCU no.	Characterized *Neurospora* protein	Best BLAST match		
		Overall	Yeast[a]	Comment(s)
02957.1		*Aspergillus nidulans*; 2.00e-21	*S. pombe* NP_593230; 2.00e-08	bHLH sexual differentiation protein Esc1p
06744.1		No hits below 1.00e-05	None	BHLH; CAD70402
01871.1		*N. crassa* XP_328825; 9.00e-56	*S. pombe* NP_596545; 7.00e-44	HLH/MCM; Mcm7p
00749.1		*Fusarium culmorum* ANN73248; 8.00e-10	*S. pombe* NP_595229; 0.075	HLH I domain; USF protein
03077.1		*N. crassa* XP_331923; 3.00e-06	*S. pombe* NP_595229; 0.002	HLH; *A thaliana* H84860 1e-05
02724.1		*A. nidulans* AAG49357; 1.00e-24	*S. cerevisiae* NP_009447; 2.00e-06	bHLH; GLCD beta An; Rtg3pSc
05970.1		*N. crassa* XP_324088; 1.00e-13	*S. pombe* NP_595694; 1.00e-13	HLH
04731.1		*N. crassa* XP329061; 3.00e-23	*S. pombe* NP_595694; 5.00e-23	HLH
00144.1		*Fusarium culmorum* ANN73248; 1.00e-14	*S. cerevisiae* NP_014989; 0.42	HLH
09315.1	NUC-1	None	None	HLH; controls phosphorus aquisition

[a] *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe*.

TABLE 13. B-ZIP transcription factors

NCU no.	Characterized *Neurospora* protein	Best BLAST match		
		Overall	Yeast[a]	Comment(s)
04050.1	CPC-1	*Cryphonectria parasitica*; 5.00e-18	None	BZIP; general amino acid control
03905.1		*S. pombe* NP_593662; 1.00e-05	Best match	BZIP; AP-1-like transcription factor
08055.1		*Cladosporium fulvum*; 2.00e-09	None	BZIP
01345.1		*Claviceps purpurea*; 7.00e-87	*S. pombe* Atf CREB family; 6.00e-10	BZIP; Cptf1 involved in oxidative stress
01459.1		*S. pombe* Atf CREB family; 4.00e-11	4.00E-36	BZIP
00499.1		None less than 1e-05	None	BZIP
08744.1		None less than 1e-05	None	BZIP
07900.1		None less than 1e-05	None	BZIP
05637.1		None less than 1e-05	None	BZIP
00329.1		None less than 1e-05	*S. cerevisiae* Adr1p; 3.00e-07	BZIP
00233.1		*Apergillus nidulans* MeaB; 3e-41	None	BZIP
08891.1		*Apergillus oryzae*; 2.00e-05	None	BZIP
06399.1		None less than 1e-05	None	BZIP plus Rho guanine nucleotide exchange domain; EAA33001
07379.1		None less than 1e-05	None	BRLZ; EAA29636
04211.1		*N. crassa* NCU03905.1 5e-05	*Candida albicans;* 0.001	BZIP
01994.1		None less than 1e-05	*Candida albicans;* 0.002	BZIP; EAA35623

[a] *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, or *C. albicans*.

A total of 17 predicted B-ZIP proteins are present in the *Neurospora* genome sequence (Table 13). This number includes CYS-3, a well-characterized B-ZIP protein involved in regulating sulfur uptake and utilization (260, 396, 585), which escaped identification by the automated gene-calling program in the present WICGR assembly. Based on the reported number of unique B-ZIP proteins for other sequenced genomes, 53 for human (832), 27 for *Drosophila*, and 17 for *S. cerevisiae* (228), it appears that the majority of this class of transcription factors has been identified in *Neurospora*.

In addition to CYS-3, the *Neurospora* B-ZIP protein CPC-1, a Gcn4p ortholog, has been previously characterized. Gcn4p and CPC-1 were first identified as regulators of genes expressed during amino acid starvation or imbalance (46, 339, 589). The global nature of this regulation in *S. cerevisiae* was reported previously (28), and a recent review illustrates the central position of Gcn4p in regulating responses to environmental signals (340).

Half of the other identified *Neurospora* B-ZIP proteins have no significant homology (E values greater than 1e-05) to any protein sequences presently in GenBank. The remainder are most similar to proteins from other filamentous fungi and *S. pombe;* only NCU04050.1 (CPC-1) has highest homology to the *S. cerevisiae* Gcn4p protein (Table 13).

Miscellaneous factors. An additional 23 putative DNA binding proteins are listed in Table 14; they include 4 CBF CAAT binding factors, 3 forkhead domain proteins, 6 homeodomain, and 6 RING finger and WD repeat proteins. These factors play important roles in the biology of eukaryotic organisms. They link transcription to the cell cycle, RNA metabolism, meiosis, mitosis, cell death, DNA repair, chromatin remodeling, and nucleosome assembly. *Neurospora* shares four CBF CAAT binding factors with yeast. However, it has three winged-helix forkhead factors, one more than identified in *S. cerevisiae* (Table 14). Included in this list is RCO-1 (869), a protein similar to *S. cerevisiae* Tup1p, which plays a role in transcriptional repression. The identified homeodomain proteins have higher homology to filamentous fungi and metazoans than to unicellular yeasts. This is also true of proteins with the RING finger motif; of this group, only *Neurospora* UVS-2, similar to *S. cerevisiae* Rad18p, has been characterized (792).

Translation Factors

Many polypeptide components comprise the factors important for translation initiation, elongation, and termination (747). Analysis of the genome sequence shows that hypothetical *Neurospora* proteins homologous to cytoplasmic translation factors in other organisms (Table 15) are often incorrectly annotated (e.g., the predicted polypeptides contain N-terminal extensions, or the genes from which they are conceptually translated have incorrectly predicted intron structures). Nevertheless, several conclusions can be reached concerning the nature of eukaryotic initiation factors (eIFs), elongation factors (eEFs), and release (termination) factors (eRFs) in *Neurospora*.

The *Neurospora* genome contains essentially the same complement of translation factors as do the *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* genomes. Each contains a gene for eEF3, while the animal and plant genomes lack a closely related polypeptide (20). Unlike animals and/or plants, these fungi lack eIF3j, eIF3k, and eEF1Bβ. One difference between *Neurospora* and the two yeasts is that the former has a protein similar to the eIF3l polypeptide that is known to be in the plant eIF3 complex, which is present in animals and plants but lacking in the yeasts (118). The function of this protein is unknown.

The predicted *Neurospora* translation factors more closely resemble those of *S. pombe* than those of *S. cerevisiae*. In the majority of cases, the *Neurospora* translation factor has a primary sequence more similar to the *S. pombe* factor. The *Neurospora* and *S. pombe* genomes, as well as animal and plant genomes, contain sequences for eIF3d-f and eIF3h, while *S. cerevisiae* lacks similar polypeptides. The *Neurospora* and *S. pombe* genomes both lack apparent homologues of eIF4B. This

TABLE 14. Miscellaneous transcription factors

NCU no.	Characterized *Neurospora* protein	Best BLAST match		
		Overall	Yeast[a]	Comment(s)
03033.1		*Hypocrea jecorina* HapB; 9.00e-34	*S. cerevisiae* Hap2p; 1.00e-17	CBF CAAT binding factor
09248.1		*Hypocrea jecorina* Hap3; 3.00e-49	*S. cerevisiae* Hap3p; 2.00e-26	CBF CAAT binding factor/HMF
03073.1		*Ratius norvegicus*; 2.00e-06	*S. pombe*; 1.00e-11	CBF CAAT binding factor/HMF; EAA34930
02017.1		*R. norvegicus* TBP binding NC2; 1.00e-18	*S. pombe* NP_596283; 6.00e-29	CBF CAAT binding factor/HMF; EAA35646
00019.1		*S. cerevisiae* Fkhp1; 5.00e-41	Best match	Two forkhead domains
06173.1		*S. pombe* Hnf-3; 2.00e-28	Best match	One forkhead domain; regulation of septation
08634.1		*S. cerevisiae* AAA99643; 1.00e-07	Best match	One forkhead domain
03244.1		*Branchiostoma floridae*; 2.00e-72	*S. pombe* NP_595227; 8.00e-46	WD repeats; *D. melanogaster* (4.00e-71) will die slowly
06205.1	RCO-1	*Penicillium marneffei*; 1.00e-167	*S. pombe* NP_592873; 1.00e-117	WD repeats; Transcriptional Repression
06411.1		No hits below 1e-05	None	RING-type zinc finger
03593.1		*Podospora anserina* CAC16792; 0.00	*S. cerevisiae* NP_010177/Pho2p; 9e-09	Homeobox
03070.1		*D. melanogaster* AAD38649; 1.00e-07	*S. cerevisiae* CAA44264; 9.00e-04	Homeobox
03266.1		*M. musculus* ACC53336; 7.00e-06	None	Homeobox
05257.1		*D. discoideum* AA052126; 7.00e-10	None	Homeobox; *Lycopersicon esculentum;* 3e-08
00097.1		*H. sapiens* AAC51243; 5.00e-13	*S. cerevisiae* NP_015148/Cup9p; 1.00e-08	Homeobox
05250.1		*Coprinus cinereus* S71461; 2.00e-65	*S. pombe* NP_592917.1; 3.00e-66	Homeobox; sister chromatid cohesion molecule
03962.1		*H. sapiens* BAB14697; 5.00e-06	*S. pombe* NP_594050; 1.00e-09	Human herpesvirus 6 immediate early protein
05210.1	UVS2	*A. nidulans* CAA90033; 1.00e-63	*S. pombe* NP_595423; 1.00e-32	RING finger UVS2
06213.1		*S. pombe* NP_593123; 6.00e-38	*S. cerevisiae* NP_010697; 1.00e-34	MIZ zinc finger RING finger
07561.1		*H. sapiens* BAA96066; 2.00e-12	*S. pombe* NP_588450; 2.00e-17	PHD-finger
00631.1		*S. pombe* NP_596602; 1.00e-118	Best match	SNF2/RING/Helicases; *A. thaliana* NP_564568; 1.00e-52
01954.1		*H. sapiens* CAC42525; 1.00e-109	*S. pombe* NP_596357; 6.00e-79	RING finger; C3HC4
03356.1		*M. musculus* P70191; 9.00e-05	None	Related to TRAF5; RING-type zinc finger

[a] *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe*.

polypeptide is poorly conserved between *S. cerevisiae* and higher eukaryotes and thus may have gone undetected because of low sequence similarity, since the closest *S. pombe* match to eIF4B, Sce3p, does not have an obvious homologue in *Neurospora*.

GENOME DEFENSE, DNA REPAIR, AND RECOMBINATION

Genome Defense Mechanisms

A basic tenet of classical genetics is the notion that the structure and behavior of an organism are determined by the structure and workings of its genome. In contrast, the idea that the structure and behavior of a genome may reflect, at least in part, the structure and behavior of the organism is relatively new. Some of the earliest and strongest evidence for active processes that can shape genomes has come from studies of *Neurospora*. This organism provided the first example of a eukaryotic genome defense system, RIP (Fig. 4) (709, 712). Like most filamentous fungi, plants, and many animals, but in contrast to *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*, *Neurospora* can methylate its DNA (712). More recently, studies have shown that *Neurospora* employs at least two additional epigenetic systems that appear well suited to help maintain its streamlined genome: quelling and meiotic silencing (Fig. 4) (24, 131, 732). Repeated sequences are detected and inactivated during haploid, vegetative growth by a vegetative RNA silencing mechanism called quelling (157, 158, 162). Quelling produces diffusible signals, small interfering RNAs, that interfere with the propagation of the repeated element within nuclei in the same cytoplasm (132). During meiosis, *Neurospora* cells use a process related to RNA interference to check for unpaired sequences; this process is called meiotic transvection (24, 25) and meiotic silencing (732). The many convenient features of *Neurospora*, including its streamlined genome, facile genetics, and well-developed molecular tools, have made this organism a preferred model for the study of genomic surveillance processes.

Heterochromatin silencing and DNA methylation. The terms "gene silencing," "transcriptional silencing," "silent chromatin," and "heterochromatic silencing" are often used interchangeably to describe processes that, in contrast to promoter- or gene-specific transcriptional regulation, act on larger chromosomal regions (for reviews, see references 34, 299, and 535). Stably inherited gene silencing is called "epigenetic" because phenotypes are maintained over many generations but

TABLE 15. *Neurospora* translation factors

Protein factor class	NCU no.	BLAST matches				
		Closest[c]	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Initiation factors						
eIF1	01981.1	Sc	2e-31	7e-28	3e-25	4e-25
eIF1A	07437.1	Animal	2e-32	2e-37	2e-39	1e-29
eIF2α	08277.1	Sp	2e-88	3e-89	2e-62	4e-67
eIF2β	04640.1	Sc	4e-49	9e-49	2e-45	2e-43
eIF2γ	02810.1	Sc	0	0	0	0
eIF2Bα	04344.1	Sp	2e-30	6e-32	7e-20	6e-16
eIF2Bβ	04640.1	Sc	1e-49	2e-49	5e-46	4e-44
eIF2Bγ	03548.1	Sp	2e-18	2e-19	2e-16	
eIF2Bδ	01468.1	Sp	3e-31	4e-43	5e-31	1e-33
eIF2Bε	02414.1	Sp	2e-80	4e-95	4e-59	6e-67
eIF3a	00040.1	Sp	4e-87	e-167	e-122	e-103
eIF3b	02208.1	Sp	e-114	e-167	e-120	e-114
eIF3c	07831.1	Sp	e-108	e-180	e-102	e-135
eIF3d	07380.1	Sp		e-136	e-87	e-90
eIF3e	05889.1	Animal		3e-85	3e-91	7e-85
eIF3f	01021.1	Sp		5e-62	7e-30	4e-26
eIF3g	08046.1	Animal	6e-19	2e-19	3e-27	8e-22
eIF3h	07929.1	Sp		3e-59	2e-41	9e-54
eIF3i	03876.1	Sp	1e-99	e-119	4e-93	8e-73
eIF3j						
eIF3k						
eIF3l	06279.1	Animal			e-113	8e-73
eIF4A	07420.1	Sp	e-146	e-177	e-162	e-149
eIF4B						
eIF4E	02076.1	Sp	3e-37	1e-48	5e-27	4e-22
eIF4G	07868.1	Sp	3e-47	3e-82	4e-42	8e-26
eIF5	00366.1	Sp	4e-83	8e-88	7e-62	4e-34
eIF5A	05274.1[d]	Sc	2e-51	2e-46	3e-48	2e-40
eIF5B	05270.1	Sc	0	0	e-166	0
eIF6	09004.1	Sc	e-103	e-100	5e-97	7e-94
PABP	04799.1	Sp	e-130	e-157	e-125	e-116
Elongation factors						
eEF1A	02003.1	Sp	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
eEF1Bα	06035.1	Sp	2e-26	5e-49	2e-44	1e-30
eEF1Bβ						
eEF1Bγ	03826.1	Sc	2e-81	2e-71	7e-54	9e-43
eEF2	07700.1	Sc	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
eEF3	07922.1	Sc	0.00	0.00	7e-44	1e-42
Termination factors						
eRF1	00410.1	Animal	e-176	e-166	0.00	e-174
eRF3	04790.1	Sp	e-159	e-164	e-147	e-133

[a] *Anopheles gambiae*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Homo sapiens*, *Mus musculus*, *Oryctolagus cuniculus*, *Rattus norvegicus*, or *Xenopus laevis*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*, *Oryza sativa*, *Triticum aestivum*, or *Zea mays*.
[c] Sc, *S. cerevisiae;* Sp, *S. pombe*.
[d] BLAST results obtained using Protein Accession AAA61707.1.

are not determined by the DNA component alone. Two major, evolutionarily distinct mechanisms for chromatin-associated gene silencing that operate through posttranslational histone modifications have emerged, currently best characterized in the yeasts *S. cerevisiae* (Sir-mediated silencing) and *S. pombe* (HP1/Swi6-mediated silencing) (reviewed in references 34, 275, 299, 353, 384, 535, and 651). *Neurospora* contains homologues of most proteins previously implicated in gene silencing. Some proteins considered key in the silencing pathways of *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, plants, and *Drosophila* are absent from the *Neurospora* proteome, however. In contrast to *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, and *Drosophila*, *Neurospora* also uses DNA methylation to inactivate genes.

In *S. cerevisiae*, some chromosomal domains are transcriptionally silenced by the action of complexes that contain Sir proteins (275, 353). *Neurospora*, like *S. pombe*, plants, and metazoans, does not have homologues of *S. cerevisiae* Sir1p, Sir3p, Sir4p, and Net1p. Sir2p-like deacetylases (sirtuins) are the only members of Sir complexes conserved from bacteria to eukaryotes, and seven putative *Neurospora* sirtuins have been identified (see "Chromatin assembly and gene regulation" above).

Formation of heterochromatin in *S. pombe*, plants, and metazoans is achieved by HP1/Swi6-mediated silencing (reviewed in references 34, 299, 353, 535, and 651). As outlined in "Chromatin assembly and gene regulation" (above), *Neurospora* has components of this pathway, e.g., well-conserved HATs of the GNAT and MYST type, HDACs of the yeast Rpd3/Hos/Hda group, bromodomain proteins which are involved in the recognition of acetylated lysines, at least 3 putative histone kinases and 3 phosphatases, and 12 known or putative HMTs. Most Su(var)3-9 lysine methyltransferases contain a chromodomain within their amino terminus, but *Neurospora* DIM-5 lacks this domain (776). Curiously, *Neurospora* has two short chromodomain proteins (CDP-1 and CDP-2 [Table 16]) that bear Su(var)3-9-like chromodomains. *Neurospora* also has a single HP1/Swi6 homologue, heterochromatin protein 1, (HP1), characterized by an N-terminal chromodomain and C-terminal chromoshadow domain. In fission yeast, the formation of heterochromatin at the silent mating-type locus and the centromeres is dependent on homologues of the RNA interference machinery (307, 837), a process that, at least in plants, may involve DNA methylation (277, 524).

Over the last 15 years, *Neurospora* has been developed as a model to investigate the control and function of DNA methylation in eukaryotes, an area which attracted increased attention with the realization that abnormal methylation is commonly associated with cancer and other diseases (54, 73, 387). *Neurospora* has proven to be particularly useful in efforts to elucidate the establishment of methylation. In *Neurospora*, about 1.5% of the cytosines (C's) are methylated (246, 669), but no methylation has been reported for any of the protein-coding genes that have been studied. Three naturally methylated regions have been characterized in great detail: the tandemly arranged rDNA (611), the 1.6 kb zeta-eta (ζ-η) region (526, 714–716), and the psi-63 (ψ63) region (246, 500, 525, 527). The last two regions are relics of RIP. It is possible that almost all DNA methylation in the wild-type *Neurospora* genome, including the limited methylation of the rDNA, is a result of RIP. Indeed, a survey of methylated *Neurospora* sequences isolated by affinity chromatography, using the methyl binding domain of mammalian MeCP2, revealed clear evidence of RIP in nearly all sequenced fragments (717). It is clear, however, that sequences not exposed to RIP can be methylated in the genome. For example, some transforming sequences are subject to de novo methylation without going through the sexual cycle (114, 575, 594, 662, 706, 714, 715). Detailed analyses of short DNA segments constructed in vitro revealed that the methylation machinery preferentially recognizes AT-rich regions as short as 75 bp (526, 777). Methylation indirectly blocks transcription elongation in *Neurospora* (664)

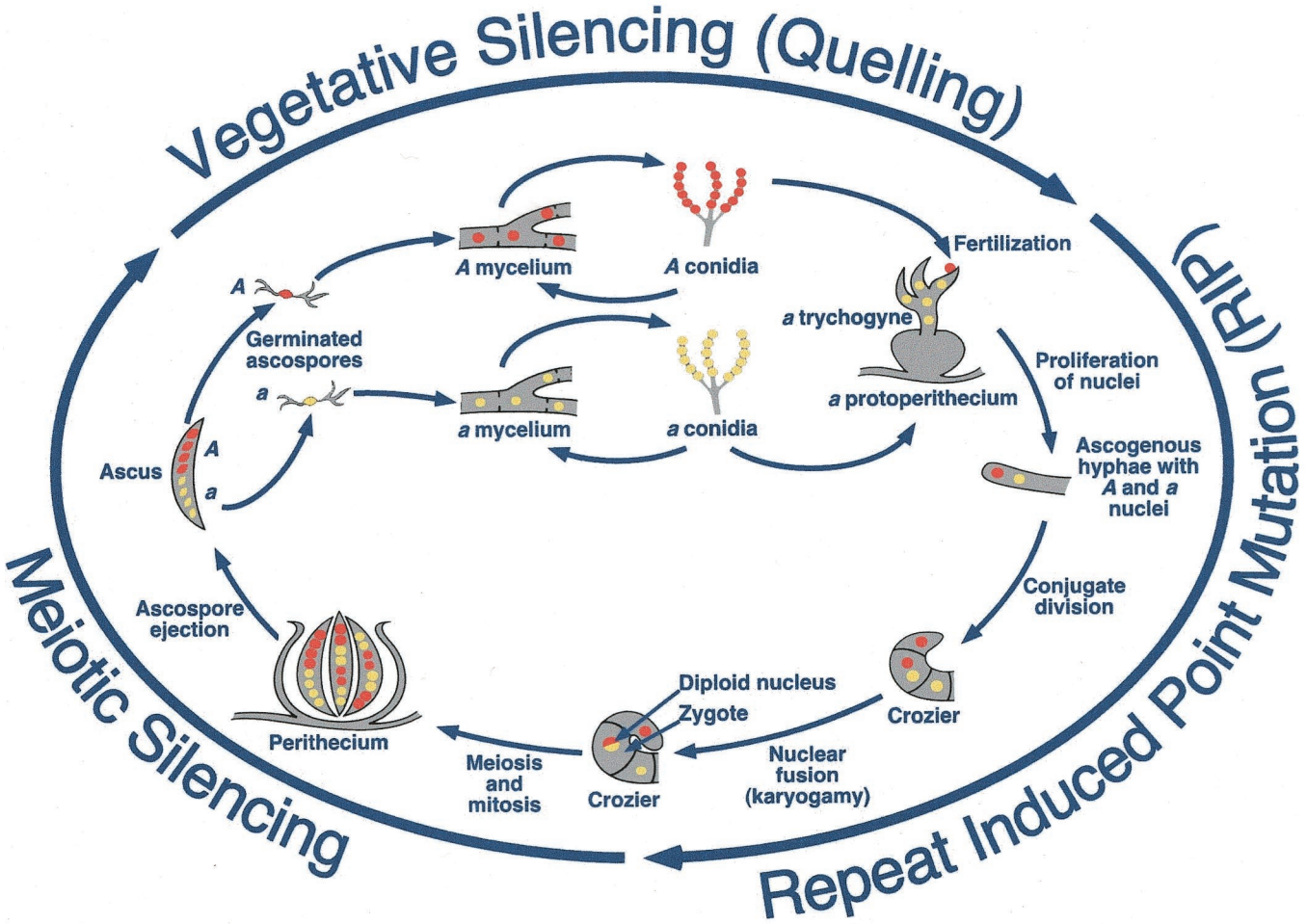


FIG. 4. *Neurospora* silencing pathways. The stages of the life cycle of *Neurospora* are presented, indicating points where the various gene silencing pathways are active. Quelling is a post-transcriptional gene silencing (PTGS) pathway that is active in the vegetative phase of the life cycle, from germination of ascospores or conidia to formation of the mycelium and differentiation of conidiophores and conidia. RIP and meiotic silencing are silencing pathways that are specific to the sexual cycle but differ in their molecular mechanisms. RIP scans for the presence of duplicated copies of DNA fragments present in the genomes destined to participate in meiosis. Duplicated regions are inundated with a series of transition mutations, and most of the remaining nonmutated cytosine bases are methylated. This process occurs in the heterokaryotic ascogeneous tissue formed following fertilization but prior to karyogamy. Meiotic silencing, like quelling, is a PTGS-like mechanism that is activated when a discrete region of DNA fails to sense (i.e., *trans*-sense) an equivalent region in the opposite chromosome. This failure of *trans*-sensing in turn triggers the silencing of all genes contained in the loop of unpaired DNA.

and can silence transforming DNA (365). Hence, DNA methylation may serve as a genome defense system (707) distinct from quelling (131) and meiotic silencing of unpaired DNA (24, 732).

A connection between one of the steps in HP1/Swi6-mediated silencing, histone H3 methylation, and genome-wide DNA methylation was first shown in *Neurospora* (776). More recently, this connection has been established in *Arabidopsis* (375, 386, 496) and in animals (39, 264, 465). *Neurospora* has two cytosine DNA methyltransferase (DMT) homologues, DIM-2 and RID, but no homologues of plant chromomethylases, plant domain rearranged methylases (DRMs), or the *S. pombe* PMT1 and human DNMT2 candidates for DMT pseudogenes. DIM-2 is required for all known DNA methylation in *Neurospora* (247, 433, 712), whereas RID, a member of a family of putative DMTs known only in filamentous fungi, is required for RIP (253). *Neurospora* does not have proteins that bear canonical methyl-binding domains (MBDs), suggesting the existence of alternative proteins involved in the recognition and maintenance of methylated DNA, compared to the situation for *Arabidopsis* and mammals (712). As indicated above, SWI/SNF-like putative CRFs from *Arabidopsis* (DDM1) and humans (LSH) are involved in DNA methylation (for reviews, see references 100 and 651). DDM1 is essential to silence transposons and transgenes via control of histone H3 lysine 9 methylation (277). While *Neurospora* has a putative homolog of LSH (CRF5-1), another SWI/SNF-like *Arabidopsis* protein involved in silencing, MOM (19), is apparently absent from the *Neurospora* proteome.

In conclusion, the picture emerging from a combination of experimental and bioinformatic analyses predicts that *Neurospora* relies on a variation of the HP1/Swi6 pathway to achieve a silenced chromatin state that is coupled directly or indirectly to de novo and/or maintenance DNA methylation (712). Whether DNA methylation is involved in all heterochromatin silencing remains to be determined.

TABLE 16. *Neurospora* bromodomain and chromodomain proteins[a]

Protein	Locus (gene)	Match found by BLAST				
		Best match	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[b]	Plant[c]
Bromodomain proteins						
*Sc*Rsc1/Rsc2	2354.1 (*pbd-1*)	*P. anserina*; 0	6e-76	4e-68	2e-20	No match
*Sp*Brd1	2078.1 (*pbd-2*)	*M. musculus*	No match	1e-6	1e-8	No match
*Sp*Bdf1-like	8809.1 (*bdp-1*)	*D. rerio*	No match	4e-12	8e-14	2e-12
*Sc*Spt7	2276.1 (*bdp-2*)	*S. pombe*	4e-38	1e-42	4e-14	No match
*Sc*Bdf1	8423.1 (*bdp-3*)	*S. pombe*	1e-18	3e-19	4e-18	2e-14
Chromodomain proteins						
*Dm*HP1/*Sp*Swi6	4017.1 (*hpo*)	*S. pombe*	No match	3e-8	0.005	No match
CDP-1	8362.1 (*cdp-1*)	*H. sapiens*	No match	0.001	5e-7	No match
CDP-2	738.1 (*cdp-2*)	*H. sapiens*	No match	No match	0.087	No match
CDP-3	1522.1 (*cdp-3*)	*D. melanogaster*	No match	No match	0.001	No match

[a] This table excludes CRF3-1 (bromodomain) and CRF6-1 and CRF7-1 (chromodomains). There are also several RIP-mutated relics of retrotransposons whose inactive POL genes match chromodomains in BLAST searches.
[b] *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, *Homo sapiens*, *Danio rerio*, or *Caenorhabditis elegans*.
[c] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.

RIP. The prototypical genome defense system RIP was discovered in 1986 as a result of a detailed analysis of progeny from crosses of *Neurospora* transformants (Fig. 4) (298, 707, 708, 710, 711, 713). RIP detects duplicated sequences in the haploid genomes of special dikaryotic cells resulting from fertilization (711) and riddles both copies of the duplicated sequence with GC-to-AT mutations (123). In a single passage through the sexual cycle, up to ~30% of the GC pairs in duplicated sequences can be changed to AT pairs (124). Because RIP shows some sequence preference — the C-to-T mutations occur principally at CpA dinucleotides, thus generating an excess of TpA dinucleotides (708) — most genomic regions that have been subjected to RIP are readily recognizable (500). Frequently, but not invariably, cytosines in sequences altered by RIP become methylated de novo. It is possible that the mutations induced by RIP occur by enzymatic deamination of 5-methylcytosines, but they could also occur in other ways, such as by deamination of cytosines followed by DNA replication (306, 509, 708, 845). As a result of the *Neurospora* genome sequencing projects, a putative DNA methyltransferase (RID) has been recently identified and demonstrated to be essential for RIP (253). RIP appears tailor-made to counter "selfish" DNA such as transposons. Hence, it is not surprising that the great majority of *Neurospora* strains appear devoid of active transposable elements (417, 419) and that *Neurospora* contains numerous examples of nonfunctional transposable elements bearing hallmarks of RIP (418, 500, 717).

RNA-dependent silencing. In *Neurospora*, several genes involved in RNA silencing have been identified through a combination of mutant screens and candidate gene approaches. Three genes, *qde-1*, *qde-2*, and *qde-3*, coding respectively for an RNA-dependent RNA polymerase (RdRP), an Argonaute-like protein, and a RecQ-like helicase (131, 132, 159–161, 163), provided the backbone of the vegetative silencing pathway called quelling (Fig. 4). Analysis of these genes was fundamental to our understanding of the RNA silencing machinery in all organisms. A second RdRP, *Suppressor of ascus dominance 1* (*Sad-1*), was identified (732) as a suppressor of a meiotic phenomenon called meiotic silencing (24, 459). Recently, Argonaute-like (related to translation initiation factors) and Dicer-like (double stranded-specific endonuclease related to the SFII helicase-RNase III fusion protein of the carpel factory) genes, *Suppressor of meiotic silencing 2* (Sms-2) (458) and *Suppressor of meiotic silencing 3* (*Sms-3*) (M. McLaughlin and R Aramayo, unpublished data), respectively, have been implicated in meiotic silencing. These observations suggested the existence of more than one RNA silencing pathway in *Neurospora*.

Quelling belongs to the broad category of posttranscriptional gene silencing (PTGS) mechanisms (132, 295), and all existing experimental evidence suggests a similar molecular mechanism for meiotic silencing (Fig. 4) (458, 459, 732). These two pathways are thought to be derived from ancestral natural defense systems directed against invading nucleic acids (858). Surprisingly, mutations in all known components of the meiotic silencing pathway (i.e., *sad-1, sms-2*, and *sms-3*) and in some genes of the quelling pathway (e.g., *qde-1*) affect sexual development and/or meiosis, suggesting that in addition to being a defense system, RNA silencing plays a critical role in controlling development.

Pathways similar to quelling and meiotic silencing are also found in plants (PTGS) and animals (RNA interference or RNAi [309]), where they participate in controlling transposon mobilization and development (302, 376, 769). Cosuppression, RNAi, quelling, and meiotic silencing are all related mechanisms that share similar molecular components. These include RdRPs and Argonaute-like and Dicer-like proteins, in addition to many other ATP-dependent DNA and ATP-dependent RNA helicases and double-stranded RNA binding proteins, whose specific function in the silencing pathways remain to be elucidated (359).

This two-pathway hypothesis predicts (i) that there are paralogues in the *Neurospora* genome for genes involved in RNA silencing and (ii) that these paralogues, if functioning in different pathways, should have diverged from a presumed ancestral pathway into phylogenetically distinguishable clades. This hypothesis was tested by searching the *Neurospora* genome for homologues of known components of the RNA silencing machinery. Three RdRPs, two Argonaute-like translation initiation factors, two Dicer-like RNases, and two RecQ-like helicases were identified (Table 17). The presence of these

TABLE 17. RNA-silencing pathways

Predicted protein[a]	*N. crassa*[b]	*A. fumigatus*[c]	*S. pombe*[d]	Pathway[e]
RNA-directed RNA polymerase	*qde-1* (NCU07534.1)	*rrpA* (contig158)		Quelling
	Sad-1 (NCU02178.1)	*rrpB* (contig472)	*rdp1*$^+$ (SPAC6F12.09)	Meiotic silencing
	rrp-3 (NCU08435.1)			Unknown
Argonaute-like, related to translation initiation factors	*qde-2* (NCU04730.1)	*ppdA* (contig720)		Quelling
	Sms-2 (NCU09434.1)	*ppdB* (contig196)	*ago1*$^+$ (SPCC736.11)	Meiotic silencing
Dicer-like, related to SFII-RN aseIII RNase of the carpel factory	*dcl-2* (NCU06766.1)	*dclB* (contig618)		Quelling
	Sms-3 (NCU08270.1)	*dclA* (contig310)	*dcr1*$^+$ (SPCC584.10C)	Meiotic silencing
RecQ helicase-like, related to Bloom's and Werner syndrome helicases	*qde-3* (NCU08598.1)	*rqhA* (contig443)		Quelling
	rqh-2 (NCU03337.1)[f]	*rqhB* (contig58)[f]	*hus2*$^+$ (SPAC2G11.12)	Unknown

[a] Function predicted based on protein homology.
[b] *Neurospora crassa* Genome Project at http://www-genome.wi.mit.edu.
[c] Unfinished *Aspergillus fumigatus* Genome Project at http://www.tigr.org.
[d] *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* Genome Project at http://www.genedb.org.
[e] Pathway assigned based on either known experimental data for *qde-1*, *qde-2*, and *qde-3* (quelling pathway); *Sad-1*, *Sms-2*, and *Sms-3* (meiotic silencing pathway); or predicted based on phylogenetic analysis.
[f] *Rec*Q helicase-like (rqh).

paralogues fulfills the first prediction of the two-pathway hypothesis.

Alignment of the *Neurospora* RdRP, Argonaute-like, and Dicer-like paralogues to their homologues in plants, animals, and other fungi (using neighbor joining [672]) and the Bayesian or most posterior probability methods (354, 355) resulted in trees in which all of the *Neurospora* paralogues clustered with different fungal homologs into two separate clades. This result is consistent with a clade representing independent quelling and meiotic silencing pathways and was used to predict a role for the other fungal homologues (Table 17).

Surprisingly, the predicted *A. fumigatus* homologues also separate into the different clades, suggesting that two mechanisms similar to quelling and meiotic silencing also exist in this organism. This observation is striking for an organism that is not known to have a sexual phase during its life cycle and suggests that perhaps a sexual stage does exist but has missed detection or that such ability was recently lost. *S. pombe* appears to have only one pathway, which clustered consistently with the known *Neurospora* meiotic silencing genes, *Sms-2* and *Sad-1*. Extrapolating this observation onto the phylogenetic results for the Dicer homologs, the genes *Sms-3* and *dcl-2* were predicted to be part of the meiotic silencing and quelling pathways, respectively (Table 17).

One of the *Neurospora* RdRPs (RRP-3) could not be clearly placed in either the quelling or the meiotic silencing pathways. Its presence suggests either that this protein might function in a yet to be discovered silencing pathway or that it forms the remains of an ancestral silencing pathway that may be present in other fungi but that has been lost in *Neurospora* (Table 17).

Thus, *Neurospora* contains paralogues for the fundamental RNA silencing machinery present in plants and animals and these genes have evolved into at least two separate pathways: quelling (vegetative) and meiotic silencing (developmental).

DNA Repair

Repair of DNA damage is essential for the maintenance of genome integrity. DNA damage results from exposure to UV, ionizing radiation, and various chemical mutagens and from errors in DNA replication. Isolation and characterization of strains sensitive to mutagens has led to an understanding of the range of DNA repair mechanisms. These include excision repair, recombination repair, photoreactivation repair, postreplication repair, and mismatch repair, all of which exist in *Neurospora* (287, 364, 692). Another mechanism, known as checkpoint control, affects the efficiency of DNA repair. Checkpoint control mutants are also sensitive to DNA damage.

This section covers all of the above repair systems (recombination repair is described in more detail in the section on meiotic recombination, below). Some of the genes involved in DNA repair were cloned by isolating DNA fragments that complement the sensitivity of damage-sensitive mutants. Other genes were identified by searches of the genome database by using candidate genes from other organisms. In some cases, roles in repair have been confirmed by reverse genetics, while some genes remain as tentative orthologues.

Photoreactivation. Photoreactivation repair of UV damage to DNA is carried out by DNA photolyase (674). The *Neurospora phr* gene encodes a photolyase specific for the cyclobutane pyrimidine dimer (CPD 867). Unlike *Drosophila*, *Xenopus*, and zebrafish, *Neurospora* does not have a photolyase that repairs a TC(6-4) photoproduct (730).

Excision. The eukaryotic excision repair system has been characterized primarily in *S. cerevisiae* and in humans and is one of the most fundamental systems that utilizes double-stranded DNA in the repair process (254). Two different excision repair systems have been reported: nucleotide excision repair (NER) and base excision repair (BER). NER, which deals with UV damage and the bulky DNA lesions produced by many chemical mutagens, is processed by a sequentially assembled protein complex. This system is highly conserved across kingdoms from bacteria to humans. *Neurospora* has two NER systems (319); one is the system conserved in all organisms, and the other is found only in *Neurospora* and the fission yeast *S. pombe*. BER, in which a DNA glycosylase specific for a particular lesion produces an apurinic or an apyrimidic site (AP-site) as a first repair step, has been characterized in many organisms.

(i) NER. In *S. cerevisiae* and human cells, mutants defective in NER genes show extremely high sensitivity to UV and to some chemicals. *Neurospora* NER mutants have been difficult to characterize because *Neurospora* has an additional NER system that is represented by the *mus-18* gene. *Neurospora*

TABLE 18. Nucleotide excision repair genes

S. cerevisiae gene	Function	*Neurospora* NCU no. (gene)	Contig	E value	Best match to *Neurospora* protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
RAD1	5′ endonuclease	07440.1 (*mus-38*)	3.434	e-140	*S. pombe* Rad16	0.0
					M. musculus XPF	e-141
					Human XPF	e-140
					S cerevisiae Rad1p	e-134
RAD2	3′ endonuclease	07498.1 (*mus-40*)	3.439	1e-72	*S. pombe* Rad13	1e-87
					S. cerevisiae Rad2p	9e-68
					Human XPG	5e-55
RAD3	5′-3′ helicase	01625.1	3.67	0.0	*S. pombe* Rad15	0.0
					S. cerevisiae Rad3p	0.0
					Human XPD	0.0
RAD4	GGR-specific damage recognition factor	06585.1	3.381	2e-28	*S. pombe* Rad4 homologue	2e-62
					Drosophila MUS210	5e-26
					Human XPC	8e-22
					S. cerevisiae Rad4p	3e-20
RAD7	DNA damage recognition	03649.1	3.199	4e-11	*S. pombe* Rad7 homologue	2e-41
					S. cerevisiae Rad7p	4e-14
					Human FBL6	3e-06
RAD10	5′ endonuclease	07066.1 (*mus-44*)	3.413	8e-16	*S. pombe* Swi10	3e-53
					Rice Rad10 homologue	2e-43
					Human ERCC1	5e-42
					S. cerevisiae Rad10p	2e-13
RAD14	Damaged DNA binding activity	08742.1 (*mus-43*)	3.541	3e-34	*S. pombe* Rad14 homologue	1e-42
					S. cerevisiae Rad14p	4e-31
					Human XPA	3e-15
RAD16	DNA damage recognition, DNA-dependent ATPase activity	03650.1	3.199	0.0	*S. cerevisiae* Rad16p	0.0
					S. pombe Rhp16	0.0
					Human Rad16 homologue	2e-50
RAD23	DNA damage recognition	07542.1	3.442	8e-31	*S. pombe* Rad23 homologue	9e-58
					A. thaliana Rad23 homologue	1e-39
					Human HHR23B	8e-32
					Human HHR23A	3e-21
					S. cerevisiae Rad23p	2e-29
RAD25/SSL2	DNA helicase activity, TFIIH complex	06438.1	3.371	0.0	*S. pombe* Rad25 homologue	0.0
					S. cerevisie Rad25p	0.0
					Human XPB	0.0
RAD26	DNA-dependent ATPase activity	07837.1	3.471	0.0	*S. pombe* Rhp26	0.0
					S. cerevisie Rad26p	0.0
					Human ERCC6/CSB	e-154
RAD28	Unknown	None				
S. pombe uve1$^+$	UV damage-dependent endonuclease	08850.1 (*mus-18*)	3.550	8e-99	*S. pombe* Uve1	0.0
					Bacillus UVSE	1e-30
Human *DDB1*	UV-damaged DNA binding protein	06605.1	3.382	1e-92	*O. sativa* OSUVDDB	e-122
					A. thaliana AT4G05420	e-108
					Green monkey DDB1	7e-87
					Human DDB1	2e-86

MUS18 and *S. pombe* UVDE are UV damage-specific endonucleases able to nick DNA to the 5′ side of UV damage to initiate excision repair (868, 887). After nicking of single-stranded DNA, a polynucleotide, including the damaged base, is removed by a flap endonuclease, Fen1, in *S. pombe* (889). In *S. pombe*, UVDE is involved in repair of DNA damage in mitochondria, as well as in the nucleus (880). However, the roles of Fen1 in excision repair and of MUS18 in repair of mitochondrial DNA damage remain to be established in *Neurospora*.

Genes in the primary NER pathway have been characterized in *Neurospora* only in the last 10 years, after the discovery of the second, *mus-18* NER pathway. *mus-38* and *mus-40* respectively encode homologues of the *S. cerevisiae* genes *RAD1* and *RAD2*. A mutation in either of these genes results in mild sensitivity to UV radiation in a normal genetic background but a synergistic sensitivity to UV light in *mus-18* strains. All other NER genes that comprise the conserved pathway are present in *Neurospora*, and their amino acid sequences are similar to those of the two sequenced yeasts, particularly *S. pombe* (Table 18).

(ii) BER. BER has not been studied in *Neurospora*, since no suitable mutants have been isolated. *Neurospora* orthologues of BER genes have been identified on the basis of sequence homology, although homologies are usually not high (Table 19). Indeed, sequences of these genes appear highly divergent from organism to organism. Confirmation of a role in BER for the *Neurospora* orthologues awaits the analysis of disruption mutants.

Recombination repair. Recombination repair genes are separated into two groups: homologous recombination (HR) and nonhomologous/end joining (NHEJ). Homologous recombination is covered in the Meiotic Recombination section below.

TABLE 19. Base excision repair genes

S. cerevisiae gene	Function	*Neurospora* NCU no.	Contig	E value	Best match to *Neurospora* protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
APN1	AP endonuclease	10044.1	3.748	2e-78	*S. cerevisiae* Apn1p	9e-81
					Plasmodium Apn1	5e-69
MAG1	3-Methyladenine DNA glycosylase	08938.1	3.559	6e-21	*O. sativa* Mag1 homologue	1e-18
					Halobacterium Mag1 homologue	7e-18
					S. cerevisiae Mag1p	6e-12
NTG1	DNA *N*-glycosylase	06654.1	3.385	2e-44	*S. pombe* Nth1	5e-62
					Drosophila Nth1 homologue	6e-57
					Human NTH1	2e-50
OGG1	8-Oxo-guanine DNA glycosylase	03040.1	3.154	3e-33	Rat OGG1	3e-39
					M. musculus OGG1	2e-38
					Human OGG1	6e-38
					S. cerevisiae Ogg1p	3e-31
UNG1	Uracil *N*-glycosylase	07482.1	3.439	4e-65	*S. pombe* Ung1	1e-86
					S. cerevisiae Ung1p	5e-68
					Human UNG	1e-52
Human *PARP-1*	Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase activity, protein modification	08852.1	3.550	2e-63	*A. thaliana* app	8e-66
					Dictyostelium ADPRT2	2e-62
					Human ADPRT	4e-60

The human Nijmegen breakage syndrome (NBS1) protein has weak homology to the *XRS2* gene product of *S. cerevisiae* (508). While a possible *Neurospora* orthologue of human *NBS1* was identified, the similarity is very poor (see Table 24), consistent with the observation that Xrs2 orthologues are highly divergent between species. *mus-45* mutants have a similar phenotype to that of *uvs-6* (yeast *rad50* homologue) and *mus-23* (*S. cerevisiae mre11* homologue) mutants, and *mus-45* is likely to be a true orthologue of *NBS1* (H. Inoue, unpublished data). Orthologues of the KU70 and KU80 proteins, which bind to DNA double-strand breaks (DSBs), are also found in *Neurospora*. However, the DNA protein kinase (DNA-PKcs) gene involved in NHEJ in humans is not present in *Neurospora* or yeasts.

Postreplication repair. The postreplication repair pathway includes two ubiquitin-conjugating enzymes and two ubiquitin ligases which have ring finger motifs, suggesting that the main function of this repair system may be related to a ubiquitin-control system. *Neurospora* has orthologues of the budding

TABLE 20. RAD6 DNA repair genes

S. cerevisiae gene	Function	*Neurospora* homologue	Contig	E value	Best match to *Neurospora* protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
RAD5	RING finger protein, DNA helicase	NCU09516.1 *mus-41*	3.611	e-120	*S. pombe* Rad8	0.0
					S. cerevisiae Rad5	e-143
					Human HIP116	9e-76
RAD6	Ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme, required for histone ubiquitination, protein monoubiquitination, and ubiquitin-dependent protein catabolism	NCU09731.1 *mus-8*	3.634	7e-67	*N. haematococca* NhRAD6	6e-83
					E. nidulans UVSJ	5e-80
					S. pombe Rhp6	2e-70
					S. cerevisiae Rad6	5e-69
					Human HHR6B	4e-61
					Human HHR6A	2e-60
RAD18	RING finger protein, ATPase activity, single-stranded DNA binding activity	NCU05210.1 *uvs-2*	3.293	7e-31	*E. nidulans* NUVA	1e-74
					S. pombe Rhp18	3e-40
					S. cerevisiae Rad18	4e-29
					Human hRAD18	8e-27
UBC13	Ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme, heterodimer with Mms2	NCU02113.1	3.95	9e-63	*Catharanthus* CrUBIE2	2e-62
					A. thaliana AY049261	3e-62
					S. cerevisiae Ubc13	3e-61
					S. pombe Spu13	3e-60
					Human UBE2N	4e-60
MMS2	Ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme, heterodimer with Ubc13	No number	Excluded contig 3.72		*K. delphensis* MMS2	2e-39
					S. pombe Spm2	1e-37
					S. cerevisiae Mms2	2e-35
					Human hMMS2	4e-34
					Human CROC-1B	4e-34

TABLE 21. DNA replication-related repair genes

S. cerevisiae gene	Function	*Neurospora* homologue	Contig	E value	Best match to *Neurospora* protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
SRS2	DNA helicase; recombination suppression, DSBR via NHEJ	NCU04733.1	3.260	3e-76	*S. pombe* Srs2	e-117
					L. citreum PcrA	7e-93
					E. coli UVRD	1e-78
					S. cerevisiae Srs2	4e-70
MGS1	DNA-dependent AAA(+) ATPase; helicase activity	NCU08706.1	3.541	5e-95	*S. pombe* putative protein	e-107
					A. thaliana AC002396	3e-94
					Human WHIP	9e-92
					S. cerevisiae Mgs1	1e-82
POL30/*PCNA*	DNA polymerase processivity factor	NCU09239.1	3.579	1e-67	*S. pombe* PCNA	e-100
					D. carota PCNA	9e-83
					Human PCNA	1e-78
					S. cerevisiae Pol30	4e-60
Human *p66*	DNA polymerase δ subunit	NCU07998.1	3.481	1e-07	Human p66	7e-06
					M. musculus p66	2e-05
					S. pombe Cdc27	0.28
CTF4	Polα accessory subunit, DNA binding activity	NCU08484.1 *mus-27*	3.513	1e-50	*E. nidulans* SepB	0.0
					S. pombe Ctf4 homolog	e-154
					Human AND1	1e-40
					S. cerevisiae Ctf4	2e-36
RAD27	Flap endonuclease activity, Okazaki fragment processing	NCU02288.1	3.108	e-113	*S. pombe* Rad2	e-126
					Xenopus Rad27	e-113
					S. cerevisiae Rad27	e-113
					Human FEN1	e-108

yeast *RAD6* and *MMS2*/*UBC13* genes, which encode ubiquitin-conjugating enzymes, and of *RAD18* and *RAD5*, which are ubiquitin ligase genes (Table 20). An orthologue of budding yeast Srs2p, a helicase that functions in postreplication repair, is present in *S. pombe* and *Neurospora* but not in plants and animals (Table 21).

The postreplication repair group also includes specific DNA polymerases that function in translesion DNA synthesis. Among these are human polymerase κ (kappa), polymerase ζ (zeta), polymerase ε (epsilon), and polymerase ι (iota) (628). Although an orthologue of DNA polymerase κ is absent from *S. cerevisiae* (but present in *S. pombe*) and both yeast species lack polymerase ι, orthologues of these polymerases exist in *Neurospora*. Some *Neurospora* polymerase orthologues are more similar to those of human than those of *S. cerevisiae* (Table 22). Except for the *polζ* homologue *upr-1* (673), the functions of *pol* gene products are not well understood in *Neurospora*.

Checkpoint control. *Neurospora* has orthologues of almost all yeast DNA damage checkpoint genes, although some of them do not show a high degree of sequence similarity (Table 23). Some of the mutagen-sensitive *Neurospora* mutants that have not yet been characterized at the sequence level may be included in this group. The multinucleate nature of *Neurospora* cells makes it difficult to detect damage checkpoint defects, since nuclear divisions are not synchronized, even in the same cellular compartment. However, the similarity between deduced amino acid sequences and observed mutant phenotypes made it possible to designate *Neurospora mus-9*, *uvs-3*, and *mus-21* as orthologues of *MEC1*, *DDC2*, and *TEL1*, respectively, in *S. cerevisiae* (C. Ishii, unpublished data).

In conclusion, many *Neurospora* repair proteins are more similar to those of *S. pombe* than to *S. cerevisiae*, while others are more closely related to proteins from higher organisms such as humans. In some cases, the phenotype of a *Neurospora* mutant deficient in repair differs from that of a yeast strain carrying a mutation in the orthologous gene (for example, *srs-2*, *fen1*, and *mus-21* [H. Inoue, unpublished]). Some members of repair gene families that are found in other organisms are not found in *Neurospora* (for example, Rad59p of *S. cerevisiae*), likely due to constraints imposed upon gene duplication by RIP.

Meiotic Recombination

S. cerevisiae exhibits very high rates of recombination and has a highly tractable genome; much of what is known about both the mechanism and enzymology of meiotic recombination derives from studies of this species. Indeed, organisms other than *S. cerevisiae* appear to harbor very few meiotic recombination genes that it does not also possess (Table 24). The reverse is not true, however, since *S. cerevisiae* appears to contain quite a few genes not found in other organisms. Moreover, it is likely that numerous recombination genes remain to be identified in nonyeast organisms because, in relative terms, less effort has gone into their cloning.

Meiotic recombination is thought to begin with a DSB in the DNA duplex. This is followed by 5′-to-3′ degradation either side of the DSB, yielding single-stranded tails. These single-stranded tails then invade the intact homologue, and the formation of a recombination intermediate, which holds homologues together, is thought to follow. The formation of a proteinaceous structure, the synaptonemal complex, between homologues signals synapsis. Sometime prior to the separation of homologues at anaphase I, the recombination intermediate is resolved. Resolution may yield homologues with or without a crossover. While all of this is going on, mismatched bases are detected and usually corrected. Although this account of meiotic recombination is not necessarily chronologically accurate, it does provide a framework around which a discussion of the numerous genes known to be involved in meiotic recombina-

TABLE 22. Repair-related DNA polymerases

S. cerevisiae gene	Function	*Neurospora* NCU no.	Contig	E value	Best match to *Neurospora* protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
POL1	Polα catalytic subunit, priming activity in DNA replication	07870.1	3.473	0.0	*S. pombe* Poll	0.0
					C. cinereus Poll	0.0
					S. cereviciae Pollp	0.0
POL4	Polβ catalytic subunit, BER in nuclear DNA	07461.1	3.453	3e-11	Human POLL	5e-52
					M. musculus POLL	1e-49
					S. cerevisiae Pol4p	2e-09
	Polλ meiosis-associated DNA repair	01321.1	3.51	9e-07	*S. pombe* Polβ-like	1e-39
					Human POLM	5e-36
					S. cerevisiae Pol4p	0.002
MIP1	Polγ, BER in mitochondrial DNA	00279.1	3.12	0.0	*S. pombe* Mip1	0.0
					P. pastoris Mip1	0.0
					S. cerevisiae Mip1p	0.0
					Human POLG	e-118
POL3	Polδ catalytic subunit, NER and MMR	01192.1	3.45	0.0	*S. pombe* Pol3	0.0
					C. albicans Pol3	0.0
					S. cerevisiae Pol3p	0.0
					Human POL3	0.0
POL2	Polε catalytic subunit, NER and MMR	04548.1	3.233	0.0	*E. nidulans* NimP	0.0
					S. pombe Cdc20	0.0
					S. cerevisiae Pol2p	0.0
					Human POLE1	0.0
REV1	dCTP transferase, TLS	02053.1 *mus-42*	3.90	3e-63	Human REV1	e-100
					M. musculus REV1	4e-95
					S. cerevisiae Rev1p	6e-57
	Polκ, TLS	02457.1	3.131	1e-09	*P. anserina* CAD60612	0.0
					S. pombe O74944	2e-92
					Human POLK	1e-43
REV3	Polζ catalytic subunit, TLS	01951.1 *upr-1*	3.86	1e-62	*E. nidulans* UvsI	0.0
					S. cerevisiae Rev3p	0.0
					Human REV3	0.0
REV7	Polζ accessory subunit	06577.1 *mus-26*	3.381	0.017	*S. pombe* Mad2-like	7e-13
					M. musculus Mad2L	3e-08
					Human REV7	2e-07
RAD30	Polη, TLS	01936.1 *polh*	3.84	2e-54	*S. pombe* Eso1	2e-95
					S. cerevisiae Rad30p	9e-53
					Human XPV	2e-40
	Polτ, TLS	06757.1 *poli*	3.390	5e-07	Human POLI	4e-32
					M. musculus POLI	4e-31
					S. pombe O74944	2e-15
Human *POLQ*	Polθ, DNA cross-link repair	07411.1	3.432	5e-85	*Drosophila* Mus308	e-112
					Human POLQ	e-106
					M. musculus POLQ	e-104
TRF4	Polσ, nucleotidyltransferase, sister chromotid cohesion	05588.1	3.312	6e-38	*S. cerevisiae* Trf4	3e-37
					S. cerevisiae Trf5p	2e-33
					Human TRF4-1	2e-26
	Polσ, *TRF5?*	00538.1	3.20	3e-09	*S. pombe* Cid13	1e-77
					S. pombe AL031154	5e-60
					Human KIAA0191	1e-27
					S. cerevisiae Trf5p	4e-8

tion can be organized. However, it should be borne in mind that the influence of some genes is not restricted to a given step.

Before the DSB. While the generation of DSBs is thought to be the initiating event of meiotic recombination, it appears that in *S. cerevisiae*, premeiotic DNA replication is a necessary precondition for DSB genesis. Smith et al. (743) showed that mutation of the B-type cyclins *CLB5* and *CLB6* prevented premeiotic DNA replication, which in turn blocked the formation of DSBs. The situation seems to be similar in *Arabidopsis*. Mutation of a meiosis-specific cyclin Solo dancers (*sds*) in *Arabidopsis* results in defects in homologue pairing and in recombination (36). While both of the *S. cerevisiae* cyclins (Clb5/Clb6) and the sds protein have limited homology to several hypothetical *Neurospora* proteins (Table 24), homology is largely restricted to mitosis-specific cyclins from other organisms. A fully functional Spo22 appears to be required for premeiotic DNA synthesis in *Coprinus* (523). Thus, it remains to be established as to whether one or more of the hypothetical *Neurospora* cyclins has any effect on meiotic recombination.

DSB generation. Spo11p is a novel type II topoisomerase (68) that is thought to cleave DNA, generating the DSBs considered to be the universal initiating event of meiotic recombination. *SPO11* was first identified in *S. cerevisiae* (408) and has orthologues in fission yeast (*rec-12*), *Coprinus*, *Neurospora*, *Sordaria*, nematodes, *Drosophila* (*mei-W68*), *Arabidopsis* (*Spo11-1*), mice, and humans. In fact, it seems that wherever *SPO11* has been sought in eukaryotes, it has been found. It is

TABLE 23. DNA damage checkpoint genes

S. cerevisiae gene	Function	*Neurospora* homologue	Contig	E value	Best match to *Neurospora* protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
RAD17	DNA damage checkpoint, control protein, 3′-5′ exonuclease (putative)	NCU00942.1	3.37	9e-05	*Xenopus* RAD1	9e-17
					M. musculus REC1	4e-16
					S. pombe Rad1	5e-15
					S. cerevisiae Rad17	0.009
MEC1	DNA damage checkpoint, inositol/phosphatidylinositol kinase activity	NCU00625.1 *mus-9*	3.23	e-135	*E. nidulans* UVSB	0.0
					S. pombe Rad3	0.0
					Human ATR	e-146
					S. cerevisiae Mec1	e-130
DPB11	S-phase checkpoint, epsilon DNA polymerase activity	NCU09503.1	3.610	8e-04	*S pombe* Rad4	2e-55
					Human KIAA0259	6e-15
					S. cerevisiae Dpb11	1e-08
S. pombe rad9$^+$	Cell cycle checkpoint	NCU00470.1	3.15	2e-18	*S pombe* Rad9	5e-16
					S. octosporus homolog	7e-16
					Human RAD9 homolog	5e-09
RAD24	DNA damage checkpoint, DNA clamp loader activity	NCU00517.1	3.18	2e-22	*M. musculus* RAD17	7e-2
					Green monkey RAD17	2e-22
					Human RAD17	3e-22
					S pombe Rad17	2e-14
					S. cerevisiae Rad24	1e-09
E. nidulans uvsD (DDC2/PIE1/LCD1)	DNA damage checkpoint, damaged DNA binding activity, protein binding activity	NCU09644.1 *uvs-3*	3.627	8e-30	*E. nidulans* UVSD	4e-22
CHK1	DNA damage checkpoint, protein kinase activity	NCU08346.1 *un-1*	3.501	2e-68	*S. pombe* Chk1	1e-82
					S. cerevisiae Chk1	5e-63
					Human CHK1	3e-43
RAD9	DNA damage checkpoint, protein binding activity	NCU08879.1	3.553	1e-06	*S. pombe* RHP9	1e-12
					Leishmania PPG3	2e-07
					S. cerevisiae Rad9	6e-05
RAD53/MEC2/SPK1/LSD1	DNA repair, protein threonine/tyrosine kinase	NCU02751.1	3.140	6e-50	*S. cerevisiae* Rad53	1e-46
					S. pombe Cds1	4e-36
					Human CAMK1	2e-32
DUN1	DNA damage checkpoint, protein kinase activity	NCU02814.1	3.146	9e-72	*S. cerevisiae* Dun1	7e-72
					Human CHK2	2e-71
S. pombe hus1$^+$	DNA damage checkpoint, DNA binding activity	NCU03820.1	3.203	8e-30	*A. nidulans* NUV101	2e-56
					S. pombe Hus1	9e-44
					M. musculus HUS1	1e-10
TEL1	Response to DNA damage, inositol/phosphatidylinositol kinase activity	NCU00274.1 *mus-21*	3.12	e-112	*S. pombe* Tell	e-158
					Xenopus ATM	e-116
					Human ATM	e-104
					S. cerevisiae Tel1	5e-97
PTC2	DNA damage checkpoint, protein phosphatase type 2C activity	NCU04600.1	3.239	2e-79	*S. pombe* Ptc2	e-121
					S. pombe Ptc3	e-117
					S. cerevisiae Ptc3	4e-79
					Human PPM1A	4e-51
RFX1/CRT1	DNA damage checkpoint, specific transcriptional repressor activity	NCU06701.1	3.387	6e-29	*Cephalosporium* CPCR1	e-169
					Penicillium RFX1	e-102
					S. cerevisiae Rfx1	2e-36
					Human RFX1	2e-30
ASF1	Histone binding, DNA damage response, signal transduction	NCU09436.1	3.602	8e-65	*S. cerevisiae* Asf1	1e-61
					S. pombe Cia1	2e-54
					Human HSPC146	2e-45

perhaps a little surprising that with such a widely conserved and important function the amino acid sequence is not highly conserved. *Neurospora spo-11* is quite similar to its *Coprinus*, *S. pombe*, and human orthologues but has limited homology to budding yeast Spo11p (Table 24). However, all Spo11 orthologues possess five conserved motifs containing a number of invariant amino acids. While the predicted amino acid sequence for the *Neurospora* orthologue appears to lack important residues in motif 3, this is probably an artifact of the gene prediction algorithm. Sequencing of part of the *Neurospora* cDNA indicates that these "missing" residues are in fact present (F. J. Bowring, P. J. Yeadon, R. G. Stainer, and D. E. A. Catcheside, unpublished data).

S. cerevisiae Spo11p requires a number of accessory proteins such as Mei4p, Mer2p, Rec102p, Rec104p, and Rec114p (reviewed in reference 407) for the formation of DSBs. Apart from modest similarity between part of the Rec114p protein sequence and *S. pombe* Rec7, these accessory proteins do not appear to have counterparts in any of the other Spo11p-containing organisms. Possibly some of the *S. cerevisiae* Spo11p function is carried out by one or more of these accessory proteins, or perhaps one or more of these proteins is responsible for the rather high recombination frequencies typical of this yeast. Rec103p, probably also required for DSB generation (273), does have orthologues in *Neurospora* and other organisms (Table 24).

TABLE 24. Genes involved in DSB initiation and processing[a]

S. cerevisiae gene[b]	*Neurospora* homologue	E value	Best match to protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
Before the DSB				
CLB5	NCU02758.1 hyp protein	3e-51	*A. nidulans* G_2/mitosis-specific cyclin B	2.1e-161
CLB6		5e-59	*S. pombe* G_2/mitosis-specific cyclin *cdc13*	3.6e-129
sds (Arabidopsis)		2e-11	*S. cerevisiae* G_2/mitosis-specific cyclin 2	1.0e-106
			Human G_2/mitosis-specific cyclin B2	7.9e-75
DSB generation				
HOP2	None		*S. pombe MEI13*	8e-08
			P. falciparum hyp. protein	8e-04
			Human *BRCA1*-associated protein	9e-04
MEI4	None		None	
MEK1/*MRE4*	NCU02814.1	2e-36	*S. cerevisiae DUN1*	1e-72
			Human *CHK2*	4e-72
			S. cerevisiae MEK1	1.5e-27
MER1	None		None	
MER2/*REC107*	None		Similarity only to myosin heavy-chain genes	
MER3	NCU09793.1 hyp. protein	e-148	*S. cerevisiae HFM1*/*MER3*	7.4e-170
			A. thaliana genomic DNA	7.1e-93
			D. melanogaster GH18520 full-length cDNA	1.3e-65
			Human mRNA for putative RNA helicase, 3′ end	1.0e-52
MRE2/*NAM8*	NCU00768.1	8e-55	*A. thaliana* at5g54900	3e-67
			Nicotiana tabacum putative RNA binding protein	4e-65
			S. cerevisiae NAM8	2e-58
			Human hyp. protein flj20503	5e-37
REC102	None		None	
REC103/*SK18*	NCU03517.1 hyp. protein	2.00e-17	*S. pombe rec14*	1.0e-71
			Human *REC14*	1.2e-25
REC104	None		None	
REC114	None		Some homology to *S. pombe Rec7*	
RED1	None		*Kluyveromyces lactis red1*	2e-70
			Human KIAA0874 protein	4e-06
SPO11	NCU01120.1 *S. pombe rec12*-related protein	2e-10	*Coprinus cinereus spo11*	3e-29
			S. pombe rec12	2e-28
			Human *SPO11*	3e-25
			S. cerevisiae SPO11	1e-08
Removal of Spo11 protein from DNA				
MRE11	NCU08730.1 *mus-23* (AB002530)	e-123	*Magnaporthe grisea* (NK73)	e-178
			A. nidulans meiotic recombination protein	e-158
			S. cerevisiae MRE11	e-118
			Human *MRE11*	e-103
RAD50	NCU00901.1 *uvs-6* (AB055069)	e-175	*S. cerevisiae RAD50*	e-175
			Mouse *RAD50*	e-159
			Human *RAD50*	e-159
SAE2/*COM1*	None		None	
Resection of ends				
XRS2	None		*P. falciparum* e1-e2 putative ATPase/hydrolase	8e-06
			Human neurofilament, heavy polypeptide	4e-05
Human *NBS1*	NCU04329.1	3e-05	*A. fumigatus* hyp. protein	e-116
			S. cerevisiae LP19	3e-15
Strand invasion				
DMC1	None		Widely conserved, including mammals	
RAD51	NCU02741.1 *mei-3*	e-123	*A. nidulans uvsC*	e-178
			Penicillium paxilli pp *rad51*	e-174
			Human *RAD51*	e-135
			S. cerevisiae RAD51	e-131
RAD52	NCU04275.1 *mus-11*	5e-46	*M. grisea NK72*	4e-95
			A. nidulans radC	2e-67
			S. cerevisiae RAD52	6e-28
			Human *RAD52*	2e-22
RAD54	NCU02348.1 (AB032901) *mus-25*	0.0	*M. grisea NK74*	0.0
			S. pombe RAD54	0.0
			S. cerevisiae RAD54	0.0
			Human *RAD54*	0.0

Continued on following page

TABLE 24—*Continued*

S. cerevisiae gene[b]	*Neurospora* homologue	E value	Best match to protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
RAD55	NCU08806.1	7e-05	*Methanopyrus kandleri rada*	7e-04
			S. pombe rhp55	0.001
			S. cerevisiae RAD55	0.003
RAD57	NCU01771.1 *RAD57* homologue	2e-23	*S. pombe RHP57*	2e-32
			S. cerevisiae RAD57	1e-16
			Human *XRCC3*	6e-12
RDH54/TID1	NCU02348.1 *RAD54* homologue	e-107		
	NCU07837.1	1e-57	*S. pombe RHP26*	0.0
			S. cerevisiae RAD26	0.0
			Human *ercc-6*	e-156
			S. cerevisiae RDH54	6.8e-51
RFA1	NCU03606.1	e-115	*S. pombe RFA1*	e-170
			Human *RFA1*	e-119
			S. cerevisiae RFA1	e-114
RFA2	NCU07717.1	2e-23	*A. fumigatus* possible Rfa	2e-34
			S. pombe RFA2	1e-28
			Human *RFA2*	2e-16
			S. cerevisiae RFA2	7e-13
RFA3	None		None	
SAE3	None		None	
Synapsis and synaptonemal complex formation				
HOP1	None		*K. lactis HOP1*	1e-93
			Poorer matches (6e-14 to e-07) to proteins involved in synapsis in plants and animals	
MND1			Human *GAJ*. Also mouse, *A. thaliana*, and *S. pombe*	1e-17 to 1e-08
ZIP1	NCU00658.1	8e-24	Rat Golgi complex-associated protein	2e-75
			Human centromeric protein	3e-69
			S. cerevisiae ZIP1	2e-21
ZIP2	None		None	
Regulation of crossover frequency				
MEI5	None		Human ninein (*GSK3B*-interacting protein)	2e-04
MLH1	NCU08309.1	e-159	*S. cerevisiae MLH1*	e-168
			Human *MLH1*	e-167
MLH3	NCU08309.1 *mlh-1*	5e-23		
	NCU08020.1 *pms-1*	9e-18		
	NCU09373.1 *mlh-2*	5e-10		
	NCU05385.1	2e-09	*S. cerevisiae MLH3*	3.4e-13
			A. thaliana PMS1	2e-09
			Mouse *PMS2*	3e-08
			Human *PMS2*	2e-07
MSH4	NCU02230.1 *msh-2*	1e-40		
	NCU08115.1 *msh-3*	8e-32		
	NCU08135.1 *msh-6*	8e-27		
	NCU09384.1 *msh-5*	3e-22		
	NCU07407.1 *msh-1*	6e-18		
	Contig 3.27 (scaffold 2)	2e-36 (TBLASTN)	Mouse *MSH4*	4e-39
			Thermotoga maritima MutS	4e-39
			S. cerevisiae MSH4	2e-35
			Human *MSH4*	3e-34
MSH5	NCU09384.1	1e-58	*S. cerevisiae MSH5*	1e-55
			Human *MSH5*	4e-42
TAM1/NDJ1	None		None	
Drosophila mei-9	NCU07440.1 *mus-38*	e-119	*S. pombe* chromosome III cosmid	2e-270
			Mouse DNA repair endonuclease *XPF*	5.3e-199
			Human excision repair	2.2e-197
			S. cerevisiae RAD1	5.9e-170
			A. thaliana 5′ repair endonuclease	1.5e-139
Drosophila mei-218	None		None	
Mismatch repair				
MLH2	NCU08020.1 *pms-1*	6e-19		

Continued on following page

TABLE 24—*Continued*

S. cerevisiae gene[b]	*Neurospora* homologue	E value	Best match to protein in SP + TrEMBL	E value (BLASTP)
	NCU08309.1 *mlh-1*	6e-16		
	NCU09373.1 *mlh-2*	4e-15	Human *PMS1*	4e-24
			Phaeosphaeria nodorum hyp. protein	5e-24
			S. cerevisiae MLH2	5.0e-15
MSH2	NCU02230.1 *msh-2*	0.0	*S. cerevisiae MSH2*	0.0
			Human *MSH2*	0.0
MSH3	NCU08115.1 *msh-3*	e-115	Human *MSH3*	e-168
			Mouse *MSH3*	e-164
			S. cerevisiae MSH3	e-105
MSH6	NCU08135.1 *msh-6*	0.0	*S. pombe MSH6*	0.0
			S. cerevisiae MSH6	0.0
			Human *MSH6*	e-157
PMS1	NCU08020.1 *pms-1*	8e-82	*S. pombe PMS1*	5e-83
			S. cerevisiae PMS1	8e-81
			Human *PMS2*	4e-80
Resolution of recombination intermediates				
MMS4/SLX2	NCU04047.1	2e-04	*Xenopus laevis* nucleolar phosphoprotein	5e-04
			Human nucleolar phosphoprotein	0.002
SLX1	NCU01236.1	2e-26	*S. cerevisiae SLX1*	2e-23
			S. pombe hyp. protein	5e-17
			Human hyp. protein MGC5178	7e-12
SLX3/MUS81	NCU07457.1	2e-52	*S. cerevisiae MUS81*	8.2e-50
			S. pombe hyp. protein	5e-76
			Human *MUS81*	2e-36
SLX4	None		Human *SMC4*	2e-05
SLX8	NCU03872.1	2e-07	*S. pombe* zinc finger protein	1e-69
			S. cerevisiae Chr XII sequence	7e-39
			Human *RNF10*	6e-17
			S. cerevisiae SLX8	4e-05
HEX3/SLX5	None		None	
TOP1/MAK1/MAK17	NCU09118.1	0.0	*A. nidulans TOP1*	0.0
			S. pombe TOP1	0.0
			S. cerevisiae TOP1	0.0
			Human *TOP1*	e-114
TOP2/TOR3/TRF3	NCU06338.1	0.0	*A. niger TOP2*	0.0
			Penicillium chrysogenum TOP2	0.0
			S. cerevisiae TOP2	0.0
			Human *TOP2*	0.0
TOP3/EDR1	NCU00081.1	e-114	*S. pombe* topoisomerase 3	e-115
			C. elegans topoisomerase I	e-105
			Human topoisomerase III	e-104
			S. cerevisiae TOP3	e-101
Nonhomologous end joining				
LIF1	None		Human hyaluronan-mediated motility receptor (RHAMM) isoform A	4e-05
LIG4	NCU06264.1	7e-97	*S. pombe* DNA ligase 4	e-143
			C. albicans LIG4	1e-94
			Human ligase IV	3e-89
			S. cerevisiae LIG4	1e-88
YKU70/HDF1/NES24	NCU08290.1	1e-27	*S. pombe* putative DNA helicase	3e-91
			Gallus gallus ku70	1e-58
			Human *ku70*	6e-51
			S. cerevisiae YKU70	4e-25
YKU80/HDF2	NCU00077.1	2e-14	*S. pombe* putative DNA helicase	3e-73
			Mouse *Ku80*	2e-26
			Human DNA helicase	9e-26
			S. cerevisiae HDF2	8e-12

[a] Searches of the literature and of the Saccharomyces database (http://genome-www4.stanford.edu/cgi-bin/SGD/SAGE/querySAGE) were used to identify candidate genes. The resulting amino acid sequences were used to find orthologues in the *Neurospora* predicted protein database. Where this approach yielded nothing, a TBLASTN search of the whole *Neurospora* genome sequence was performed, thus allowing us to locate *msh-4*. The amino acid sequence of the best match for each gene was used to search the Swiss Prot + TrEMBL nonredundant protein databases. For *msh-4*, the *Neurospora* nucleotide sequence was used in a BLASTS search against Swiss Prot + TrEMBL. *S. cerevisiae* genes with no *Neurospora* orthologue were used to search Swiss Prot + TrEMBL or the human genome protein database (http://www.ncbi.nih.gov/genome/seq/HsBlast.html).

[b] Unless otherwise specified.

Red1p, a component of the synaptonemal complex, and Hop2p, a protein that discourages recombination between nonhomologous chromosomes, are both required for normal levels of DSB formation in *S. cerevisiae*. Neither has an orthologue in *Neurospora* or higher eukaryotes. Mek1p is a kinase that phosphorylates Red1p and is also required for full levels of DSBs in *S. cerevisiae*. Curiously, while both *Neurospora* and humans have a Mek1p equivalent, both apparently lack an orthologue of its substrate, Red1p.

As indicated above, Mer2p appears to be unique to *S. cerevisiae*. Splicing of *MER2* and *MER3* RNA is regulated by two genes, *MER1* and *MRE2* (534, 555). *MER3* codes for a putative helicase thought to be involved in the processing of DSBs and in interference (555) and has orthologues in *Neurospora* and other organisms (Table 24). Although *MER1* appears to be unique to budding yeast, there are *MRE2* orthologues in *Neurospora*, *Arabidopsis*, and humans (Table 24). It is possible that Mre2p plays a role in the splicing of transcripts from their *MER3* equivalents in *Neurospora* and other organisms lacking *MER2*.

Removal of Spo11 protein from DNA. The *S. cerevisiae* Rad50p, Mre11p, and Sae2p/Com1p proteins are implicated in the removal of Spo11p from DNA following DSB genesis. While Rad50p and Mre11p are widely conserved (Table 24), Sae2p/Com1p appears to be unique to *S. cerevisiae*.

Resection of ends. Rad50p and Mre11p are also required for post-scission 5′-to-3′ degradation, yielding 3′ single-stranded tails on either side of the DSB. While it is not known whether Xrs2p participates in resection, Rad50p, Mre11p, and Xrs2p are known to form a complex. Apart from weak homology to a putative protein from *Plasmodium*, Xrs2p does not appear to have potential orthologues in other organisms. Human NBS1 and budding yeast Xrs2p have little sequence homology, but NBS1 is similar in size to Xrs2p and also forms a complex with the human Rad50 and Mre11 proteins. Partly because of this, the possibility that NBS1 is functionally equivalent to Xrs2p has been considered. NBS1 shows weak homology to a putative *Neurospora* protein (Table 24).

Strand invasion. During meiosis, the *E. coli* RecA orthologues Dmc1p and Rad51p colocalize on chromosomes at foci that are the probable sites of recombination in *S. cerevisiae*. Both are thought to play a role in strand invasion, possibly via different pathways (596). While many organisms possess both Dmc1p and Rad51p orthologues, it appears that only Rad51p is represented in the *Neurospora* genome. Although budding yeast Dmc1p has homology to the hypothetical *Neurospora* protein NCU02741.1 (2.00E-83), NCU02741.1 is a closer match to *S. cerevisiae* Rad51p (Table 24). *dmc1* and *sae3* mutants have a similar phenotype and are thought to act in the same pathway (596). *SAE3* appears to be unique to budding yeast. Because Tid1p/Rdh54p is generally needed for *S. cerevisiae* sporulation, affects spore viability, and interacts with Dmc1p in two-hybrid experiments, it is thought that it may be part of the Dmc1p pathway. It is possible that *Neurospora* also lacks an orthologue of this protein, since the two putative *Neurospora* proteins with Tid1p/Rdh54p homology are more similar to *S. cerevisiae* Rad54p and Rad26p, respectively (Table 24). Given the constraints imposed by RIP on the evolution and maintenance of gene families, it would not be surprising if *Neurospora* lacked this putative Dmc1p/Sae3p/Rdh54p pathway.

Localization of Dmc1p and Rad51p to chromosomal foci during meiosis appears to require Rad52p, Rad55p, and Rad57p, and *Neurospora* has an orthologue of each (Table 24). Rfalp forms a trimeric single-stranded DNA binding protein with Rfa2p/Rfa3p and is known to colocalize with Rad52p at chromosomal foci. While other organisms, including *Neurospora*, carry both *RFA1* and *RFA2* (Table 24), *RFA3* appears to be unique to *S. cerevisiae*.

Synapsis and SC formation. Synaptonemal complex (SC) formation in *S. cerevisiae* depends on recombination. It is thought that this is also the case for mammals but not for the worm or the fly. Zip1p and Zip2p are required for synaptonemal complex formation (148) but also modulate crossover frequency in *S. cerevisiae* (806).

Of the *S. cerevisiae* genes required for synapsis and SC formation, *Neurospora* has an orthologue only of *ZIP1* (Table 24). Although *S. cerevisiae* Zip1p is not highly similar to *Neurospora* ZIP-1, each matches human Zip1 to the same extent (Table 24), suggesting that this protein diverges between species. In support of this, human and mouse Zip proteins are only 65% identical. Of the other proteins required for synapsis in *S. cerevisiae* (Hop1p, Hop2p, Red1p, Mnd1p, and Mer1p) (186, 346, 469, 742, 855), all but Red1p and Hop1p have no close orthologues in any sequenced species. Red1p and Hop1p have close orthologues only in other yeasts, suggesting that these proteins may be species or lifestyle specific, with functions performed by different proteins in different groups of organisms.

Regulation of crossover frequency. *S. cerevisiae MSH4* and *MSH5* are *E. coli mutS* homologues with no role in mismatch repair (MMR). *S. cerevisiae MLH1* is an *E. coli mutL* homologue with MMR function. Mutation in any of these three genes decreases crossover frequency in *S. cerevisiae* (26, 570). The *S. cerevisiae MER3* gene, whose transcript is spliced by Mre2p/Mer1p, encodes a novel helicase required for transition of DSBs to intermediates (554). *mer3* mutants have fewer crossovers, and those that remain are randomly spaced along chromosomes (555), indicating a requirement for Mer3p in interference. A mutation in *TAM1/NDJ1* also abolishes interference in *S. cerevisiae* (167). Zip1p and Zip2p, as described above, are components of the SC, itself required for crossover regulation, and *S. cerevisiae mei5* mutants have normal levels of gene conversion but no crossovers (280).

It has been suggested (97) that a heterodimer of Msh4 and Msh5 proteins binds to Holliday junctions and that a heterodimer of Mlh1p and another MutL protein, possibly Mlh3p, subsequently binds to the Mshp-DNA complex. The complex of Mlh and Msh proteins influences resolution of the conversion intermediate and is required for crossover formation.

Neurospora has close orthologues of the *S. cerevisiae MSH4*, *MSH5*, *MLH1*, and *MLH3* genes. Of these, Mlh1p is highly conserved in all sequenced eukaryotes (Table 24). Msh4 and Msh5 are moderately conserved, with the *Neurospora* MSH-4 protein somewhat more closely related to the mouse than to the *S. cerevisiae* Msh4p, and Mlh3p much less so (Table 24). Although the *Neurospora* orthologues of *S. cerevisiae PMS1* and *MSH5* are unambiguously identifiable, it is difficult to determine which coding sequences are orthologous to *MSH4* or *MLH3* (Table 24). Therefore, relating *S. cerevisiae* phenotypes to the specific roles of these genes in crossing over in *Neurospora* is not likely to be useful.

Neurospora has a close Mer3p orthologue (Table 24). Orthologous DNA helicases exist in other eukaryotes including humans, although both *Neurospora* and *S. cerevisiae* Mer3 proteins are closer matches to other eukaryotic RNA helicases than to DNA helicases (Table 24).

All other *S. cerevisiae* proteins required for crossing over and interference (Tam1p/Ndj1p, Rec102p, Rec104p, Rec107p/Mer2p, and Mei5p/Lph6p) (77, 167, 270, 659) have no orthologues in any sequenced organism and thus may be species specific.

In addition, there are two genes in *Drosophila*, *mei-9*, encoding an orthologue of *S. cerevisiae RAD1* (703), and *mei-218* (515), each of which reduces crossing over by 95% but has no effect on gene conversion. Hence, these proteins may also play a role in resolution of conversion intermediates. Mei-218p appears to be *Drosophila* specific, since it has no orthologue in any sequenced species, but *S. cerevisiae rad1* mutants have only 1-h delay in crossing over (166), clearly a different phenotype from *mei-9*. MUS-38 is the *Neurospora* Rad1p/Mei-9 orthologue, superficially a better match to Rad1p (Table 24) than to Mei-9 (Table 24). However, MUS-38 and Mei-9 proteins are more similar in length, each lacking both the amino and carboxy termini of Rad1p, and share more similarities in the carboxy termini of the proteins. It is possible, therefore, that MUS-38 has a function closer to that of *Drosophila* Mei-9 than of *S. cerevisiae* Rad1p.

Mismatch repair. Msh and Mlh proteins function in a highly conserved pathway for removing mismatches in DNA duplexes. Msh2p, as a heterodimer with Msh3p or Msh6p, binds to the mismatch. The protein-DNA complex attracts a heterodimer of Mlh proteins, Pms1p-Mlh1p, Pms1p-Mlh2p, or Mlh1p-Mlh2p. The identity of the Msh and Mlh proteins in the complex determines the type of mismatch recognized (97) and possibly influences the direction of correction (596). Mlh1 may be the only MMR protein responsible for restoration, if it ever occurs.

Mlh1p, Msh2p, Msh3p, and Msh6p are very highly conserved in eukaryotes, including *Neurospora*, while Pms1p is slightly less so (Table 24). In contrast, Mlh2p is much less highly conserved and cannot be unambiguously identified in *Neurospora* (Table 24). This suggests that although the pathway for correction of single-base mismatches, involving Msh2p-Msh6p and Mlh1p-Pms1p (97), is probably invariant across higher organisms, the way in which other types of mismatches are corrected may vary between species and must be determined by analysis of null mutations in each organism.

Interestingly, *Neurospora* MSH-3 is much more similar to the human than to the budding yeast orthologue (Table 24). If the Msh3p heterodimers interact with those including the less highly conserved Mlh2p, as suggested (97), MMR in *Neurospora* may have more similarities to MMR in mammals than in *S. cerevisiae*.

Resolution of recombination intermediates. Of the *S. cerevisiae* proteins thought to be involved in resolution of recombination intermediates (Slx1p, Mms4p/Slx2p, Slx3p/Mus81p, Slx4p, Hex3p/Slx5p, and Slx8p), *Neurospora* has orthologues of Slx1p and Slx3p/Mus81p (Table 24). In *S. cerevisiae*, Mus81p forms a complex with Mms4p to yield an endonuclease with roles in both meiotic recombination and in resolution of stalled replication forks (395). Slx1p forms a heterodimer with Slx4p, while Slx5p forms a heterodimer with Slx8p (544).

Mus81p shows a moderate level of conservation in eukaryotes, but its partner in the complex, Mms4p, has no close orthologue either in *Neurospora* (Table 24) or in other organisms. Slx1p may be somewhat conserved, although only in fungi, but its partner, Slx4p, has no orthologue in sequenced species (Table 24). The closest match to Slx8p in *Neurospora* may be another DNA binding protein with a different function, since it is very similar to a *S. pombe* zinc finger protein and a closer match to a different yeast chromosomal region than that of the *SLX8* sequence (Table 24). Once again, the partner, Slx5p, has no identifiable orthologue. In conclusion, because in each case only one member of each *S. cerevisiae* heterodimeric protein has an orthologue in *Neurospora*, the processes involved in this stage of recombination in other species cannot be predicted using knowledge gained from experiments with *S. cerevisiae*.

If recombination proceeds by a synthesis-dependent strand-annealing mechanism (596), recombination intermediates may be resolved by a topoisomerase (282). All three *S. cerevisiae* topoisomerases (Top1p/Mak1p/Mak17p, Top2p/Tor3p/Trf3p, and Top3p/Edr1p) belong to a highly conserved protein family, and *Neurospora* is no exception (Table 24).

Nonhomologous end joining. NHEJ is a mechanism for the repair of DSBs without homologous recombination. Of the *S. cerevisiae* proteins required for this process (Lig4p, Yku80p/Hdf2p, Lif1p, and Yku70p/Hdf1p/Nes24p [326, 334, 855]), only Lif1p is not conserved in eukaryotes, and it is also the only protein lacking a *Neurospora* orthologue.

METABOLIC PROCESSES AND TRANSPORT

Extracellular Digestion

Neurospora is a saprophyte, obtaining nutrition from a substrate that is, for the most part, polymeric and insoluble. To assimilate this resource, polymers must first be broken into small, soluble units: monomers or small oligomers. Carbon nutrition is derived from polysaccharides, proteins, lipids, and nucleic acids; proteins and nucleic acids are nitrogen sources, sulfur is obtained from proteins, and phosphorus sources are predominantly nucleic acids. To exploit these resources, *Neurospora* possesses a number of genes for glycosyl hydrolases, proteases, lipases, nucleases, and phosphatases. In spite of the existence of RIP, the glycosyl hydrolases, proteases, and lipases are present in families; however, as with the sugar transporter family (269) (see "Transporters" below), there is no evidence of recent duplication. Therefore, it is probable that these families arose by gene duplication prior to the evolution of RIP.

Secreted cellulases can be detected by clearing of a cellulose halo and staining with Congo red (786), a starch halo is seen after iodine staining (760), proteases are detected by clearing of an opaque casein halo (10), and a nucleic acid halo is assayed by staining with α-naphthyl phosphate and Diazo blue B (393). Using such methods following mutagenesis, strains with altered halo sizes have been obtained, but many of these are regulatory mutants, affecting whole classes of secreted enzymes. For example, general carbon catabolite repression affects glycosyl hydrolases, lipases, proteases, and nucleases, the

TABLE 25. Glycosyl hydrolases

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	Cloned gene
Family 3			
Xylan 1, 4-β-xylosidase	3.2.1.37	00709.1	
1,4-β-Glucosidase	3.2.1.21	03641.1	
Family 5			
Endoglucanase	3.2.1.4	00762.1	
Family 6			
Cellobiohydrolase	3.2.1.91	03996.1	
		07190.1	
		09680.1	
Family 7			
Cellobiohydrolase	3.2.1.91	04854.1	
		05104.1	
		05955.1	
		07340.1	*cbh-1*
Endoglucanase	3.2.1.4	05057.1	
		08227.1	
Family 10			
Endo-1,4-β-xylanase	3.2.1.8	04997.1	
		05924.1	
		07130.1	
		08189.1	
Family 11			
Endo-1,4-β-xylanase	3.2.1.8	02855.1	
		07225.1	
Family 13			
α-Amylase	3.2.1.1	08131.1	
		09805.1	
Family 15			
Glucoamylase	3.2.1.3	01517.1	*gla-1*
Family 16			
Mixed linked glucanase	3.2.1.-	01353.1	
1,3-,1,4-β-glucanase	3.2.1.8/73	08746.1	
Family 18			
Endochitinase	3.2.1.14	02814.1	
		04500.1	
Family 25			
Lysozyme	3.2.1.17	00701.1	
Family 28			
Endo-polygalacturonase	3.2.1.15	02369.1	
Exo-polygalacturonase	3.2.1.67	06961.1	
Family 31			
α-Glucosidase	3.2.1.20	02583.1	
		04674.1	
		09281.1	
Family 32			
Invertase	3.2.1.26	04265.1	*inv*
Family 35			
β-Galactosidase	3.2.1.23	00642.1	
		04623.1	
Family 45			
Endoglucanase	3.2.1.4	05121.1	
Family 55			
β-1,3-Exoglucanase	3.2.1.58	04850.1	
		04947.1	
		05105.1	
		07523.1	
		08097.1	
		09791.1	
Family 61			
Cellobiohydrolase	3.2.1.91	00836.1	
Cellobiohydrolase	3.2.1.91	02240.1	
Endoglucanase	3.2.1.4	02916.1	
Cellobiohydrolase	3.2.1.91	07760.1	
Endoglucanase	3.2.1.4	08760.1	
Cellobiohydrolase	3.2.1.91	09764.1	
Family 81			
Glucan 1,3-β-glucosidase	3.2.1.58	07076.1	

nitrogen metabolite repression genes *nit-2* and *nmr* regulate proteases and nucleases, and the transcriptional activator *nuc-1* regulates nucleases and phosphatases.

Glycosyl hydrolases. Halo methods have demonstrated the presence of extracellular cellulase and amylase activities in *Neurospora*. Four endoglucanases, three cellobiohydrolases, and one β-glucosidase were identified in spent medium (886); only one extracellular cellobiohydrolase had been cloned and sequenced prior to the completion of the genome sequence (775). An extracellular glucoamylase has also been cloned and sequenced (760), and an extracellular invertase has been identified (680). RIP inactivation of both the cellobiohydrolase and the glucoamylase left significant residual activity, suggesting the existence of isozymes of both. Mutants with quantitatively altered halos have demonstrated regulatory genes, e.g., *exo-1* (296) and *sor-4* (548).

Analysis of the genome predicted genes for approximately 100 glycosyl hydrolases. Those with the required function, the necessary secretion signal sequence, and no other predicted destination have resulted in the list of candidate extracellular glycosyl hydrolases shown in Table 25. This group includes the previously sequenced *gla-1* glucoamylase, *cbh-1* cellobiohydrolase, and *inv* invertase. The enzymes are categorized according to the glycosyl hydrolase classification of Henrissat and Bairoch (332).

Proteases. Some mutational work has been done on extracellular proteases; the PTS-1 extracellular alkaline protease was identified based on electrophoretic variants in wild isolates (3, 313). Three inducible extracellular acid proteases have also been described (475). The genome sequence predicts a total of approximately 55 proteases. Analysis of these with regard to the required function and possession of the necessary signal sequence to permit secretion yields a total of 1 putative extracellular serine protease, 10 aspartyl proteases, and 1 metalloprotease (Table 26).

Nucleases and phosphatases. Several extracellular phosphatases have been characterized, including the PHO-3 repressible

TABLE 26. Proteases

Enzyme	NCU no.	EC no.
Serine protease		
Subtilase (lactocepin)	00263.1	3.4.21.96
Aspartyl protease		
Endothiapepsin	00994.1	3.4.23.22
	02059.1	3.4.23.22
Aspergillopepsin	00338.1	3.4.23.-
Podosporapepsin	09484.1	3.4.23.-
	07533.1	3.4.23.-
Candidapepsin	03168.1	3.4.23.24
	09155.1	3.4.23.24
	07063.1	3.4.23.24
Pepsin?	02956.1	3.4.23.-
	00249.1	3.4.23.-
Metalloprotease		
Thermolysin	05756.1	3.4.24.-

TABLE 27. Nucleases and phosphatases

Enzyme	NCU no.	EC no.	Cloned gene
Nonspecific endo-RNase S1	09194.1	3.1.30.1	
Nonspecific endo-RNase S1	08648.1	3.1.30.1	
DNase 1	01173.1	3.1.-.-	
Guanyl-specific RNase N1	01045.1	3.1.27.3	
Acid phosphatase	08643.1	3.1.3.3	*pho-3*
Alkaline phosphatase	01376.1	3.1.3.1	*pho-2*

acid phosphatase and the PHO-2 repressible alkaline phosphatase. Two secreted phosphate-repressible alkaline DNases have been described (394), as well as a DNase A and a single-strand-specific endonuclease (250). There are more than 30 nucleases and phosphatases in the *Neurospora* genome. These were further analyzed to identify those with the necessary function and signal sequence (Table 27). The group includes two non-specific S1 RNases, a DNase, a guanyl-specific N1 RNase, the PHO-2 alkaline phosphatase, and the PHO-3 acid phosphatase.

Lipases. A single extracellular triacylglycerol lipase associated with conidia has been described to date (441). Examples of extracellular lipases have been characterized in a number of other fungal species. Analysis of the genome and predicted genes for lipases reveals a total of 19, of which 7 triacylglycerol lipases have a secretion signal sequence, but 4 of these are probably membrane proteins (see also "Lipids" below). The remaining three candidates for extracellular lipases are listed in Table 28.

Transporters

Based on genome analysis, *Neurospora* encodes approximately 25% more transporter systems than does *S. cerevisiae* (605), primarily due to the presence of an increased number of major facilitator superfamily (MFS) and ATP binding cassette (ABC) family transporters (Fig. 5). A complete listing of predicted *Neurospora* membrane transporters categorized by gene family and function is available at http://www.membranetransport.org/. *Neurospora* appears to possess an enhanced capacity in terms of predicted drug efflux genes. It encodes more than twice as many ABC and MFS drug efflux systems as *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe* and also encodes two RND family efflux proteins, a type of efflux pump not seen in either *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe*. This expanded inventory of efflux systems relative to other fungi could conceivably play roles in (i) secretion of secondary metabolites, (ii) mediation of resistance to plant-produced secondary metabolites or other toxic compounds, or (iii) secretion of signaling molecules perhaps related to hypha morphogenesis. The first two possibilities correlate with the described repertoire of *Neurospora* secondary metabolite biosynthesis genes and cytochrome P450 detoxification genes and with the known abilities of plants and soil organisms to secrete a broad range of toxic compounds.

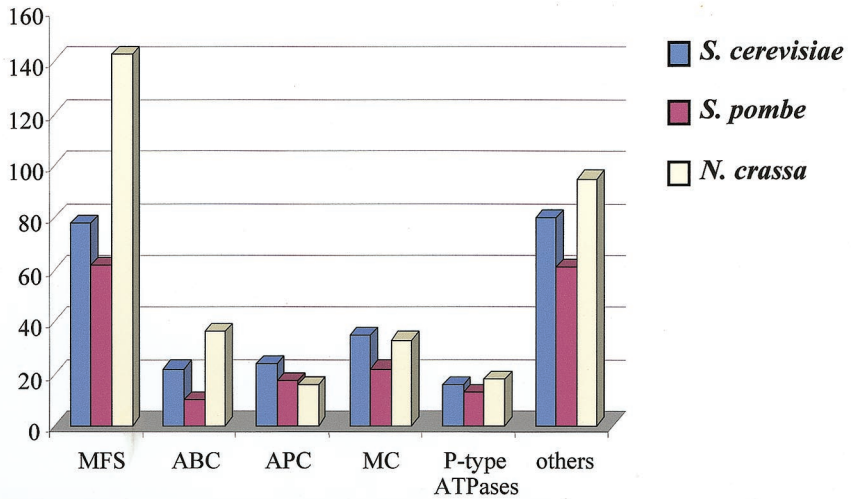


FIG. 5. Relative numbers of *Neurospora*, *S. cerevisiae*, and *S. pombe* transporters in various families. *Neurospora* was compared to *S. cerevisiae* (605) and *S. pombe* (http://www.membranetransport.org) with respect to transporters in the major facilitator superfamily (MFS), ATP binding cassette (ABC) superfamily, amino acid/polyamine/choline (APC) superfamily, mitochondrial carrier (MC) family, P-type ATPase family, and other families.

In terms of metabolite uptake, the capabilities of *Neurospora* appear to resemble those of *S. cerevisiae*, although *Neurospora* does encode an increased number of MFS uptake transporters of unknown specificity. Speculatively, these may be involved in the usage of plant-derived aliphatic and aromatic compounds. *Neurospora* has fewer predicted amino acid transporters than does *S. pombe* or *S. cerevisiae. Neurospora* has a similar number of predicted sugar MFS transporters as *S. cerevisiae*. However, phylogenetic analysis of fungal sugar transporters (269) indicates that the *Neurospora* sugar transporters are more divergent than those of *S. pombe* or *S. cerevisiae*. Consistent with the effects of RIP, there are no close paralogues of *Neurospora* sugar transporters, whereas the majority of the *S. cerevisiae* HXT hexose transporters and the *S. pombe* GHT transporters represent two relatively recent and independent expansions and include very recent duplicated genes such as HXT15 and HXT16. Hence, the *Neurospora* sugar transporters are much more divergent, and few, if any, are clear paralogues of characterized *S. cerevisiae* sugar transporters. This may indicate that the *Neurospora* predicted sugar transporters are more functionally diverse and able to utilize a much broader range of sugars, which would correlate with the expanded number of sugar polysaccharide hydrolases encoded in the *Neurospora* genome (605).

Glycolysis, Fermentation, and Gluconeogenesis

Glycolysis and the pentose phosphate cycle. Glycolysis is the process whereby sugars are metabolized to acetyl-CoA or pyruvate before oxidation during the citric acid cycle or fermentation to ethanol or lactate (reviewed in references 184, 241, and 300). Three glycolytic pathways have been described: the Embden-Meyerhof-Parnas (EM), hexose monophosphate (HM), and Entner-Doudoroff (ED) pathways (reviewed in reference 300). The EM and HM pathways are prevalent in fungi, while evidence for the ED pathway has been demonstrated for only a few species (Fig. 6) (300). The EM and HM pathways share glucose-6-phosphate, fructose-6-phosphate, and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate. However, these two pathways play very different roles during metabolism (184, 241, 300). The EM pathway utilizes NAD as an electron acceptor to produce NADH, which can then be reoxidized by fermentation or oxidative phosphorylation. In contrast, HM glycolysis reduces NADP to provide NADPH for a host of biosynthetic reactions. EM glycolysis produces ATP and pyruvate that can be converted to acetyl-CoA for entry into several key pathways, including the citric acid cycle and fatty acid biosynthesis. The latter portion of the HM pathway, termed the pentose phosphate cycle, consists of a series of freely reversible sugar-phosphate interconversions that provide glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate and fructose-6-phosphate to enter the EM pathway, as well as precursors of sugar alcohols, nucleic acids, and aromatic amino acids (184, 241, 300).

Consistent with the action of RIP, *Neurospora* usually possesses one copy of each gene in a given pathway, in contrast to the two (or more) often found in the *S. cerevisiae* genome (Table 29; Fig. 6). In addition, with the exception of a single transaldolase (see below), the predicted *Neurospora* proteins had other fungal enzymes as their best match. Of these, the highest similarity was to corresponding proteins from other filamentous fungi; in only one case (an alcohol dehydrogenase) was the closest homologue another *Neurospora* protein. Finally, only two enzymes in the pathways analyzed, phosphoglucomutase and glucose-6-phosphate isomerase, appear to be represented by known mutations in *Neurospora* (see below).

TABLE 28. Lipases

Enzyme	NCU no.	EC no.
Triacylglycerol lipase	03639.1	3.1.1.3
Triacylglycerol lipase	03301.1	3.1.1.3
Triacylglycerol lipase	08752.1	3.1.1.3

(i) Hexose phosphorylation. The glycolytic process begins with the phosphorylation of hexoses. Glycogen phosphorylation and cleavage to form glucose-1-phosphate is accomplished by glycogen (starch) phosphorylase. Similar to yeasts (241), *Neurospora* contains one form of this enzyme (Table 29). Glucose and fructose monomers can be phosphorylated by hexokinase at the C-6 position, while glucokinase phosphorylates glucose but not fructose. *S. cerevisiae* contains two hexokinases and one glucokinase (241). Evidence had previously been presented for four hexokinase activities in *Neurospora* (reviewed in reference 184). Analysis of the genome sequence is superficially consistent with these observations, since *Neurospora* has one good match each to glucokinase and hexokinase and two other genes with similarity to hexokinases. However, the protein corresponding to one of these other genes (NCU06996.1) does not appear to function as a hexokinase in *Aspergillus nidulans* but, instead, somehow regulates extracellular proteases during carbon starvation (404).

(ii) EM glycolysis. Previous work had suggested that the predominant route for glycolysis in *Neurospora* is entry of glucose-6-phosphate into the EM pathway (80 to 90%), with the remainder diverted to the HM pathway (reviewed in reference 184). The analysis of the genome sequence is consistent with intact EM and HM glycolytic pathways in *Neurospora* (Table 29).

To begin the EM pathway, the glucose-1-phosphate produced by the action of glycogen phosphorylase on endogenous glycogen is converted to glucose-6-phosphate by phosphoglucomutase; mutation of the *Neurospora rg* gene (533) causes deficiencies in this enzyme. Similar to *S. cerevisiae*, *Neurospora* contains one phosphoglucomutase gene. The presumed allelic *gpi-1* and *gpi-2* mutants (547) are lacking in glucose-6-phosphate isomerase, the enzyme that converts glucose-6-phosphate into fructose-6-phosphate. Analysis of the genome sequence showed that *Neurospora*, like yeasts (241), contains one glucose-6-phosphate isomerase gene.

Phosphofructokinase is a key regulatory enzyme in glycolysis, catalyzing the nonreversible phosphorylation of fructose-6-phosphate to produce fructose-1,6-bisphosphate, consuming a molecule of ATP in the process. *Neurospora* possesses one phosphofructokinase gene, in contrast to the two found in *S. cerevisiae* (241). *Neurospora* and yeasts both contain one fructose-bisphosphate aldolase gene (241), encoding the next enzyme in the pathway, which cleaves fructose-1,6-bisphosphate to form one molecule each of glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate and dihydroxyacetone phosphate.

Triose-phosphate isomerase interconverts glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate and dihydroxyacetone phosphate. Analysis of the

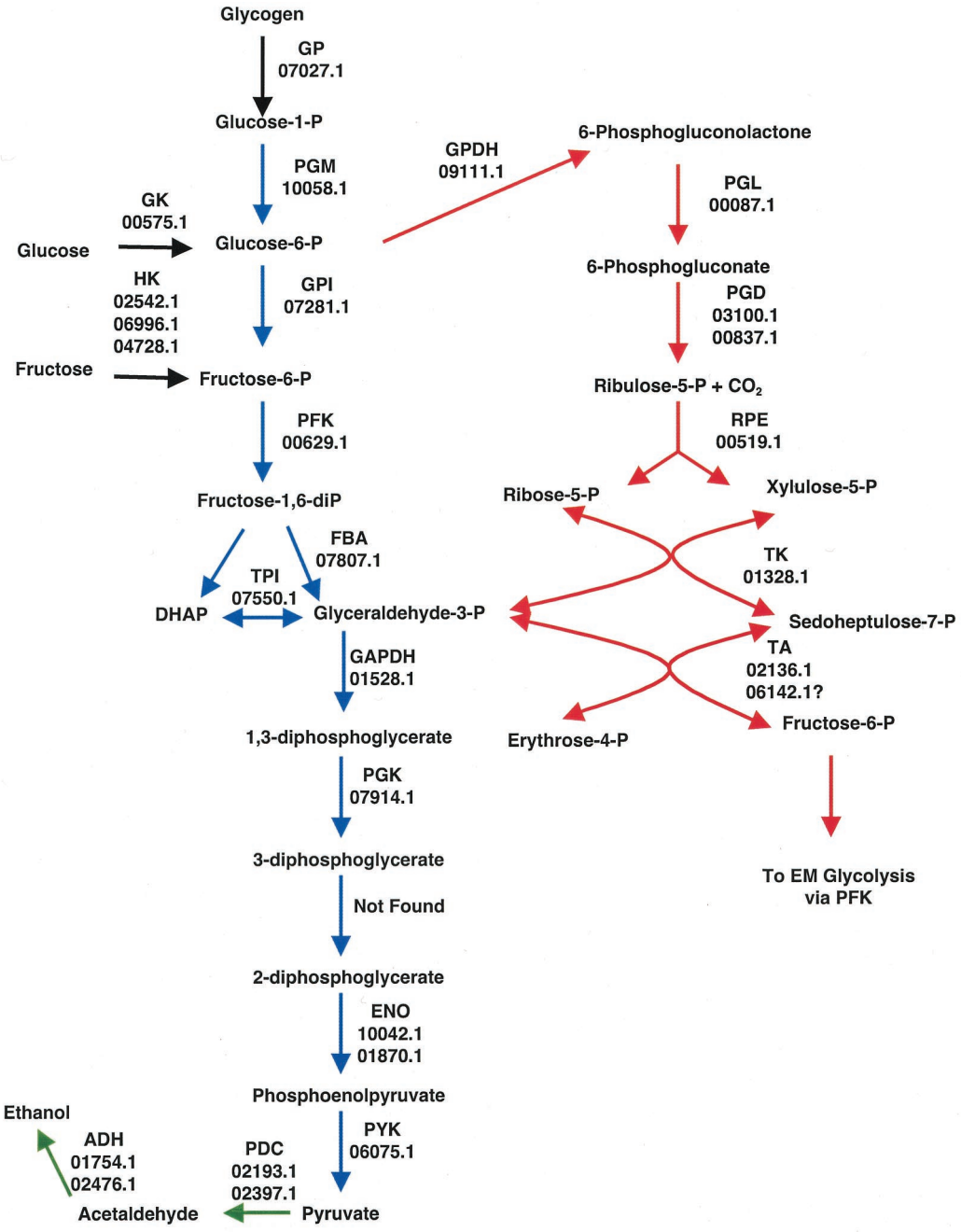


FIG. 6. Glycolysis and alcoholic fermentation. *Neurospora* contains genes encoding enzymes of the EM (blue arrows) and HM (red arrows) pathways of glycolysis. Enzymes required for hexose phosphorylation are indicated above the black arrows, while those involved in the fermentation pathway are indicated by green arrows. Abbreviations for enzyme names are presented in Table 29. NCU numbers for predicted *Neurospora* proteins corresponding to each enzyme are indicated alongside each arrow.

genome sequence shows that *Neurospora* possesses one good match to this gene. The protein encoded by another gene (NCU04399.1) shows some similarity to triose-phosphate isomerases in the carboxy terminus but is most similar to a putative ribose 5-phosphate isomerase from *Streptomyces coelicolor*. The weaker similarity, coupled with a large intron in the amino terminal region, lessens the likelihood that this gene is a true triose-phosphate isomerase. In addition, *S. cerevisiae* possesses only one triose-phosphate isomerase gene (241).

Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase converts glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate into 1,3-diphosphoglycerate, with accompanying reduction of NAD to NADH and H^+. For glycolysis to continue, the reduced NADH must be reoxidized (241). *Neurospora* contains one glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase gene, in contrast to the three found in *S. cerevisiae* (241). It has been shown that glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase is allelic to *ccg-7*, a clock-controlled gene in *Neurospora* (63, 731).

TABLE 29. Glycolysis, the pentose phosphate cycle, alcoholic fermentation, and gluconeogenesis

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Hexose phosphorylation							
Glycogen phosphorylase (GP)	2.4.1.1	07027.1	*A. fumigatus* GP; 0.00	Gph1p; 0.00	None	Liver GP; 0.00	Os α-1,4-glucan phosphorylase; 0.00
Hexokinase (HK)	2.7.1.1	02542.1	*A. oryzae* HxkA; 1.00e-167	Hxk2p; 2.00e-117	HK 1; 3.00e-112	Dm HK-t2; 1.00e-63	Os HK II; 8.00e-54
Hexokinase-like		06996.1	*A. nidulans* XprF; 1.00e-100	Glk1p; 1.00e-17	HK 1; 6.00e-20	Hs MGC:29452; 5.00e-20	Os putative HK 1; 4.00e-22
Hexokinase-like		04728.1	*K. lactis* RAG5 hexokinase; 4.00e-34	Hxk2p; 2.00e-31	HK 1; 7.00e-32	Dm HK-t2; 5.00e-26	At HK; 2.00e-25
Glucokinase (GK)	2.7.1.2	00575.1	*A. niger* GK; 1.00e-155	Glk1p; 3.00e-77	HK 2; 1.00e-76	Dm HK-t2; 1.00e-51	Os putative HK 1; 3.00e-60
EM glycolysis							
Phosphoglucomutase (PGM)	5.4.2.2	10058.1	*A. oryzae* PgmA; 0.00	Pgm2p/Gal5 p; 0.00	NP_59615 3.1; 0.00	Hs PGM1; 1.00e-158	At PGM; 1.00e-155
Glucose-6-phosphate isomerase (GPI)[c]	5.3.1.9	07281.1	*A. oryzae* PgiA; 0.00	Pgi1p; 0.00	NP_59663 5.1; 0.00	Dm AAA6367 2.1; 1.00e-168	At BAB1763 7.1; 1.00e-111
6-Phosphofructokinase (PFK)	2.7.1.11	00629.1	*A. niger* PFK; 0.00	Pfk2p; 0.00	NP_59594 6.1; 0.00	Hs 6-PFK; 0.00	At BAB5549 9.1; 1.00e-10
Fructose-bisphosphate aldolase (FBA)[c]	4.1.2.13	07807.1	*P. brasiliensis* AAL34519.2; 1.00e-135	Fbalp; 1.00e-128	FBA NP_59569 2.1; 1.00e-118	Ag EAA0269 2.1; 5.00E-88 (not in mammals)	AT T10O22.2 4; 2.00e-08
Triose-phosphate isomerase (TPI)[c]	5.3.1.1	07550.1	*P. brasiliensis* TPI; 2.00e-83	Tpi1p; 5.00e-79	TPI; 7.00e-72	Hs TPI 1; 2.00e-77	Os TPI; 3.00e-76
Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase (GAPDH)[c]	1.2.1.12	01528.1	*S. macrospora* Gpd; 1.00e-178	Tdh1p; 1.00e-119	GAPDH; 1.00e-127	Mm NP_03211 0.1; 2.00e-135	At NP_17807 1.1; 1.00e-136
Phosphoglycerate kinase (PGK)[c]	2.7.2.3	07914.1	*T. viride* PGK; 0.00	Pgk1p; 1.00e-154	NP_59673 0.1; 8.00e-163	Hs PGK1; 1.00e-160	At NP_17601 5.1; 1.00e-105
Enolase (ENO)[c]	4.2.1.11	10042.1	*A. oryzae* ENO; 0.00	Eno1p; 1.00e-173	NP_59590 3.1; 1.00e-155	Dm NP_72272 1.1; 2.00e-149	At ENO F2P9.10; 1.00e-140
Enolase[c]	4.2.1.11	01870.1	*S. japonicum* ENO; 8.00e-129	Eno1p; 1.00e-120	NP_59590 3.1; 1.00e-120	Mm ENO 1; 1.00e-123	At ENO F2P9.10; 1.00e-122
Pyruvate kinase (PYK)	2.7.1.40	06075.1	*T. reesei* PYK; 0.00	Pyk1p; 4.00e-173	PYK NP_59434 6.1; 9.00e-179	Ag EAA1055 5.2; 2.00e-140	At PYK NP_19436 9.1; 4.00e-107
HM glycolysis/pentose phosphate pathway							
Glucose-6-phosphate 1-dehydrogenase (GPDH)	1.1.1.49	09111.1	*A. niger* GPDH; 0.00	Zwf1p; 1.00E-160	Zwf1; 1.00E-147	GPDH X-linked; 1.00e-138	At GPDH; 1.00e-132
6-Phosphogluconol aconase (PGL)	3.1.1.31	00087.1	*S. pombe* Sol1; 8.00e-65	Sol1p; 4.00e-57	Top hit	Mm PGL; 4.00e-42	At PGL-like; 4.00e-39
6-Phosphogluconic dehydrogenase (PGD)	1.1.1.44	03100.1	*A. niger* PGD; 0.00	Gnd1p; 0.00	PGD; 0.00	Hs PGD protein; 0.00	At PGD; 1.00e-115
6-Phosphogluconic dehydrogenase (PGD)	1.1.1.44	00837.1	*A. niger* PGD; 1.00e-120	Gnd2p; 2.00e-66	SPBC660 16; 5.00e-67	Mm PGD; 1.00e-62	At PGD-related; 9.00e-72
Ribulose-phosphate 3-epimerase (RPE)	5.1.3.1	00519.1	*S. cerevisiae* Rpe1p; 8.00e-51	Top hit	SPAC31G 5.05c; 5.00e-48	Hs MGC:226 37; 9.00e-44	RPE; 9.00e-48
Transketolase (TK)	2.2.1.1	01328.1	*A. niger* TK; 0.00	Tk11p; 0.00	SPBC2G5.05; 0.00	Hs TK; 2.00e-42	At TK precursor related; 0.00
Transaldolase (TA)	2.2.1.2	02136.1	*S. kluyveri* Tal1p; 1.00e-106	Tal1p; 3.00e-95	Tal1; 1.00e-106	Ag XP_32071 5.1; 2.00e-88	At ToTAL2; 7.00e-32
Transaldolase?	2.2.1.2	06142.1	*H. sapiens* transaldolase; 1.00e-15	Tal1p; 5.00e-10	Tal1; 2.00e-09	Top hit	None
Fermentation							
Pyruvate decarboxylase (PDC)	4.1.1.1	02193.1	*S. pombe* SPAC186.09; 0.00	Pdc6p; 6.00e-57	Top hit	Dm CG11208-PA; 2.00E-11	At Pdc1; 1.00e-119
Pyruvate decarboxylase (PDC)	4.1.1.1	02397.1	*P. anserina* CAD60727.1; 0.00	Pdc1p; 1.00e-141	C13A11.06; 1.00e-163	Ce 2-hydroxyphytanoyl-CoA lyase; 1.00e-11	At PDC-related protein; 2.00e-63
Alcohol dehydrogenase (ADH)	1.1.1.1	01754.1	*A. flavus* Adh1; 1.00e-133	Adh3p; 1.00e-105	Adh1; 9.00e-97	Ce probable ADH; 1.00e-73	Os CAD3990 7.1; 3.00e-26
Alcohol dehydrogenase (ADH)	1.1.1.1	02476.1	*N. crassa* NCU01754.1; 1.00e-126	Adh3p; 6.00e-97	Adh1; 1.00e-87	Ce ADH; 2.00e-70	At cinnamyl-ADH; 8.00e-30
Gluconeogenesis							
Fructose-bisphosphatase (FBP)	3.1.3.11	04797.1	*A. nidulans* FBP; 5.00e-163	Fbp1p; 1.00e-112	P09202; 1.00e-102	Dm CG31692-PA; 1.00e-83	At 1g43670; 6.00e-93
Phosphoenolpyruvate carboxykinase (PEPCK)	4.1.1.49	09873.1	*A. nidulans* PEPCK; 0.00	Pck1p; 0.00	None	None	At 4g37870; 0.00

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans* (Ce), *Drosophila melanogaster* (Dm), *Anopheles gambiae* (Ag), *Mus musculus* (Mm), or *Homo sapiens* (Hs).
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* (At) or *Oryza sativa* (Os).
[c] Also a component of gluconeogenic pathway.

A high-energy phosphate from 1,3-diphosphoglycerate is transferred to ADP to produce ATP and 3-phosphoglycerate by the enzyme phosphoglycerate kinase. This is the first of two ATP-generating steps in glycolysis (241). Like *S. cerevisiae*, the *Neurospora* genome sequence contains one phosphoglycerate kinase gene. *S. cerevisiae PGK1* is abundantly expressed; there are also numerous ESTs for the corresponding *Neurospora* gene.

There were no good matches in the genome database to phosphoglycerate mutase, the enzyme that allows the interconversion between 3-phosphoglycerate and 2-phosphoglycerate. The best match to both the rat and fungal enzymes, NCU01921.1, is interrupted by several introns and is most similar to an uncharacterized ORF from *S. cerevisiae*. Because phosphoglycerate mutase is a highly conserved enzyme, it is likely that the true phosphoglycerate mutase gene is absent from the current sequence assembly. *S. cerevisiae* contains one phosphoglycerate mutase gene (241).

Enolase catalyzes the production of phosphoenolpyruvate from 2-phosphoglycerate. *Neurospora* and *S. cerevisiae* (241) each contain two enolase genes. The two *S. cerevisiae* genes are differentially regulated (241); in this regard, it may be significant that NCU10042.1 is encoded by several ESTs while NCU01870.1 is represented by only one EST in available *Neurospora* databases.

The final step of EM glycolysis is the conversion of phosphoenolpyruvate and ADP to pyruvate and ATP by pyruvate kinase. This is the both the second ATP-generating and irreversible step of the EM pathway. *Neurospora* possesses one pyruvate kinase gene, in contrast to the two found in *S. cerevisiae* (241).

(iii) HM and ED glycolysis and the pentose phosphate cycle. The HM and ED pathways begin with glucose-6-phosphate being converted to glucono-1,5-lactone-6-phosphate by glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase. Similar to *S. cerevisiae* (241), *Neurospora* contains a single version of this enzyme (Table 29). The second step of the HM and ED pathways, production of 6-phosphogluconate from glucono-1,5-lactone-6-phosphate, is catalyzed by 6-phosphogluconolaconase. *S. cerevisiae* possesses genes encoding four such proteins, while *Neurospora* contains only one.

At this point, the HM and ED pathways diverge. The next reaction in the ED pathway is the conversion of 6-phosphogluconate to 2-dehydro-3-deoxygluconate-6-phosphate by phosphogluconate dehydratase. This enzyme is not found in *S. cerevisiae* (http://www.yeastgenome.org/). The best *Neurospora* match to the *E. coli* phosphogluconate dehydratase is an enzyme of amino acid biosynthesis, a dihydroxy acid dehydratase (Ilv3p; http://www.yeastgenome.org/) found in both *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*. Similarly, the final enzyme in ED glycolysis, 2-dehydro-3-deoxyphosphogluconate aldolase, is not present in the *Neurospora, S. cerevisiae*, or *S. pombe* genome sequences (http://www.yeastgenome.org/; http://www.sanger.ac.uk/Projects/S_pombe/). This enzyme catalyzes the production of glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate and pyruvate from 2-dehydro-3-deoxygluconate-6-phosphate. Thus, *Neurospora*, like the two sequenced yeasts, lacks the final two (and the only pathway-specific) enzymes of ED glycolysis.

Continuing along the HM glycolytic route is the enzyme 6-phosphogluconate dehydrogenase, which catalyzes the production of ribulose-5-phosphate and carbon dioxide from 6-phosphogluconate. Like *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*, *Neurospora* possesses two genes encoding this enzyme. Similarly, *S. cerevisiae* (241) and *Neurospora* each contain one gene encoding ribulose-phosphate 3-epimerase, the enzyme that converts ribulose-5-phosphate to xylulose-5-phosphate.

The next two enzymes in the HM pathway, transketolase and transaldolase, comprise the pentose phosphate cycle. Transketolase interconverts ribose-5-phosphate and xylulose-5-phosphate to produce sedoheptulose-7-phosphate and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate. In some species, this enzyme can utilize erythrose-4-phosphate and xylulose-5-phosphate to produce fructose-6-phosphate and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate. *Neurospora* has one transketolase gene, in contrast to the two found in *S. cerevisiae* (241).

Transaldolase reacts sedoheptulose-7-phosphate and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate to produce erythrose-4-phosphate and fructose-6-phosphate. *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* contain one transaldolase gene (241). *Neurospora* has two matches to transaldolases; one is most similar to fungal isozymes (NCU02136.1), while the other (NCU06142.1) shows highest identity to transaldolase from humans but still exhibits significant similarity to transaldolases from fungi. Further analysis is needed to determine whether this second protein possesses transaldolase activity and contributes to pentose phosphate metabolism in *Neurospora*.

Alcoholic fermentation. Pyruvate produced from the glycolytic pathway can be oxidized to CO_2 through the action of the citric acid cycle, or it can be converted to ethanol by the alcoholic fermentation pathway (184, 241). Fermentation in fungi begins with the decarboxylation of pyruvate to yield acetaldehyde and CO_2 by the enzyme pyruvate decarboxylase (184). The *Neurospora* genome contains one pyruvate decarboxylase gene, while *S. cerevisiae* possesses at least three such genes (241).

To complete fermentation, acetaldehyde is reduced to ethanol using NADH + H^+ by alcohol dehydrogenase (184). *Neurospora* possesses two proteins with high similarity to *S. cerevisiae* alcohol dehydrogenases (yeast has a total of four [241]), as well as several other predicted proteins with lower BLASTp scores (Table 29; Fig. 6). One of the two *Neurospora* alcohol dehydrogenases has the other *Neurospora* protein as its closest homologue.

Gluconeogenesis. Gluconeogenesis allows organisms to utilize noncarbohydrates as energy sources (Fig. 6). The gluconeogenic pathway is essentially the reversal of EM glycolysis and shares several enzymes that catalyze freely reversible reactions, including enolase, phosphoglycerate kinase, glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase, triose-phosphate isomerase, fructose-bisphosphate aldolase, and glucose-6-phosphate isomerase. However, two of the reactions catalyzed by EM glycolytic enzymes, pyruvate kinase and 6-phosphofructokinase, are not reversible due to unfavorable levels of reactants in the cytoplasm (241). Thus, organisms must utilize phosphoenolpyruvate carboxykinase which catalyzes the conversion of oxaloacetate to phosphoenolpyruvate with net consumption of ATP) and fructose bisphosphatase (which hydrolyzes fructose-1,6-diphosphate to form fructose-6-phosphate) to circumvent the two nonreversible steps. *Neurospora* and *S. cerevisiae*

(241) each contain one copy of the phosphoenolpyruvate carboxykinase and fructose bisphosphatase genes (Table 29).

Mitochondrion and Energy Metabolism

The mitochondrial genome of *Neurospora* is a circle of 64,840 bp. It contains two rRNAs, at least 27 tRNAs, and 26 ORFs. Three tRNAs (Met-1, Met-2, and Cys) have been duplicated. Thus, including tRNA Met-3, a total of five methionine tRNAs are present. The duplicated tRNAs Met-2 and Cys are part of a 3-kb duplication and are located upstream and downstream, respectively, of two duplicated concatenated fragments of the *nd2* gene. The entire duplicated region gives rise to one polycistronic mRNA (9). As in most eukaryotes, 14 subunits of complexes involved in oxidative phosphorylation are encoded in the mitochondrial DNA. A gene for ATPase subunit 9 is present in the nucleus as well as in the mitochondrial genome (823). The nuclear gene accounts for the bulk of the subunit in vegetative cells (373, 699, 814), but the mitochondrial version seems to be expressed in germinating spores (83). As mentioned above, part of the *nd2* gene is duplicated, resulting in an additional ORF of unknown significance.

A total of 10 intronic ORFs are present in the single introns of the *atp6*, *nd1*, *nd3*, *nd4*, and *nd4L* genes, the two introns in each of *nd5* and *cob*, and the intron in the *rnl* gene that encodes the large subunit rRNA. The latter intronic ORF codes for ribosomal protein S5, a homologue of the *S. cerevisiae* Var1p protein (115). All introns in the protein-coding genes are group I introns that encode putative maturases/endonucleases (136). The ORFs in the introns of the *atp6* and *nd1* genes are free-standing, while the other intron ORFs are continuous, in frame with the preceding exon. The ORF in intron 1 of the *cob* gene shows an exci-endo-N domain encoding a putative GIY-YIG motif endonuclease. All other introns encode putative endonucleases of the LAGLIDADG (dodecapeptide) type (448). However, the ORF in the *nd3* gene is truncated by a stop codon interrupting what may have been the coding sequence for a maturase/endonuclease.

The only ORF in the *Neurospora* mitochondrial genome lacking a homologue in other organisms encodes a hypothetical 70-kDa protein. The ORF is located upstream of the *cox1* gene and is cotranscribed with the latter (117). No experimental data are available regarding its expression. Reviews of studies of the content and expression of the *Neurospora* mtDNA have been published elsewhere (301, 410).

Mitochondrial proteins encoded in the nucleus have to be imported into mitochondria. The majority of mitochondrial proteins contain N-terminal presequences that serve as targeting signals that are cleaved after import. Others lack a cleavable N-terminal import signal, and their targeting information is part of the mature protein sequence (567, 646, 838). Sequence features conserved in N-terminal targeting sequences have been used to predict the mitochondrial localization of proteins deduced from DNA sequence. However, the predictions are hampered by poor conservation of these targeting signals. Target P, a widely used software tool for the sequence based identification of N-terminal presequences (220), predicts that 18%, or 1,962, of the 10,900 deduced *Neurospora* ORFs would be mitochondrial. To judge the usefulness of this prediction for compiling a set of mitochondrial ORFs in *Neurospora*, the performance of Target P was tested using 1,096 ORFs assigned to various cellular compartments based on their close relationship to known proteins from other organisms (Table 30) (498). Of 269 ORFs predicted by Target P to be mitochondrial, 95 (36%) had been assigned to a nonmitochondrial compartment. Only 58% of the 301 ORFs assigned to mitochondria were identified by Target P (Table 30). ORFs not identified by Target P to be mitochondrial include those lacking an N-terminal targeting signal, those containing an N-terminal targeting signal not recognized by Target P, and those incorrectly suggested to contain an ER targeting signal by the program. When the prediction of Target P is adjusted by considering these two counteracting sources of error, the number of different mitochondrial proteins predicted for *Neurospora* reaches about 2,200. We are not aware of any bias in the set of 1,096 ORFs used for the comparison that would result in a significant error when extrapolated to the entire gene set. Estimates for the number of mitochondrial proteins in other organisms cover a wide range. For example, for *S. cerevisiae*, an estimate based largely on the results of a high-throughput immunolocalization screen suggested that 13%, or 793, of the 6,100 predicted yeast proteins would be mitochondrial (439). Based on protein phylogenetic profiles, Marcotte et al. (499) calculated about 630 mitochondrial proteins for yeast and 660 for *C. elegans*. Larger numbers were calculated for *A. thaliana* (2,000) (437) and humans (1,500) (784), based on data obtained from two-dimensional (2D) gel electrophoresis.

TABLE 30. *Neurospora* ORFs assigned to mitochondria by different means

ORF	Total no.	No. (%) assigned to mitochondria by Target P
Manually annotated	8,350	1,515 (18)
Manually annotated assigned to any cell compartment	1,096	269 (25)
Manually annotated assigned to mitochondria	301	174 (58)

An alternative approach to the identification of mitochondrial proteins deduced from the genomic sequence of *Neurospora* relies on sequence comparison. This works quite well for generally known mitochondrial proteins, since the classification can be drawn from the comparison to homologs from various organisms. Thus, by manual annotation of 8,350 of the 10,900 *Neurospora* ORFs predicted in the genome sequence, 301 *Neurospora* ORFs were assigned to the mitochondrion due to their similarity to known mitochondrial proteins (Table 30). Significantly less reliable are conclusions drawn from comparisons to mitochondrial proteins from single, distantly related organisms. This is illustrated by a comparison to a large set of mitochondrial proteins compiled from data obtained by 2D gel electrophoresis of human mitochondria (785). Of 615 proteins in this set, 178 proteins did not match ($E > 10^{-5}$) a *Neurospora* ORF. Among these were ribosomal proteins and subunits of complexes involved in protein import and oxidative phosphorylation which probably did not yield a *Neurospora* homologue due to weak sequence conservation. Furthermore, detection of high similarity to human proteins identified by the 2D gel approach can also be misleading. Among 71 known *Neurospora*

proteins that are closely related to human proteins in the data set, 22 have been shown experimentally to exist outside mitochondria. This could be due to contamination of the human mitochondria that were analyzed or it could be because some proteins that show a relationship to mitochondrial proteins are actually localized to a different cellular compartment.

More reliable conclusions can be drawn from comparisons to closely related organisms. In the *S. cerevisiae* database, a set composed of 412 protein sequences is annotated as mitochondrial (MIPS database: http://mips.gsf.de/proj/yeast/CYGD/db; SGD database: http://genome-www.stanford.edu/Saccharomyces). By searching the entire *Neurospora* gene set deduced from the genomic sequence for close homologues, we identified 350 *Neurospora* ORFs. When these were combined with the 301 ORFs attributed to mitochondria by manual annotation, a set of 446 *Neurospora* ORFs resulted. For 321 of the predicted *Neurospora* mitochondrial protein ORFs, a 1:1 match to an ORF of *S. cerevisiae* was found. A total of 36 *Neurospora* ORFs were found in a 2:1 ratio relative to *S. cerevisiae*. That is, 18 pairs of *Neurospora* ORFs were found where both members of the pair were most closely related to a single *S. cerevisiae* ORF. In one case, a set of three *Neurospora* ORFs was most closely related to a single *S. cerevisiae* ORF (3:1 ratio). Conversely, 17 *Neurospora* ORFs were found in a 1:2 ratio relative to yeast ORFs. That is, 17 pairs of *S. cerevisiae* ORFs were found where both members of the pair most closely matched one *Neurospora* ORF. Four *Neurospora* ORFs each matched three different ORFs of *S. cerevisiae* (1:3 ratio). There were 65 *Neurospora* mitochondrion-assigned ORFs and 46 *S. cerevisiae* mitochondrion-assigned ORFs that were not detected in the deduced sequences of the other organism.

ORFs identified as mitochondrial in *S. cerevisiae* but lacking a significant *Neurospora* match are involved mainly in the expression of mitochondrial genes and the processing of gene products. A considerable number are likely to have a *Neurospora* homologue that was not detected in this analysis due to insufficient sequence conservation. For example, there are nine subunits of *S. cerevisiae* mitochondrial ribosomes that lack a matching ORF in the *Neurospora* genome. Similarly, 22 proteins involved in the processing and translation of mitochondrial mRNAs and the assembly of respiratory complexes, four subunits of respiratory complexes, and two subunits of the translocation channel of the outer membrane are known in yeast, but a *Neurospora* homologue has not yet been identified. Three *S. cerevisiae* proteins, Imp1p, Imp2p, and Som1p, are involved in the processing of proteins in the inner membrane. The other nonmatched *S. cerevisiae* proteins include a protoporphyrinogen oxidase (Hem14p), a protein required for autophagy (Apg14p), RNase P (Rpm2p), a 3′–5′ exonuclease (Rex2p), and Lag2p, which is involved in determining longevity.

Most of the *Neurospora* mitochondrial proteins not found in *S. cerevisiae* are involved in respiration. *S. cerevisiae* and other fermentative yeasts lack respiratory complex I, and so the 31 subunits of complex I (24 nuclear and 7 mitochondrially encoded) are not present. In addition, five intron-located ORFs in *nd* genes of the mitochondrial genome and two assembly factors for complex I identified in *Neurospora* (438) are absent from yeast. Also missing in *S. cerevisiae* is the alternative oxidase that catalyzes the oxidation of ubiquinol by oxygen, thus bypassing respiratory complexes III and IV. Alternative oxidase is present in the mitochondria of all higher plants, many fungi, many eukaryotic algae, and some protists (828). In *Neurospora*, the enzyme is present only under conditions that compromise normal mitochondrial function (450, 451). The *aod-1* gene (4nc285_080 [Table 31]) codes for the *Neurospora* alternative oxidase (472). Mutant screens also identified the *aod-2* gene, which is thought to encode an as-yet-unidentified regulatory factor required for *aod-1* expression (72, 449). A search of the *Neurospora* genome revealed a close relative of *aod-1*. This gene, termed *aod-3* (xnc010_210 [Table 31]) specifies a second alternative oxidase, but the conditions required for its expression are unknown (782). Finally, yeast mitochondria lack a transhydrogenase for coupling the redox state of the internal and external NAD^+-NADH pool, which is found in *Neurospora* and many other organisms (13e11_040 [Table 31] (446).

A number of ORFs assigned to mitochondria in *Neurospora* but not found in *S. cerevisiae* are involved in the degradation of amino acids. A probable isovaleryl-CoA dehydrogenase and a probable β -subunit of methylcrotonyl-CoA carboxylase are found adjacent to each other on linkage group I (1nc356_060 and 1nc356_070) in a head-to-head orientation, while the α subunit of methylcrotonyl-CoA carboxylase (b22i21_180) is located on linkage group II. All three participate in the degradation of leucine. In addition, ORF 29e8_120 is related to 3-hydoxybutyrate dehydrogenase, involved in the degradation of valine. The amino acids valine, leucine, and isoleucine share related degradation pathways. Enzymes involved in the degradation are found in mitochondria as well as the cytosol. *Neurospora* uses the same enzymes as plants and animals for this purpose, while *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* lack these enzymes.

Other ORFs found in *Neurospora* but not in *S. cerevisiae* are rather distantly related to known proteins, and their function is therefore still unresolved (Table 31). These include another two acyl-CoA dehydrogenases. Also listed are seven mitochondrial carrier proteins of unknown specificity for which a close yeast homologue has not been identified. This is in contrast to the majority of mitochondrial carrier proteins, for which a 1:1 ratio to a yeast homologue is apparent. The closest *S. cerevisiae* homologues listed in Table 31 are significantly more closely related to a different *Neurospora* protein.

A peculiarity of filamentous fungi appears to be the presence of a specific succinyl-CoA synthetase (SCS). The known SCS is a heterodimer of two subunits (105). The genome of *Neurospora* reveals two ORFs for these subunits (bj10_140 and 8d4_130 [Table 31]), as well as a third ORF (1nc250_090 [Table 31]) in which the N-terminal half is related to the beta subunit, while the C-terminus is homologous to the alpha subunit. This additional SCS is also found in *A. nidulans* and *M. grisea* but has not yet been found in yeast, plants, and animals.

As yet, there is no comprehensive set of mitochondrial proteins compiled for *Neurospora* or any other organism. Since fewer than 500 known or deduced proteins have been assigned to mitochondria, this suggests that only one-quarter of the expected 2,000 different mitochondrial proteins can be extracted using the genomic sequence information alone. Although the proteins required for well-characterized mitochon-

TABLE 31. Known and deduced *Neurospora* mitochondrial proteins lacking a close homologue in *S. cerevisiae*[a]

Gene name	NCU no.	MIPS code	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal	Plant
aod-3	04874.1	xnc010_210	2.0e-140, T:AF321004_1	None	None	None	1e-53, PIR:T07947
Alternative oxidase (*aod-1*)	07953.1	4nc285_080	1.6e-251, TN:AY140655_1	None	None	None	1e-50, PIR:T07947
Probable isovaleryl-CoA dehydrogenase	02126.1	1nc356_060	1.0e-145, PIR:D95929	None	None	5.7e-130, PIR:A37033	9.0e-143, SP:IVD2_SOLTU
Probable methylcrotonyl-CoA carboxylase beta chain	02127.1	1nc356_070	3.2e-234, TN:AE003790_19	None	None	2.0e-221, SN:MCCB_HUMAN	1e-159, T:AF386926_1
Probable methylcrotonyl-CoA carboxylase alpha chain	00591.1	b22i21_180	2.5e-165, TN:AE003779_43	None	None	1.3e-122, SN:MCCA_HUMAN	7.4e-161, SN:MCCA_ARAT H
Probable dienoyl-CoA isomerase (ECH1)	06647.1	18a7_070	4e-62, PIR:T16494	None	None	4e-62, PIR:T16494	2e-49, T:AB017070_10
Related to 3-hydroxyisobutyrate dehydrogenase	ND[b]	29e8_120	6.6e-52, PIR:G96013	None	None	7.4e-22, T:AC007130_1	8.1e-52, PIR:D86317
Related to long-chain-specific acyl-CoA dehydrogenase	08924.1	20h10_010	1.1e-109, T:AY033936_1	None	None	6.0e-26, TN:AB083302_1	None
Related to short-chain 3-hydroxy-acyl-CoA dehydrogenase	08058.1	1nc100_110	1e-22, T:AP000996_69	None	None	5e-19, SP:HCDH_RAT	4e-4, PIR:T08956
CoxI translation protein CYA5	08692.1	4nc677_080	1.0e-10, T:AB008268_15	None	None	None	1.0e-10, T:AB008268_15
Related to nicotinamide nucleotide transhydrogenase	01140.1	13e11_040	0.0, PIR:T15521	None	None	0.0, T:BTNAD_1	None
Related to light-induced alcohol dehydrogenase Bli-4	01107.1	b13o8_020	5.2e-29, TN:CEE04F6_10	None	3.3e-23, PIR:T41570	None	9.9e-27, T:AC020666_24
Related to kinetoplast-associated protein KAP	04650.1	5f3_190	3.6e-30, PIR:A44937	None	None	None	None
Related to lysophosphatidic acid phosphatase	06460.1	3nc220_480	1.6e-55, PIR:T40420	None	1.6e-55, PIR:T40420	1.5e-08, PIR:JH0610	None
Related to succinate-CoA ligase alpha and beta chains	09810.1	1nc250_090	1.7e-78, PIR:S61696	1.7e-78, PIR:S61696	None	1.8e-68, SP:SUCA_PIG	5.0e-70, PIR:T51816
Mitochondrial carrier protein	06662.1	100h1_060	3.4e-34, PIR:T38879	None	3.4e-34, PIR:T38879	1.7e-33, SN:MCAT_MOUSE	3.7e-33, T:AC060755_11
Mitochondrial carrier protein	03556.1	b7n14_120	6.0e-67, PIR:S50283	None	None	1.7e-31, SP:PM34_HUMAN	6.1e-51, PIR:F84823
Mitochondrial carrier protein	01564.1	b21o8_150	3.9e-136, T:AF419344_1	3.9e-136, T:AF419344_1	2.4e-97, T:SPBC12D12_6	4.3e-62, PIR:T50686	6.9e-81, PIR:T49871
Mitochondrial carrier protein	07578.1	ND	2.5e-21, PIR:F84823	1.3e-16, PIR:S69019	None	7.7e-13, T:XLA289240_1	2.5e-21, PIR:F84823
Mitochondrial carrier protein	04792.1	ND	2.3e-169, PIR:T11614	1.5e-92, PIR:S64101	2.3e-169, PIR:T11614	6.6e-114, TN:BC024043_1	6.5e-79, PIR:T07405
Mitochondrial carrier protein	01810.1	b8b8_140	7.0e-44, PIR:T40082	8.8e-18, PIR:S60997	7.0e-44, PIR:T40082	1.1e-22, T:BC037680_1	1.4e-24, T:AC060755_11
Mitochondrial carrier protein	02352.1	7nc520_030	5.0e-27, PIR:B96830	1.1e-19, PIR:S61660	7.4e-21, PIR:T38879	1.4e-26, TN:BC037680_1	5.0e-27, PIR:B96830

[a] Not included are 40 proteins related to respiratory complex I (subunits, assembly proteins and intron coded proteins). E-values and codes of BLAST hits are given (T, TREMBL; TN, TREMBLNEW; SP, SWISSPROT; SN, SWISSNEW).

[b] ND, not determined.

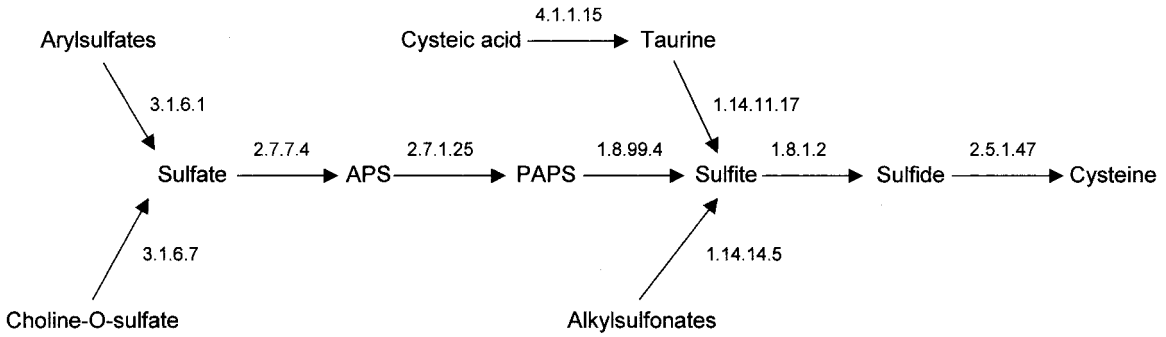


FIG. 7. Pathway of sulfur acquisition leading to sulfur assimilation and cysteine biosynthesis in *Neurospora*. Potential sulfur sources from the environment or internal stores are indicated. The alkylsulfonate and cysteic acid conversions are predicted from the genome analysis. EC designations are shown; in some cases, putative multiple forms are indicated from the analysis (see Tables 32 and 35). Corresponding NCU numbers are as follows: EC 3.1.6.1 (arylsulfatase, NCU06041.1), EC 3.1.6.7 (choline sulfatase, NCU08364.1), EC 2.7.7.4 (ATP sulfurylase, NCU01985.1), EC 2.7.1.25 (adenylyl sulfate kinase, NCU0896.1), EC 1.8.99.4 (PAPS reductase, NCU02005.1), EC 4.1.1.15 (cysteic acid decarboxylase, NCU06112.1), EC 1.14.11.17 (taurine dioxygenase, NCU07610.1, NCU07819.1, NCU09738.1, NCU09800.1), EC 1.14.14.5 (alkanesulfonate monooxygenase, NCU05340.1, NCU10015.1), EC 1.8.1.2 (sulfite reductase, NCU04077.1, NCU05238.1), and EC 2.5.1.47 (cysteine synthase, NCU02564.1, NCU03788.1, NCU06452.1). Abbreviations: APS, adenosine-5′-phosphosulfate; PAPS, 3′-phosphoadenosine-5′-phosphosulfate.

drial functions have been assigned, these represent only a subset of mitochondrial metabolism.

Sulfur Metabolism

Sulfur acquisition and processing. When a nutrient such as sulfur is limiting, fungal cells will exhibit responses targeted to specifically alleviate the nutrient deficiency. In *Neurospora*, the responses include induction of transport systems (permeases) and enzymes that can release sulfur from internal or external sources (506, 584). These responses allow *Neurospora* to scavenge sulfur from a variety of possible sources. Previously unknown capabilities related to *Neurospora* sulfur acquisition are revealed from the genomic data. Of particular interest are two putative alkanesulfonate monooxygenases that can use aliphatic sulfonates (e.g., ethanesulfonic acid and isethionic acid but not compounds such as taurine) to generate sulfite, which can be used in the synthesis of cysteine (Fig. 7). The two putative alkanesulfonate monooxygenases show similarities only to bacterial alkanesulfonate monooxygenases (Table 32) (214) and have no significant matches to known eukaryotic proteins, they may represent a case of horizontal gene transfer. The presence of these putative alkanesulfonate monooxygenases would give *Neurospora* the versatility to use an important class of sulfur compounds typically found in the environment. Sulfonates and sulfate esters represent the bulk of the sulfur content of aerobic soils (411).

Both cysteic acid and taurine are also potential sulfur sources for *Neurospora*. Analysis of the *Neurospora* genome suggests that the metabolism of cysteic acid is likely to occur by conversion into taurine. Extensive iterative database searching did not reveal other metabolic routes for either cysteic acid and taurine besides those shown in Fig. 7 (e.g., no homologues of sulfinoalanine decarboxylase, cysteine lyase, hypotaurine dehydrogenase, or other related enzymes involved in taurine and hypotaurine metabolism in a variety of other organisms were identifiable). Cysteic acid decarboxylase (also known as glutamate decarboxylase), which can convert cysteic acid to taurine, is present. Surprisingly, the putative *Neurospora* cysteic acid/glutamate decarboxylase is most homologous to human GDC isoform 67 and has no identifiable homologs in yeast or plants (Table 32). This area of metabolism is relatively unexplored in *Neurospora*. In mammalian systems, taurine is an abundant

TABLE 32. Sulfur acquisition and processing

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Arylsulfatase (ARS-1)	3.1.6.1	06041.1	*P. anserina* Arylsulf./0.0	—[c]	—	2e-49	—
Choline sulfatase	3.1.6.7	08364.1	*P. aeruginosa* Chol. Sulf./e-162	—	2e-15	1e-29	—
Alkanesulfonate monooxygenase	1.14.14.5	10015.1	*P. putida* MsuD/7e-126	—	—	—	—
Alkanesulfonate monooxygenase	1.14.14.5	05340.1	*R. solanacearum* SsuD/3e-36	—	—	—	—
Cysteic acid decarboxylase	4.1.1.15	06112.1	*H. sapiens* Gdc67/3e-74	—	—	3e-74	3e-17
Taurine dioxygenase	1.14.11.17	09738.1	*S. pombe* SCPB1C11.04C/6e-73	—	6e-73	—	—
Taurine dioxygenase	1.14.11.17	09800.1	*Y. pestis* Tau. Diox./3e-28	5e-27	—	—	—
Taurine dioxygenase	1.14.11.17	07610.1	*E. coli* TauD/3e-27	4e-26	—	—	—
Taurine dioxygenase	1.14.11.17	07819.1	*S. cerevisiae* Y11057cp/4e-36	4e-36	—	—	—
Cysteine dioxygenase	1.13.11.20	06625.1	*H. sapiens* cys. diox./3e-37	—	—	3e-37	—
Sulfite oxidase	1.8.3.1	04474.1	*H. sapiens* SUOX/1e-48	—	—	1e-48	1e-47
Sulfite oxidase	1.8.3.1	06931.1	*C. elegans* XQ117/9e-88	—	—	9e-88	3e-46

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Values below e-10 are represented as —.

TABLE 33. Sulfur transporters

Transporter	TC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Sulfate permease I (CYS-13)	2A.53.1.2	03235.1	*P. chrysogenum* SutB/0.0	e-137	e-158	2e-56	8e-52
Sulfate permease II (CYS-14)	2.A.53.1.2	04433.1	*P. chrysogenum* SutB/e-179	e-112	e-134	2e-30	1e-27
Sulfate permease	2.A.53.1.2	09642.1	*S. cerevisiase* Ypr003cp/e-112	e-112	3e-80	4e-24	3e-41
Sulfate permease	2.A.53.1.2	02632.1	*S. pombe* SPAC24H6.11c/0.0	e-146	0.0	—[c]	—
Methionine permease	2.A.3.8.4	02195.1	*S. cerevisiae* Mup1p/e-75	1e-75	—	4e-17	—
Methionine permease	2.A.3.8.4	04942.1	*S. cerevisiae* Mup1p/4e-94	4e-94	—	3e-25	—
Methionine Permease	2.A.3.8.4	07754.1	*S. cerevisiae* Mup1p/6e-87	6e-87	—	4e-32	—
Chromate resistance efflux	2.A.51.1.3	01055.1	*A. aceti* ChrA/7e-22	—	—	—	—

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Values below e-10 are represented as —.

intracellular free amino acid with incompletely defined and disparate roles in brain development, osmolarity, and bile function (244). Taurine metabolism in *Neurospora* appears to be routed solely by conversion into sulfite by taurine dioxygenase. The sulfite can be subsequently converted to sulfide by sulfite reductase, and the sulfide can be used by cysteine synthase to generate cysteine (Fig. 7). An unusual finding is that four putative *Neurospora* taurine dioxygenases appear to be present (Table 32), two with best matches to bacterial enzymes and two with best matches to fungal enzymes (213, 815, 824). No matches for the putative taurine dioxygenases were found in animals or higher plants (Table 32).

Interestingly, the *Neurospora* genome encodes only two sulfatases. Arylsulfatase (ARS-1; NCU06041.1) (584) releases sulfate from aromatic sulfate compounds, while a choline sulfatase (NCU08364.1) releases sulfate from choline-*O*-sulfate (which also may serve as a sulfur storage compound). Homologues to the two *Neurospora* sulfatases were not observed in *S. cerevisiae, S. pombe*, or higher plants (Table 32). The *Neurospora* arylsulfatase could serve as a unique and useful model for the homologous multiple and specialized sulfatases in mammalian systems.

Sulfate can be transported into the cell by the sulfate permeases encoded by *cys-13* (primarily conidial expression,) and *cys-14* (primarily mycelial expression) (412). Since *cys-13 cys-14* double mutants cannot use sulfate for growth (504), it was unexpected that the genomic data reveals the presence of two additional sulfate permeases that are homologous to those in other fungal and yeast species (Table 33). Presumably, the two additional putative sulfate permeases have specialized functional roles during other phases of the *Neurospora* life cycle that have not yet been studied with regard to sulfate transport. By comparison, only two genes encoding sulfate permeases in *S. cerevisiae* are known (*SUL1* and *SUL2*) and have been found to encode high-affinity sulfate transporters (788). In contrast, *A. thaliana* has 14 isoforms in the sulfate transporter family, probably reflecting a variety of specific roles in plants (320).

The identification of a *Neurospora* gene showing homology to the ChrA chromate resistance gene of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (and *Acetobacter aceti*), which functions by chromate efflux (616), is intriguing. No significant homology to any eukaryotic genes is observed for this putative member of the chromate ion transporter (TC 2.A.51.1.3) family (Table 33), and this may represent another potential case of horizontal gene transfer. The capacity for chromate efflux in eukaryotes is currently unknown. The connection to sulfur metabolism is that both sulfate and chromate (which is toxic) are transported into the cell by sulfate permeases (504). On a related note, the bacterial ChrA family homologues are sulfur regulated (569).

Finally, analysis of the *Neurospora* genome reveals three methionine permeases (Table 33). The three putative methionine permeases show significant homology to *MUP1* of *S. cerevisiae*, which encodes a high-affinity methionine permease (366). Available data from studies of *S. cerevisiae* suggest that *MUP1* is also involved in cysteine uptake (429). *MUP2* and *MUP3* in yeast encode low-affinity permeases (788). Thus, *Neu-*

TABLE 34. Sulfur regulatory proteins

Enzyme	NCU no.	BLAST match				
		Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
bZIP activator (CYS-3)	None	*A. nidulans* MetR/3e-19	—[c]	1e-19	—	—
F-box/WD-40 (SCON-2)	None	*A. nidulans* SconB/0.0	3e-114	3e-86	5e-37	3e-21
Skp1 homologue (SCON-3)	08991.1	*M. canis* SconC/5e-73	4e-35	3e-45	2e-36	5e-34
Rbx1 homologue	06224.1	*S. salar* Shop21/2e-43	4e-28	7e-38	2e-43	2e-40
Cullin[d]	05204.1	*A. nidulans* Cu1A/0.0	9e-107	2e-170	0.0	2e-91
Cullin[d]	00272.1	*D. melanogaster* Cu14/3e-118	7e-40	4e-95	3e-118	2e-107
Cullin[d]	00512.1	*H. sapiens* Apc2/1e-32	1e-15	1e-30	1e-32	6e-28
Cullin[d]	02498.1	*H. sapiens* Cu1-3/e-126	2e-45	1e-115	2e-128	3e-120

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Values below e-10 are represented as —.
[d] All cullins are listed that might be involved in the sulfur-related SCF complex.

TABLE 35. Generation of sulfide and cysteine

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
ATP sulfurylase (CYS-11)	2.7.7.4	01985.1	*A. fumigatus* ATP sulf./0.0	e-152	3e-95	5e-28	2e-28
Adenylyl sulfate kinase	2.7.1.25	0896.1	*A. nidulans* APS kin./3e-75	2e-74	1e-73	5e-60	3e-51
PAPS reductase (CYS-5)	1.8.99.4	02005.1	*P. chrysogenum* ParA/4e-92	5e-69	8e-71	—[c]	—
Sulfite reductase (Cys-2, beta chain)	1.8.1.2	04077.1	*S. cerevisiae* Met10p/e-167	e-167	e-162	7e-36	5e-27
Sulfite reductase (CYS-4, alpha chain)	1.8.1.2	05238.1	*S. pombe* SPAC4C5.05c/0.0	0.0	0.0	—	2e-99
Serine acetyl-transferase	2.3.1.30	00536.1	*A. nidulans* CysA/0.0	4e-32	5e-145	—	—
Cysteine synthase	2.5.1.47	06452.1	*A. nidulans* CysB/5e-167	2e-50	1e-122	3e-47	6e-39
Cysteine synthase	2.5.1.47	02564.1	*S. pombe* SPAC3A12.17c/2e-92	2e-88	2e-92	1e-36	2e-72
Cysteine synthase	2.5.1.47	03788.1	*S. coelicolor* Cys.Syn./2e-15	5e-11	1e-13	4e-10	7e-12

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Values below e-10 are represented as —.

rospora appears to encode three high-affinity methionine transporters for which individual specialized functions or patterns of expression are currently unknown. Low-similarity animal genes exist, but no homologues are found in higher plants (Table 33). On sulfur starvation in *Neurospora*, there is the coordinate induction of an extracellular protease along with methionine permease activity. In yeast, Ssy1p is involved in sensing external amino acids and couples amino acid availability to transcriptional regulation of transporters (426). A homologue to Ssy1p cannot be identified in the *Neurospora* genome.

Generation of sulfide and cysteine. Analysis of the genomic data has allowed for the identification of all genes encoding the proteins necessary for the assimilation of sulfur as sulfate, sulfite, or sulfide (Fig. 7; Table 35). These sulfur assimilation enzymes confer on *Neurospora* the ability to synthesize cysteine from a variety of sulfur compounds. The findings from the genomic data are in agreement with biochemical evidence for the pathway (612), as follows: (i) ATP sulfurylase (*cys-11*) produces adenosine-5′-phosphosulfate (APS), (ii) adenylyl sulfate kinase produces 3′-phosphoadenosine-5′-phoshosulfate (PAPS), (iii) PAPS reductase (*cys-5*) generates sulfite, (iv) sulfite reductase (*cys-4* alpha subunit; and *cys-2* beta subunit) converts the sulfite into sulfide, and finally, (v) cysteine synthase uses the sulfide and *O*-acetyl serine (provided by serine acetyltransferase) for the synthesis of cysteine. The last step in the pathway provided an interesting finding in that there are three putative cysteine synthase homologues (NCU02564.1, NCU03788.1, and NCU06452.1) that each contain an identical or close match to the cysteine synthase motif (557), including a lysine residue which binds to pyridoxal 5′-phosphate. Each putative cysteine synthase has its most similar match to a different organism (i.e., *A. nidulans, S. pombe*, and *Streptomyces coelicolor* [Table 35]). The presence of two isoforms of cysteine synthase (cytoplasmic and mitochondrial) would be predicted. The presence of multiple cysteine synthases is known to occur in higher plants; rice has four genes encoding cysteine synthases that encode functionally distinct isoforms (557).

In relation to internal sulfur cycling, two key genes identified from the *Neurospora* genomic data suggest similarities to animal sulfur metabolism. The degradation of cysteine appears to occur by conversion to 3-sulfino-L-alanine catalyzed by cysteine dioxygenase. Significant similarity was observed only for mammalian cysteine dioxygenase (443, 602); no matches were observed for yeasts or higher plants (Table 32). The subsequent conversion to 3-sulfino-pyruvate is probably carried out by aspartate transaminase. Finally, 3-sulfino-pyruvate yields sulfite and pyruvate in an apparent nonenzymatic reaction. Sulfite can be used as in Fig. 7 or in a reaction catalyzed by sulfite oxidase to generate sulfate. Sulfite oxidase is regarded as a terminal enzyme in the degradation pathway of sulfur amino acids and can eliminate endogenously produced sulfite or detoxify exogenously added sulfite. Sulfite oxidase is present in *Neurospora* (Table 32), with the highest homology to *H. sapiens* and *C. elegans* and less similarity to higher plants. The presence of sulfite oxidase has only been recently established in higher plants (e.g., *A. thaliana* [216]). No matches were observed with *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe* for the putative *Neurospora* sulfite oxidases.

Homocysteine and methionine metabolism. Analysis of the *Neurospora* genomic data reveals homologues that cover every needed step for the interconversion of methionine and cysteine and for the SAM cycle (Table 36). Cystathionine is generated by cystathionine gamma-synthase (NCU08117.1; NCU05093.1; and *met-7*, NCU02430.1) from cysteine (derived as in Fig. 7) and *O*-acetyl homoserine (derived from aspartate-β-semialdehyde by homoserine dehydrogenase and homoserine *O*-acetyl transferase, *met-5*). Cystathionine β-lyase (*met-2*) then cleaves cystathionine to generate homocysteine. Methionine is generated by methionine synthase, which utilizes homocysteine and 5-methyl tetrahydrofolate as a methyl donor. An unanticipated finding is the presence of three putative methionine synthases. The known *met-8* locus is homologous to the typical eukaryotic cobalamin-independent methionine synthases (e.g., *A. nidulans MetH/D*). Two additional putative methionine synthases have the closest similarity to bacterial methionine synthases (e.g., *Rhodopseudomonas palustris*) and are also cobalamin independent. No significant matches to *S. cerevisiae, S. pombe*, animals, or higher plants were observed for these two proteins, and they may represent potential cases of horizontal gene transfer. Since *met-8* results in a phenotype of sulfur auxotrophy under typical vegetative growth, the role(s) of the bacterium-like putative methionine synthases cannot be defined at present. The 5-methyl tetrahydrofolate is supplied for methionine synthesis by 5,10-methylene tetrahydrofolate reductase, which is encoded by two homologues, *met-1* and a previously unknown gene (NCU09545.1). *met-1* would appear

TABLE 36. Homocysteine and methionine metabolism

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Cystathionine γ-synthase	2.5.1.48	08117.1	*S. pombe* SPBC1504.09c/1e-42	1e-29	1e-42	—[c]	—
Cystathionine γ-synthase	2.5.1.48	05093.1	*P. anserina* CAC6069/2e-50	1e-43	2e-29	—	—
Cystathionine γ-synthase (MET-7)	2.5.1.48	02430.1	*P. anserina* Pa5D0012/0.0	7e-92	1e-131	3e-16	1e-15
Homoserine dehydrogenase	1.1.1.3	03935.1	*S. pombe* SPBC776.03/1e-86	4e-85	1e-86	—	1e-70
Homoserine *O*-acetyltransferase (met-5)	2.3.1.31	07001.1	*A. nidulans* MetE/0.0	2e-142	9e-147	—	—
Cystathionine β-lyase (MET-2)	4.4.1.8	07987.1	*B. fuckeliana* meC/0.0	2e-97	3e-81	3e-74	1e-100
Methionine synthase (MET-8)	2.1.1.13	06512.1	*A. nidulans* MetH/D/0.0	0.0	0.0	1e-95	0.0
Methionine synthase	2.1.1.13	08434.1	*R. palustris* ZP8831/8e-44	—	—	—	—
Methionine synthase	2.1.1.13	10020.1	*R. palustris* ZP8831/8e-44	—	—	—	—
O-Acetyl-homoserine sulfhydrolase (bifunctional)	2.5.1.49	01652.1	*A. nidulans* CysA/0.0	e-141	2e-148	9e-43	1e-39
Folyl polyglutamate synthase (met-6)	6.3.2.17	00892.1	*S. cerevisiae* Met7p/4e-104	4e-104	4e-98	1e-75	3e-60
Folyl polyglutamate synthase	6.3.2.17	01337.1	*S. cerevisiae* Fo13p/5e-65	5e-65	3e-64	2e-29	4e-27
Serine hydroxymethyl transferase (for)	2.1.2.1	02274.1	*C. albicans* SHM2/0.0	0.0	0.0	4e-151	1e-153
Glycine hydroxylmethyl transferase	2.1.2.1	05805.1	*S. pombe* Shm2/3e-168	3e-164	3e-168	1e-153	3e-167
5,10-Methylene tetrahydrofolate reductase (MET-1)	4.2.1.22	07690.1	*S. pombe* MTHFR2/4e-174	3e-168	4e-174	1e-135	4e-138
5,10-Methylene tetrahydrofolate reductase	4.2.1.22	09545.1	*S. cerevisiae* Met12p/8e-143	8e-143	2e-142	3e-83	9e-94
SAM synthetase (ETH-1)	2.5.1.6	06512.1	*S. pombe* Sam1/1e-155	e-145	1e-155	2e-141	4e-118
SAM:3-amino-3-carboxylpropyl transferase	2.5.1.-	03032.1	*R. sphaeroides* btaA/2e-18	—	—	—	—
Adenosyl homocysteinase	3.3.1.1	07930.1	*S. cerevisiae* Sah1p/0.0	0.0	0.0	1e-80	5e-142
Cystathionine β-synthase	4.2.1.22	08216.1	*M. grisea* CBS1/0.0	1e-118	2e-47	5e-107	5e-49
Cystathionine γ-lyase (CYS-16)	4.4.1.1	09230.1	*A. chrysogenum* MecB/3e-178	2e-129	5e-44	4e-96	1e-65

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Values below e-10 are represented as —.

to function during typical vegetative growth, while a role for the other version of tetrahydrofolate reductase awaits determination. The balance of folate metabolism appears typical and complete (Table 36) (612).

SAM synthetase (*eth-1*) generates SAM from methionine and ATP. Subsequently, SAM is used for a wide variety of methyltransferase reactions (e.g., DNA methylation). After donating a methyl group, SAM is converted into *S*-adenosylhomocysteine. A typical array of eukaryotic methyltransferases, about twice the number found in yeasts, are represented in the *Neurospora* genome. An interesting side note is that a biosynthetically rare SAM-dependent 3-amino-3-carboxypropyltransferase of the MAPEG (membrane-associated proteins in eicosanoid and glutathionine metabolism) class is present and shows similarity to a *Rhodobacter sphaeroides* protein with no significant hits to eukaryotic proteins (Table 36) (425).

The SAM cycle can be completed by conversion of *S*-adenosylhomocysteine back to homocysteine (adenosylhomocysteinase), followed by regeneration of methionine by methionine synthase. Additionally, homocysteine can converted to cystathionine by β-cystathionine synthase. Cystathionine γ-lyase (*cys-16*) then converts the cystathionine into cysteine, thus completing the conversion of methionine into cysteine.

Additional aspects of sulfur metabolism. Glutathione metabolism has not been studied in detail in *Neurospora*. Glutathione *S*-transferases (GSTs) represent an important group of enzymes involved primarily in detoxification reactions (197). Three GSTs are of particular interest and do not show homology to yeast GSTs (Table 37). A putative microsomal GST is closest to animal and plant GSTs of that class, while a putative mitochondrial GST (NCU06494.1) is most similar to a human GST. The third predicted protein (NCU02888.1) is similar only to fungal GSTs (e.g., *Gibberella fujikuroi*).

TABLE 37. Additional aspects of sulfur metabolism

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Glutathione *S*-transferase (microsomal)	2.5.1.18	01320.1	*O. sativa* Gst/3e-15	—[c]	—	2e-12	3e-15
Glutathione *S*-transferase (mito.)	2.5.1.18	06494.1	*H. sapiens* GST13/5e-13	—	—	5e-13	—
Glutathionine *S*-transferase	2.5.1.18	02888.1	*G. fujikuroi* GST/2e-55	—	—	—	—
MET-10 (unknown function)		09311.1	*S. pombe* SPAPB18E9.01/5e-73	9e-61	5e-73	4e-54	4e-43
Thioredoxin reductase (CYS-9)	1.6.4.5	08352.1	*P. chrysogenum* TrxB/e-132	e-120	e-113	—	e-103
Thioredoxin		00598.1	*S. pombe* SPC57.08c/1e-16	1e-15	1e-16	8e-14	3e-13
Thioredoxin		06556.1	*P. anserina* Trx2/1e-27	1e-19	6e-21	1e-16	8e-113
Halotolerance PAPS phosphatase (CYS-1?)	3.1.3.7	04069.1	*S. pombe* SPCC1753.04/1e-83	2e-62	1e-83	—	4e-59
Sulfide dehydrogenase	1.8.5.-	07112.1	*A. oryzae* BAC55902/3e-175	—	7e-102	1e-78	—
Cysteine desulfurase	4.4.1.-	04636.1	*C. albicans* NFS1/0.0	—	5e-180	2e-177	1e-157
Methionine sulfoxide	1.8.4.6	100029.1	*S. pombe* SPAC30.09c/4e-41	6e-38	4e-41	2e-27	1e-29

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.
[c] Values below e-10 are represented as —.

TABLE 38. Nitrogen assimilation and regulation

NCU no.	Cloned gene	BLAST score				
		Best	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Regulatory genes						
09068.1	*nit-2*	*C. lindemuthianum* AAN65464.1; 1.00e-139	Gat1p; 9.00e-14	AAC35593.1; 1.00e-13	Mm GATA-2; 3.00e-08	None
08294.1	*nit-4*	*T. inflatum* CAB71797.1; 0.00	Tea1p; 3.00e-17	SPCC757.04; 4.00e-30	None	None
04158.1	*nmr*	*G. fujikuroi* CAA75863.1; 1.00e-154	None	None	Hs XP 293629.1; 8.00e-06	None
07669.1	*pco-1*	*A. nidulans* uaY; 0.00	Ppr1p; 5e-21	SPBC530.05; 4e-09	None	None
Structural genes						
05298.1	*nit-3*/nitrate reductase	*M. anisopliae* CAA04554.1; 0.00	Yml125cp; 3.00e-28	SPCC970.03; 4e-24	Dm CG7280-PA; 1.00e-42	At nitrate reductase; 1.00e-156
04720.1	*nit-6*/nitrite reductase	*P. nodorum* CAA08856.1; 0.00	None	None	Ag XP 306456.1; 1.00e-166	None
07205.1	Nitrate permease	*A. fumigatus* CAD28427.1; 7.00e-77	None	None	None	NP_172754.1; 3.00e-20
01816.1	*alc*/allantoicase	*S. pombe* NP_594495.1; 1.00e-104	Dal2p; 3.00e-94	Best match	Mm allantoicase; 1.00e-44	None
03350.1	*xdh*/xanthine dehydrogenase	*A. nidulans* Xdh; 0.00	None	None	Hs NP_000370.1; 0.00	At NP_195215.2; 0.00

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans* (Ce), *Drosophila melanogaster* (Dm), *Anopheles gambiae* (Ag), *Mus musculus* (Mm), or *Homo sapiens* (Hs).
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* (At) or *Oryza sativa* (Os).

A number of additional genes that are involved in routine sulfur metabolic activities and that do not show unusual homology patterns are also included in Table 37.

Components of the regulatory machinery for sulfur metabolism. The complex regulatory network involved in the control of sulfur metabolism provides a fascinating model for understanding how fungi (and other organisms) adjust to a constantly changing nutrient environment in order to maintain sustaining levels of key elements (e.g., carbon, nitrogen, phosphorous, and sulfur) (586). An important aspect of the sulfur regulatory system of *Neurospora* is the role of the F-box protein *sulfur controller-2* (scon-2) (440). F-box proteins assemble with Skp-1p, Cdc53p, and Rbx1p to form a complex known as the SCF (Skp1p/Cullin/F-box) (171). SCF complexes act as E3 ubiquitin ligases to target proteins for ubiqitin-mediated proteolysis by the proteasome (see "Proteasome" below). The SCF complex is represented in the *Neurospora* genome by SCON3 (741) as the Skp1p homolog, SCON2 as the F-box protein, NCU06224.1 as the Rbx1p (ring box) homologue, and four potential cullin components (Table 34). Additional F-box proteins, probably unrelated to sulfur metabolism, are also present in the *Neurospora* genome. Extensive searches did not reveal homologues of known sulfur regulatory proteins found in other organisms (e.g., the *sac1*, *sac2*, and *sac3* genes of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* [182]). Major unanswered regulatory questions remain with regard to the identity of the sulfur sensor and subsequent signal transduction pathway. Functional genomic studies will provide an important future means of identifying other regulatory proteins in the sulfur control system.

Nitrogen Metabolism

A basic understanding of nitrogen metabolism and its regulation exists for *Neurospora* and includes the identification and characterization of many of the genes that participate in this system (Table 38). *Neurospora* utilizes ammonia and glutamine as preferred nitrogen sources but is also capable of using many different secondary nitrogen sources (505). The use of various alternative nitrogen sources, e.g., nitrate, purines, amides, amino acids, and proteins, requires the expression of specific sets of structural genes which encode enzymes for catabolism of a particular nitrogenous source. A globally acting regulatory gene, *nit-2*, encodes a DNA binding protein, a member of the family of GATA transcription factors (522) (see "Chromatin assembly and gene regulation" above). NIT-2 acts in a positive fashion to activate the expression of structural genes of diverse nitrogen pathways under conditions of nitrogen source limitation. A major negatively acting regulatory protein, NMR (for "nitrogen metabolite repression") mediates nitrogen repression and acts by directly binding to NIT-2 and inhibiting its function (590). Activation of the genes of specific pathways requires inducers and is mediated by minor control genes. A pathway-specific gene, *nit-4*, codes for a positively acting protein with a binuclear zinc finger DNA binding motif (257, 892) (see also "Chromatin assembly and gene regulation" II). NIT-4 mediates the induction of enzymes specific for assimilation of inorganic nitrate. The regulatory genes (*nit-2*, *nmr*, and *nit-4*) and the structural genes encoding nitrate reductase (*nit-3*), nitrite reductase (*nit-6*), and allantoicase (*alc*) were cloned by complementation of mutants (258, 259, 261, 460). These genes have been extensively characterized and demonstrated to have homologues in *A. nidulans* and other filamentous fungi.

Several new genes involved in nitrogen metabolism have recently been identified by analysis of the *Neurospora* genome sequence (Table 38). The gene encoding a nitrate permease (*nit-10*), which had never been revealed by conventional genetics despite extensive work in this pathway, was identified in the *Neurospora* genome sequence and its function was demon-

TABLE 39. *Neurospora* proteasome components

Role	Subunit	*Neurospora* gene	Alias(es)	Symbol	Gene name
Catalytic	alpha-1	EAA28671, NCU10061.1	C7	*pca-1*	Proteasome catalytic alpha-1
Catalytic	alpha-2	EAA28122, NCU06764.1	Y7	*pca-2*	Proteasome catalytic alpha-2
Catalytic	alpha-3	EAA29550, NCU05942.1	Y13	*pca-3*	Proteasome catalytic alpha-3
Catalytic	alpha-4	EAA28095, NCU06440.1	PRE6	*pca-4*	Proteasome catalytic alpha-4
Catalytic	alpha-5	EAA32830, NCU05295.1	PUP2	*pca-5*	Proteasome catalytic alpha-5
Catalytic	alpha-6	EAA31656, NCU06712.1	PRE5	*pca-6*	Proteasome catalytic alpha-6
Catalytic	alpha-7	EAA35851, NCU02493.1	C1	*pca-7*	Proteasome catalytic alpha-7
Catalytic	beta-1	EAA28906, NCU09290.1	PRE3	*pcb-1*	Proteasome catalytic beta-1
Catalytic	beta-2	EAA34801, NCU08605.1	PUP1	*pcb-2*	Proteasome catalytic beta-2
Catalytic	beta-3	EAA35245, NCU03304.1	PUP3	*pcb-3*	Proteasome catalytic beta-3
Catalytic	beta-4	EAA31484, NCU01368.1	PRE1 (C11)	*pcb-4*	Proteasome catalytic beta-4
Catalytic	beta-5	EAA29213, NCU09309.1	PRE2	*pcb-5*	Proteasome catalytic beta-5
Catalytic	beta-6	EAA34540, NCU09366.1	C5	*pcb-6*	Proteasome catalytic beta-6
Catalytic	beta-7	EAA28757, NCU07365.1	PRE4	*pcb-7*	Proteasome catalytic beta-7
Regulatory	RPN1	EAA32735, NCU07721.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-1*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-1
Regulatory	RPN2	EAA28800, NCU09450.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-2*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-2
Regulatory	RPN3	EAA30401, NCU02224.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-3*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-3
Regulatory	RPN4	EAA26772, NCU01640.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-4*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-4
Regulatory	RPN5	EAA36187, NCU02650.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-5*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-5
Regulatory	RPN6	EAA27271, NCU01596.1	Non-ATPase subunit 4	*rpn-6*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-6
Regulatory	RPN7	EAA28375, NCU03972.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-7*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-7
Regulatory	RPN8	EAA27014, NCU01547.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-8*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-8
Regulatory	RPN9	EAA30559, NCU02374.1	Non-ATPase subunit 7	*rpn-9*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-9
Regulatory	RPN10	EAA36132, NCU02982.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-10*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-10
Regulatory	RPN11	EAA35130, NCU00823.1	Non-ATPase subunit 2, Pad1, Sks1	*rpn-11*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-11
Regulatory	RPN12	EAA28646, NCU10067.1	Non-ATPase subunit	*rpn-12*	Regulatory particle, non-ATPase-like-12
Regulatory	RPT1	EAA34894, NCU02840.1	AAA ATPase subunit 7, Cim5	*rpt-1*	Regulatory particle, ATPase-like-1
Regulatory	RPT2	EAA32354, NCU01224.1	AAA ATPase subunit	rpt-2	Regulatory particle, ATPase-like-2
Regulatory	RPT3	EAA30668, NCU02260.1	AAA ATPase subunit 6B, Ynt1	rpt-3	Regulatory particle, ATPase-like-3
Regulatory	RPT4	EAA29624, NCU07367.1	AAA ATPase subunit	rpt-4	Regulatory particle, ATPase-like-4
Regulatory	RPT5	EAA28255, NCU04414.1	AAA ATPase subunit 6A, Tbp1	rpt-5	Regulatory particle, ATPase-like-5
Regulatory	RPT6	EAA34118, NCU05363.1	AAA ATPase subunit 8, Sug1, Cim3	rpt-6	Regulatory particle, ATPase-like-6

strated by creation of a RIP mutant and parallel biochemical and molecular studies (272). In the purine catabolic pathway, *xdh*, which encodes xanthine dehydrogenase, was readily identified. A new gene, *pco-1*, which codes for a binuclear zinc DNA binding protein that regulates purine metabolism, was identified in the *Neurospora* genome sequence by its regions of homology to *uaY*, the corresponding factor of *A. nidulans* (T.-W. Liu and G. A. Marzluf, unpublished data). A *pco-1* RIP mutant was created; analysis of phenotypes, in combination with DNA binding studies of the expressed protein, demonstrate that PCO-1 serves as a positive activator to induce expression of multiple enzymes of the purine catabolic pathway.

It appears that it should be possible to discover most, perhaps even all, of the genes involved in nitrogen metabolism or its regulation by careful analysis of the *Neurospora* genome sequence and subsequent functional studies. Significant questions in nitrogen metabolism remain. A postulated, but unknown, factor that senses glutamine as the initial step in nitrogen repression has yet to be identified. Similarly, other proteins in the signaling pathway for nitrogen repression that may converge on NIT-2 and NMR have yet to be identified. Additional factors that control specific metabolic pathways, as well as the way in which they interact with inducers and the globally acting NIT-2 protein, remain to be explored. Investigation of these areas and similar features will clearly be enhanced by the availability of the *Neurospora* genome sequence.

Proteasome

The proteasome is one of the most complex oligomeric protein structures within the cell, and its function is the proteolysis of ubiquitin-tagged cellular proteins. Proteasomes are found within eukaryotic cells free in the cytoplasm, associated with the endoplasmic reticulum (ER), and in the nucleus. The structure and component polypeptide identities of the 26S proteasome and its 20S catalytic and 19S regulatory subunits have been studied (88). The subunits of both regulatory (285) and catalytic (327) components have been identified. The crystallographic structure of the *S. cerevisiae* proteasome has also been determined (303).

To date, none of the *Neurospora* genes encoding the subunits of the proteasome have been identified, although some proteins of the ubiquitin modification pathway have been isolated as regulatory genes in various pathways (e.g., "Sulfur metabolism", above). However, using the yeast polypeptide sequences as probes, all 14 polypeptides of the catalytic component and all 18 polypeptides of the regulatory component of the proteasome of *Neurospora* have now been identified (Table 39).

Lipids

Most work on *Neurospora* lipids has focused on understanding factors that control the synthesis and composition of the most common fatty acids and fatty acid-containing (acyl) lipids. These acyl lipids include both membrane lipids (phospholipids,

TABLE 40. Lipid metabolism

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match			
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	Animal	Plant
Fatty acid synthesis						
Acetyl-CoA carboxylase	6.4.1.2	08535.1	0.0; *E. nidulans*	0.0		
Fatty acid synthase (alpha)	2.3.1.85	07308.1	0.0; *E. nidulans*	0.0		
Fatty acid synthase (beta)	2.3.1.86	07307.1	0.0; *E. nidulans*	0.0		
Fatty acid elongase	2.3.1.41	06694.1	4e-75; *S. pombe*	4e-73		
Fatty acid desaturation						
Fatty acid hydroxylase	1.14.15.	03492.1	1e-93; *S. cerevisiae*	Best match	3e-33; *M. musculus*	8e-35; *O. sativa*
Stearoyl-CoA desaturase	1.14.99.5	05259.1	0.0; *Ajellomyces capsulatus*	8e-121		
Oleate Δ12 desaturase	1.14.99.	02209.1	e-180; *E. nidulans*	5e-1		2e-80; *S. oleracea*
Oleate Δ12 desaturase	1.14.99.	09497.1	1e-78; *A. parasiticus*	3e-1		1e-68; *S. oleracea*
Fatty acid Δ6 desaturase	1.14.19.1	02408.1	0.0; *P. anserina*	2e-3		7e-54; *T. aestivum*
Fatty acid degradation						
Multifunctional beta-oxidation protein	1.1.1.35 5.1.2. 4.2.1.17	08828.1	0.0; *Y. lipolytica*	0.0	e-141; *H. sapiens*	2e-52; *A. thaliana*
Acyl group transfer						
Glycerol-3-phosphate acyltransferase	2.3.1.15	05985.1	e-150; *S. pombe*	e-132		
Lysophosphatidic acid acyltransferase	2.3.1.-	00168.1	2e-71; *E. nidulans*	1e-44	3e-24; *M. musculus*	
Diacylglycerol acyltransferase	2.3.1.20	02665.1	2e-89; *M. ramanniana*	1e-65	3e-68; *H. sapiens*	
Diacylglycerol acyltransferase	2.3.1.20	00035.1	3e-58; *B. napus*	2e-33	2e-51; *D. melanogaster*	Best match
Phospholipid acyltransferase	2.3.1.-	02416.1	0.0; *P. anserina*	e-137		3e-52; *A. thaliana*
Sterol acyltransferase	2.3.1.43	04144.1	2e-69; *S. pombe*	7e-56		
Sterol acyltransferase	2.3.1.43	03991.1	4e-65; *S. kluyveri*	4e-79		
Serine palmitoyltransferase subunit 1	2.3.1.50	06870.1	0.0; *E. nidulans*	7e-85	4e-81; *A. gambiae*	3e-83; *A. thaliana*
Serine palmitoyltransferase subunit 2	2.3.1.50	00447.1	0.0; *E. nidulans*	e-157	e-139; *M. musculus*	e-131; *S. tuberosom*
Phospholipid synthesis						
Phosphatidylserine synthase	2.7.8.8	01141.1	e-107; *S. cerevisiae*	Best match	7e-66; *D. melanogaster*	
Phosphatidylserine synthase	2.7.8.8	02381.1	2e-76; *T. aestivum*	4e-59		Best match
Phosphatidylserine decarboxylase	4.1.1.65	01004.1	e-135; *S. pombe*	3e-96		7e-72; *A. thaliana*
Phosphatidylserine decarboxylase	4.1.1.65	03695.1	4e-94; *S. cerevisiae*	Best match	3e-52; *H. sapiens*	7e-54; *A. thaliana*
Phosphatidylserine decarboxylase	4.1.1.65	02302.1	8e-67; *B. fungorum*	3e-11		2e-21; *A. thaliana*
Phosphatidylethanolamine methyltransferase	2.1.1.17	08045.1	e-168; *S. pombe*	e-102		
Phosphatidyl-*N*-methylethanolamine methyltransferase	2.1.1.71	04699.1	8e-48; *S. cerevisiae*	Best match	3e-40; *D. rerio*	
Choline phosphotransferase	2.7.8.2	03223.1	8e-38; *S. pombe*	2e-32		1e-33; *A. thaliana*
Diacylglycerol choline/ethanolamine transferase	2.7.8.1/2	01993.1	5e-70; *S. pombe*	3e-62		3e-45; *B. napus*
CDP-alcohol transferase (probable cardiolipin synthase)	2.7.8.-	00135.1	2e-36; *D. melanogaster*	8e-29	3e-29; *M. musculus*	
Phosphatidylinositol synthase	2.7.8.11	09192.1	1e-49; *S. pombe*	2e-41	2e-42; *R. norvegicus*	
Choline kinase	2.7.1.32	03176.1	2e-58; *S. pombe*	2e-46		5e-28; *P. sativum*
Ethanolamine kinase	2.7.1.82	02726.1	2e-42; *R. norvegicus*		Best match	
Cholinephosphate cytidylyltransferase	2.7.7.15	03880.1	6e-80; *S. pombe*	1e-74		2e-59; *P. sativum*
Phosphoethanolamine cytidylyltransferase	2.7.7.14	04289.1	1e-63; *D. melanogaster*	3e-53	2e-60; *R. norevgicus*	
Inositol-3-phosphate synthase	5.5.1.4	06666.1	e-170; *T. aestivum*	e-291	e-169; *H. sapiens*	Best match
Phosphatidylcholine/-inositol exchange protein (sec14)		02263.1	e-112; *A. capsulatus*	3e-80		
Phosphatidylcholine/-inositol exchange protein (sec14)		07320.1	7e-29; *S. cerevisiae*	Best match		

sphingolipids, and sterol esters) and storage lipids (triacylglycerols). *Neurospora* is an excellent model system for studying the roles of lipids: it synthesizes a broad range of lipids de novo, its lipid composition can be influenced by culture conditions, and many mutant strains have altered lipid metabolism (514, 612). Because of these traits, the biochemistry and genetics of *Neurospora* lipids are still among the best understood of any organism; in the fungal kingdom, more extensive studies have only been done for the yeast *S. cerevisiae* (128, 181). Characteristic of *Neurospora* is the accumulation of high levels of polyunsaturated fatty acids (linoleate and α-linolenate) and triacylglycerols under appropriate conditions (184, 485). The de novo synthesis of these lipids is typical of plants and some other filamentous fungi (485, 563); *S. cerevisiae* does not synthesize detectable levels of polyunsaturates, and triacylglycerols are not as readily accumulated (181).

The major fatty acids of *Neurospora* are palmitate, stearate, oleate, linoleate, and α-linolenate; the relative proportion of these fatty acids in phospholipids and triacylglycerols is similar to that in many higher plants and is not typical of most fungi (289, 485, 825). The 16- and 18-carbon saturated fatty acids palmitate and stearate are synthesized from malonyl-CoA by a multifunctional fatty acid synthase, which consists of two subunits, α and β (219). In *S. cerevisiae*, the subunits are encoded

on different chromosomes (694); however, in *Neurospora*, the genes are adjacent to each other on the same chromosome, oriented in opposite directions (Table 40), as in *A. nidulans* (108). The *cel-1* mutant, which synthesizes only small amounts of fatty acids de novo due to impaired pantotheine binding activity of the α subunit, has been exploited extensively to study the effects of supplemental fatty acids on *Neurospora* physiology (612). The *cel-2* mutants, obtained by RIP mutation of the β subunit, are blocked in fatty acid synthesis (288). *S. cerevisiae* deletion mutants with mutations of genes for either fatty acid synthase subunit require supplemental fatty acids for growth, and deletions of genes for acetyl-CoA carboxylase (which carries out the committed step in fatty acid biosynthesis, conversion of acetyl-CoA to malonyl-CoA) are lethal (181). A few predicted *Neurospora* proteins have homology to proteins carrying out individual enzymatic activities of fatty acid synthases (Table 40). Some of these proteins (for example, that encoded by NCU000563) are likely to be involved in mitochondrial β-oxidation or in the minor amount of fatty acid synthesis that takes place in mitochondria (528), which, similarly to bacterial cells, utilize individual enzymes to carry out fatty acid biosynthesis. Some seven other predicted proteins can be identified as probable polyketide synthases. Polyketides, common secondary metabolites in filamentous fungi, are synthesized by a pathway that resembles fatty acid biosynthesis (348). Although a polyketide synthase synthesizes polyunsaturated fatty acids de novo in a few organisms (842), biochemical studies indicate that *Neurospora*, like higher plants and other fungi that synthesize polyunsaturated fatty acids, derives its polyunsaturates from stearate and oleate precursors utilizing a phospholipid substrate (41, 289).

A desaturase first converts stearoyl-CoA to oleoyl-CoA (41), as in other fungi and animals (563). Membrane-bound Δ12 and Δ15 desaturases carry out the final two consecutive desaturation steps, to linoleate and α-linolenate, respectively, after oleate has become incorporated into phosphatidylcholine (41), the major phospholipid in *Neurospora* and most other eukaryotes. The relative levels of α-linolenate, particularly in phospholipids, are affected by many factors, including growth temperature, developmental stage, and the circadian clock (612). Regulation of the desaturase genes is therefore of interest. *Neurospora* has at least three loci that control formation of oleate (612); however, a single candidate gene for a stearoyl-CoA desaturase has been identified based on homology, and in BLAST searches the sequence appears to be enriched in an EST library from sequences expressed during the evening phase of the circadian cycle (900). In common with the *S. cerevisiae* protein (588), the *Neurospora* enzyme contains a cytochrome *b* sequence. Membrane-bound desaturases have been best characterized in higher plants, most extensively in *A. thaliana* (60); to date, only a few fungal desaturases have been identified, and they form different polyunsaturates, generally in the Δ6 fatty acid series (including γ-linolenate). The highest homologies of candidate *Neurospora* proteins to membrane-bound desaturase sequences are to fungal Δ12 desaturases (which form linoleate) and to a putative fungal desaturase that itself has highest homology to a Δ6 sphingolipid desaturase (Table 40). In plants, Δ6, Δ12, and Δ15 desaturases and hydroxylases have high homology (107, 516); given that other fungal Δ15 desaturases have not been identified and that *Neurospora* does not synthesize detectable levels of Δ6 fatty acids, it is likely that either the putative Δ6 or one of the Δ12 desaturase sequences actually encodes a Δ15 desaturase, which would form α-linolenate. If, indeed, *Neurospora* does contain two Δ12 desaturase genes, this could account for the fact that known mutants are only partially blocked in the synthesis of polyunsaturated fatty acids (612). In *Neurospora*, longer-chain fatty acids are almost exclusively the 18- to 24-carbon 2-hydroxy fatty acids found in sphingolipids (1, 514); a sequence with homology to fatty acid hydroxylases and another with homology to fatty acid elongases have also been identified (Table 40).

Lipid composition (both fatty acid composition and relative proportion of individual lipid classes) has many possible points of control. Membrane lipid composition is particularly important because it influences fluidity and related physical properties important to membrane function (563). Most acyl lipids can be synthesized through multiple routes, and modified by exchange of acyl groups (563). Degradative pathways are also important for control of lipid composition as well as for fatty acid utilization; many products of phospholipases and other lipases are also important signaling molecules (see "Calcium signaling" below). In addition to mitochondrial proteins probably involved in β-oxidation, *Neurospora* contains an inducible multifunctional peroxisomal β-oxidation protein (248) and many lipase candidates (see "Extracellular digestion" above). Most of the complex biochemical pathways involved in synthesis, remodeling, and turnover of membrane and storage lipids in *Neurospora* have not been well characterized. However, genes homologous to those encoding many enzymes involved in these processes in other organisms have been identified in the *Neurospora* genome database (Table 40). As expected, given the importance of acyl group transfer in these processes, the genome contains several candidate genes for acyltransferases, including glycerol-3-phosphate acyltransferase and lysophosphatidic acid acyltransferase, which carry out the two acylation steps leading to the synthesis of CDP-diacylglycerol and diacylglycerol (the precursors for the synthesis of phospholipids and triacylglycerols), genes representing two families of diacylglycerol acyltransferases, which form triacylglycerols, and genes for both subunits of serine palmitoyltransferase, which catalyzes the committed step for synthesis of sphingolipids.

The genome also includes candidate genes encoding a set of enzymes in the major pathway of phosphatidylcholine synthesis (two for phosphatidylserine synthase, three for phosphatidylserine decarboxylase [phosphatidylethanolamine synthase], and one each for phosphatidylethanolamine methyltransferase and phosphatidylmonomethylethanolamine methyltransferase). One of the phosphatidylserine synthase sequences includes a domain homologous to phospholipase D, and one of the phosphatidylserine decarboxylase sequences includes a domain homologous to protein kinase C. In addition, the genome includes candidate sequences for enzymes in the minor pathway of phosphatidylethanolamine and phosphatidylcholine synthesis via the CDP-alcohols (128, 181, 563). A similar pathway is used for synthesis of phosphatidylserine, phosphatidylinositol, and phosphatidylglycerol. A total of six CDP-alcohol transferase gene homologues, the same number as in *S. cerevisiae* (128, 588), are identifiable. Although the CDP-

alcohol pathway is the major pathway in plants and animals (563), in *Neurospora* it is a minor pathway, except in mutants impaired in the methylation pathway such as the choline-requiring *chol-1* and *chol-2* mutants, which are blocked at the final steps leading to phosphatidylcholine formation (612). Another mutant, the *inl* mutant, requires inositol and is blocked in the formation of *myo*-inositol-l-phosphate, the rate-limiting step in the synthesis of both phosphatidylinositol and sphingolipids (612). All three mutants, the *chol-1*, *chol-2*, and *inl* mutants, have altered phospholipid composition and abnormal morphology at suboptimal levels of the growth supplement (612). In *S. cerevisiae*, regulation of the homologues of these genes and *sec14*, which encodes a phosphatidylcholine/phosphatidylinositol transfer protein, are key points for control of membrane lipid composition (128). Two genes in *Neurospora* have homology to *sec14* (Table 40). Some enzymes and pathways in *S. cerevisiae* are specialized for cytoplasmic versus mitochondrial phospholipid synthesis (128, 181), consistent with a need for duplication of function in *Neurospora* as well. However, in *Neurospora*, three phosphatidylserine decarboxylase homologues are present, as in *A. thaliana* (60), while *S. cerevisiae* contains only two (128, 181). The reason for this is unclear, but one reason for apparent duplication of function may be a need for one enzyme that preferentially uses polyunsaturated fatty acids (822).

Over the past 15 years, the amenability of two model systems, *S. cerevisiae* and *A. thaliana*, to genetic and molecular studies has been exploited for systematic identification and characterization of genes involved in lipid metabolism, leading to a wealth of literature and a more complete understanding of the roles of lipids in these and other organisms. The diversity of *Neurospora* lipids and the well-studied effects of various developmental and environmental factors on their composition suggest an excellent opportunity for new insights from studies of this organism and productive future comparative genomics studies.

Protein Glycosylation, Secretion, and Endocytosis

N-linked protein glycosylation (dolichol) pathway. Most proteins present in the fungal cell wall are glycoproteins, and some of these are enzymes involved in structural modifications of the wall required for growth, morphogenesis, and nutrition. In addition, glycoproteins bear the most significant antigenic determinants of fungal cells (668). The biosynthesis of N-linked polysaccharides is rather complex and involves multiple steps. Thus, identification of the relevant components and determination of the overall degree of conservation of the pathway is an important advance in establishing the ability to structurally and functionally dissect the glycosylation process in *Neurospora*.

N glycosylation involves the assembly and transfer of oligosaccharide-P-P-dolichol, which is then processed and forms an N-glycosidic bond with one or more specific Asn residues of an acceptor protein emerging from the luminal surface of the membrane of the endoplasmic reticulum (ER). The commonality of glycoproteins throughout evolution suggests the presence of highly conserved components of the multistep process involved in glycoprotein biosynthesis. Hence, it is not surprising that the key elements of this pathway are present in *Neurospora*, even though some components of this pathway were previously not detected, most probably due to the technical shortcomings of heterologous probing (902).

Burda and Aebi (116) reviewed the dolichol pathway of N-linked glycosylation and suggested that N-linked glycosylation in eukaryotes and in archaea have a common evolutionary origin. The *S. cerevisiae* dolichol pathway was used as a basis for comparison while scanning the *Neurospora* genome for similar components. A very high degree of conservation was found in the machinery involved in the stepwise production of the core oligosaccharide $Glc_3Man_9GlcNAc_2$. However, the en bloc transfer of the core oligosccharide catalyzed by the ER-resident enzyme *N*-oligosaccharyltransferase (OST) complex appears to be more streamlined in *Neurospora* (Fig. 8; Table 41). This is evident on the basis of the apparent absence of a good match to the *S. cerevisiae* Ost4p and Ost5p proteins in the *Neurospora* sequence database (homologues of these proteins are also not found in the *M. grisea* genome sequence [http://www-genome.wi.mit.edu]). Interestingly, a similar degree and pattern of streamlining of this part of the pathway is also evident in the human OST complex. In *S. pombe*, there is an apparent homologue to Ost4p but not to Ost5p. Even though these differences may have evolutionary significance, it should be noted that Ost4p and Ost5p are very short proteins (36 and 86 amino acids, respectively), a feature that may impose limitations on the efficacy of the standard BLAST-based searches.

Apart from evolutionary implications, the structural similarity of the individual components, as well as the fact that the two major modules (oligosaccharide production and transfer complexes) are highly conserved, also has practical implications. For example, it is clear that much of the success in the harnessing of filamentous fungi for heterologous expression of proteins (383) has stemmed from the presence of proper post-translational protein modification processes, including glycosylation.

Secretory and endocytic pathways. The high elongation rates and high secretory capacities observed in filamentous fungi pose special requirements on their endocytic/exocytotic pathways. Small GTPases of the Rab/Ypt and ARF branches of the Ras superfamily play central roles during secretory and endocytic trafficking. ARF subfamily proteins are involved in the formation of carrier vesicles from the donor organelle, while Rab proteins are required for vesicle targeting and fusion with the acceptor organelle (140, 187). Due to their high specificity for a given transport step, these proteins can be used as markers to monitor the different trafficking routes that are present in *Neurospora* and unicellular yeasts (Table 42) (304).

The *S. cerevisiae* secretory pathway is defined by the Rab proteins Ypt1p, Sec4p, and the paralogues Ypt31p/32p, while Ypt6p, Ypt7p, and the paralogues Ypt51p/52p/53p regulate the endocytic pathway (Table 42; Fig. 9). These proteins represent the minimal set of Rab-type GTPases present in all fungi examined. Deletion of any of the Rab genes of the secretory pathway is lethal in *S. cerevisiae*, *C. albicans*, and *S. pombe*, while mutations in the endocytic pathway result in viable *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* mutants. In addition to this minimal set, *Neurospora* and other filamentous fungi possess Rab proteins that are not present in unicellular yeasts but do exist in mammals, implying that the more complex growth behavior also requires more complex organization of the ve-

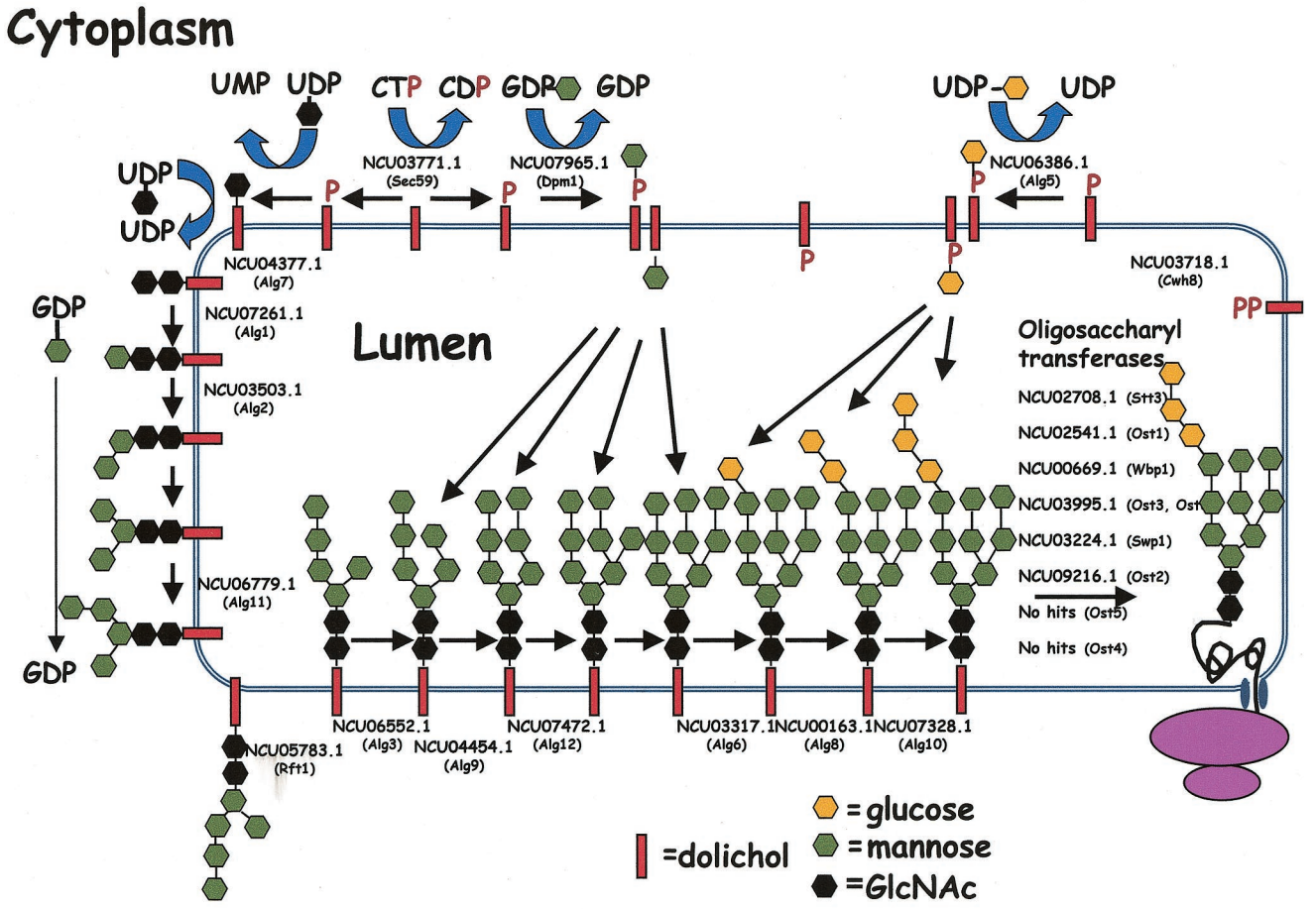


FIG. 8. *Neurospora* dolichol pathway. The mechanism for sequential glycosylation of proteins in the ER is shown. *S. cerevisiae* homologues are presented in parentheses. GlcNAc, *N*-acetylglucosamine. Modified with permission from Markus Aebi (personal communication, 2003)

sicular transport system. Filamentous fungi are known for their high secretory capacity, and this may have required an expansion in the number of the secretion-related GTPases. In addition to an Ypt1p orthologue, *Neurospora* contains a Rab2-related protein that is likely to function in the transport from endoplasmic reticulum to the Golgi apparatus. Surprisingly, in contrast to yeasts, deletion of *srgA* (the orthologue of Sec4p) was not lethal in *A. niger* (636). Also, *srgA* did not complement the *S. cerevisiae sec-4* defect, arguing for differences in the organization of the secretory pathway between filamentous fungi and yeasts that are not apparent at the genome level. The *A. niger srgA* phenotype further suggested that two different secretory routes might exist: a major SrgA/Sec4 dependent route for the constitutive transport of cell wall proteins and a second inducible pathway that is less dependent on SrgA function.

Endocytosis provides a mechanism for plasma membrane proteins and lipids, and extracellular molecules, to be internalized by cells. It is generally regarded as an essential process of eukaryotic cells serving many functions, including recycling of membrane proteins and lipids, removal of membrane proteins and lipids for degradation, and the uptake of signal molecules. Endocytosis has been well characterized in *S. cerevisiae* (276)

TABLE 41. *Neurospora* oligosaccharyl transferase complex components

Enzyme	NCU no.	BLAST match				
		Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Oligosaccharyltransferase subunit	02708.1	*S. cerevisiae* Stt3/0.00	0.00	4e-25	0.00; *C. elegans*	0.00
Dolichyl-diphosphooligosaccharide protein glycosyltransferase	02541.1	*H. sapiens* Rib1/3e-49	e-44	6e-45	3e-49; *H. sapiens*	2e-52
Dolichyl-diphosphooligosaccharide protein glycotransferase	00669.1	*S. pombe* 7e-55	9e-43	7e-55	3e-48; *C. elegans*	8e-46
Oligosaccharyl transferase delta subunit	03224.1	*H. sapiens* QPCT/2e-44	2e-47	2e-54	2e-44; *H. sapiens*	No match
Oligosaccharyl transferase gamma subunit	03995.1	*R. norvegicus* AIG2/6e-26	8e-23	No match	5e-25; *H. sapiens*	3e-7
Oligosaccharyl transferase epsilon subunit	09216.1	*H. sapiens* DAD1/5e-26	4e-12	2e-15	5e-26; *H. sapiens*	2e-13

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*.

TABLE 42. Distribution and proposed role of transport-related small GTPases[a]

Neurospora[b] protein	Proposed transport role	*S. cerevisiae*	Mammals
Rab proteins			
Minimal set required in all fungi			
NCU08477.1	ER–GA, IGA, GA–ER	Ypt1p[c]	Rab1
NCU06404.1	LGA–PM	Sec4p[c]	Rab8
NCU01532.1	IGA, LGA–PM?	Ypt31/32p[c]	Rab11
NCU05234.1	IGA, LGA–LE, LE–LGA	Ypt6p[c]	Rab6
NCU03711.1	LE–V	Ypt7p[c]	Rab7
NCU00895.1, NCU06410.1	PM–EE, EE–LE	Ypt51/52/53p[c]	Rab5
Specific for *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe*			
	?	Ypt10p	
	?	Ypt11p	
	EE–LE, LE–V		Rab7
Lost in *S. cerevisiae*, but present in *S. pombe*, filamentous fungi and animals			
NCU00889.1	EE–PM		Rab4
Present in filamentous fungi and animals, but not *S. cerevisiae*			
NCU01647.1	ER–GA, GA–ER		Rab2
NCU01453.1	PM–EE?, EE–PM?		Rab18?
NCU08271.1 (unusually long protein)	PM–EE, EE–LE		Rab5
ARF/ARF-like proteins			
Minimal set required in all fungi			
NCU08340.1	GA–ER, IGA, LGA, PM	Arf1/2p[c]	Arf1
NCU08989.1	LGA	Arl1p[c]	Arl1
NCU00333.1	LGA	Arl3p[c]	Arl3
NCU00218.1	?	Arf3p (=Arl2p)[c]	Arl2
NCU00381.1	ER–GA	Sar1p[c]	Sar1
Present in filamentous fungi and animals, but not *S. cerevisiae*			
NCU07173.1	PM–EE		Arf6
NCU08618.1	?		Hypothetical protein

[a] Abbreviations: GA, Golgi apparatus; LGA, late Golgi apparatus; IGA, intra-Golgi transport; PM, plasma membrane; ER, endoplasmic reticulum; EE, early endosome; LE, late endosome; V, vacuole.
[b] Orthologues are also present in *M. grisea* and *A. fumigatus*.
[c] Orthologues are also present in *S. pombe* and *C. albicans*.

but is still considered controversial for filamentous fungi. Nevertheless, there is a growing body of evidence for endocytosis occurring in filamentous fungi, and particularly *Neurospora* (644).

The *Neurospora* genome database was searched for homologues of 29 key proteins involved in endocytosis in *S. cerevisiae*. Each of these proteins was highly similar to one or more predicted proteins in the *Neurospora* genome (644). These

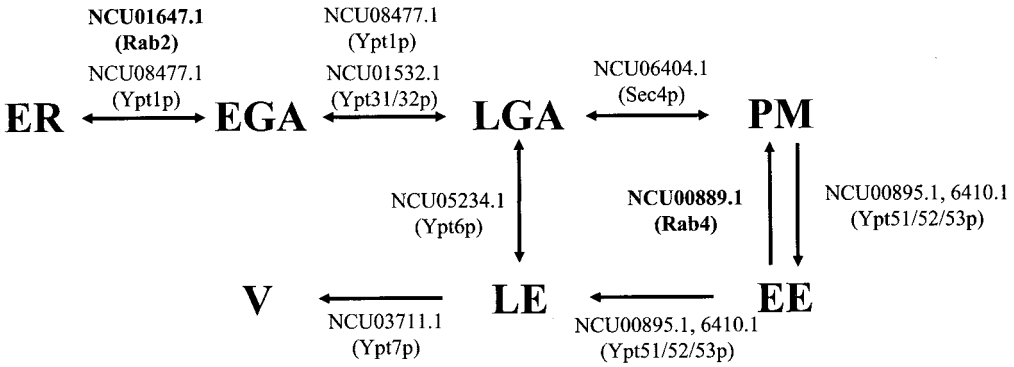


FIG. 9. Proteins of the secretory pathway. *Neurospora* predicted proteins homologous to those involved in the various steps of protein sorting to membranous organelles are shown. Abbreviations: EGA, early Golgi apparatus; LGA, late Golgi apparatus; PM, plasma membrane; V, vacuole; LE, late endosome, and EE, early endosome. NCU numbers for putative Rab proteins are indicated using boldface type.

TABLE 43. Proteins involved in endocytosis in *Neurospora*

NCU no.	BLAST match				
	Best overall match in other organisms	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
10073.1	7e-23 *H. sapiens* cervical SH3P7	2e-11	1e-16	7e-23	8e-04
07989.1	8e-54 *A. thaliana* clathrin coat assembly protein AP17	1e-34	2e-49	2e-44	8e-54
07171.1	1e-167 *S. cerevisiae* actin-like protein ACT2	1e-167	1e-166	1e-153	1e-129
01756.1	1e-158 *S. pombe* actin-like protein 3	1e-154	1e-158	1e-121	1e-124
02510.1	0.0 *S. pombe* clathrin heavy chain	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
04115.1	3e-24 *S. pombe* clathrin light chain	5e-09	3e-24	6e-06	4e-03
09808.1	0.0 *S. cerevisiae* Dnm1p	0.0	0.0	1e-157	1e-163
04100.1	0.0 *A. nidulans* VpsA	0.0	0.0	1e-149	1e-158
01255.1	1e-143 *S. pombe* dynamin-related protein	1e-137	1e-143	5e-47	1e-51
06347.1	1e-116 *A. nidulans* SAGA	1e-34	9e-63	8e-20	3e-06
04783.1	1e-32 *H. sapiens* ENTH domain of epsin	6e-31	2e-30	1e-32	7e-26
03298.1	1e-162 *S. pombe* synaptojanin-like protein	1e-146	1e-162	6e-77	4e-36
03792.1	4e-44 *C. elegans* synaptojanin UNC-26A	6e-39	2e-43	4e-44	2e-38
00896.1	1e-125 *S. cerevisiae* RSD1 (SAC1)	1e-125	1e-109	1e-90	2e-65
01330.1	3e-75 *H. sapiens* KIAA0966 protein	4e-51	2e-51	3e-75	2e-43
07438.1	2e-61 *A. thaliana* putative protein	3e-36	2e-34	9e-10	2e-61
02111.1	0.0 *A. nidulans* myosin 1 myoA	0.0	0.0	0.0	1e-135
06397.1	4e-29 *S. pombe* profilin	2e-22	4e-29	2e-14	7e-13
06171.1	7e-71 *S. cerevisiae* Pan1p	7e-71	3e-53	6e-16	3e-35
06777.1	2e-08 *S. cerevisiae* Pep12 p	2e-08	4e-05	2e-04	2e-07
06397.1	5e-29 *S. pombe* profilin	2e-22	5e-29	3e-14	No hits
01069.1	4e-96 *S. pombe* Hob3	6e-70	4e-96	2e-15	No hits
04637.1	2e-89 *S. pombe* RVS167 homologue	5e-83	2e-89	8e-10	8e-07
02978.1	3e-17 *S. cerevisiae* Sla1p	3e-17	9e-16	7e-06	6e-14
01956.1	0.0 *Y. lipolytica* SLA2-like protein	5e-75	4e-95	3e-42	9e-14
04119.1	4e-38 *S. pombe* t-SNARE complex subunit	3e-26	4e-38	2e-22	3e-19
06192.1	0.0 *A. nidulans* VpsB	1e-122	1e-148	1e-148	1e-117
06410.1	2e-61 *S. cerevisiae* Ypt51p	2e-61	6e-46	7e-51	2e-46
00895.1	5e-68 *S. pombe* Ypt5 protein	3e-52	5e-68	1e-61	2e-55
01523.1	2e-83 *D. melanogaster* Rab11	No match	1e-75	2e-83	1e-77

[a] *Bos taurus*, *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Homo sapiens*, *Mus musculus*, or *Rattus norvegieus*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*.

results strongly suggest that *Neurospora* possesses the complex protein machinery required to conduct endocytosis and that this machinery is well conserved in both budding yeast and filamentous fungi. This hypothesis is supported by experiments that have shown that the membrane-selective markers of endocytosis, FM4-64 and FM1-43, are internalized by *Neurospora* hyphae in an energy-dependent manner (239, 336, 643, 795). Sequences of the 29 *Neurospora* endocytic proteins were then used to search for homologues in budding and fission yeast, animal, and *A. thaliana* genomes (Table 43). The highest homology was found to endocytic proteins in *S. pombe* (Table 43; Fig. 10). In a comparison with just animals and plants, 68% of the proteins showed higher homology to animal homologues, while 32% were better matches to plant homologues.

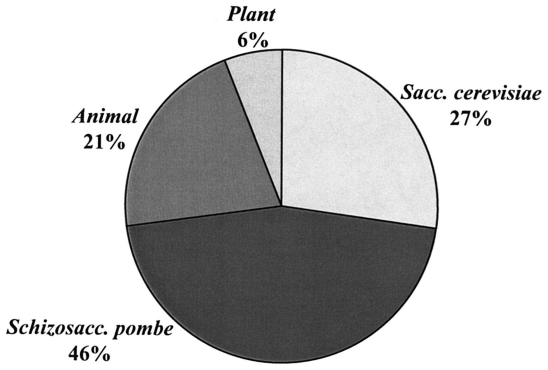


FIG. 10. *Neurospora* endocytosis proteins. The percentage of *Neurospora* proteins with the greatest homology to proteins in *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, animals, and plants is shown.

The analysis of the different coat complexes and adaptors required for the generation of vesicles from various membrane compartments revealed significant differences in the vesicular transport system in *Neurospora* and *S. cerevisiae*. All components that constitute the core COPI, COPII, and clathrin complexes are highly conserved in *Neurospora*, but, interestingly, the *Neurospora* genome encodes an additional pair of proteins corresponding to the large subunit of the AP-1 adaptor complex (NCU01992.1, γ-subunit; NCU04404.1, β-subunit) that are not found in *S. cerevisiae* but are present in mammals (89, 90, 420). The functional significance of this duplication is unknown. Clathrin-coated vesicles and pits, which are commonly visualized with the electron microscope in animal and plant cells, are often indicative of clathrin-mediated endocytosis. However, there is no ultrastructural evidence for their occurrence in fungal cells, including those of *N. crassa* (644). Nevertheless, both heavy- and light-chain clathrin and a clathrin coat assembly protein are present in *Neurospora* (Table 43). Clathrin-coated vesicles are also involved in other parts of the vesicle trafficking network of eukaryotic cells. Whether clathrin-mediated endocytosis occurs in *N. crassa* or other filamentous fungi is, as yet, unclear.

An indirect route through the late endosomal compartment and back to the Golgi apparatus functions to recycle plasma membrane components in yeast. The high growth rate of *Neurospora* places a much higher demand on the recycling of material toward the growing tip (643), and several proteins that function in this recycling step have been identified. Homologues of mammalian Rab4p and ARF6 are probably acting during the transport from early endosomes to the plasma membrane. Interestingly, ARF6 function is thought to be linked to Rac (which is absent from yeasts) in vertebrate cells (587). Sequence analysis of NCU001453.1 showed that this protein is distantly related to Rab18p proteins, which are involved in the recycling to the plasma membrane, but also has significant homology to Sec4p. Therefore, this protein may act in the late secretory pathway, perhaps in parallel with Sec4. Finally, NCU08271.1 and NCU08618.1 encode unusually long proteins with homology to Rab5p and a hypothetical but highly conserved ARF that is found in mammalian cells.

ENVIRONMENTAL SENSING

Filamentous fungi are able to grow in more diverse environments than yeasts and presumably are confronted with a wider variety of environmental stimuli. Therefore, it is expected that this group of organisms should possess an extensive array of sensing and signaling capabilities. Analysis of genes implicated in signal transduction and stress responses demonstrates that *Neurospora* possesses classes of sensing molecules not found in the two sequenced yeasts. The expansion of upstream signaling proteins is often coupled with a conserved core of downstream components, suggesting the presence of extensive networking and/or new signaling interactions not found in *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*.

Major Signal Transduction Pathways

Two-component regulatory systems. Two-component signal transduction systems are minimally composed of two proteins: a sensor histidine kinase and a response regulator (sometimes called a receiver) (600). The histidine kinase is autophosphorylated in an ATP-dependent manner on a conserved histidine residue, and this autophosphorylation activity is regulated by an environmental signal sensed by the kinase. Stimuli include osmolarity, nutrient levels, oxygen levels, cellular redox status, and light. Phosphate transfer occurs from the histidine kinase to a conserved aspartate residue in the response regulator. This differential phosphorylation of the response regulator results in an altered cellular response such as activation of enzyme activity, modulation of transcription, or altered protein-protein interactions. Two-component signal transduction pathways are extensively used to mediate prokaryotic signaling events. In recent years it has been discovered that these signaling systems are also found in eukaryotes, including plants, yeasts, filamentous fungi, and slime molds (679, 758, 857). Their presence has not yet been demonstrated in mammals, and since some two-component systems are involved in virulence responses in fungi, they present attractive antifungal targets.

Histidine kinase (HK) and response regulator (RR) domains can be easily recognized in proteins by using sequence alignments (600). The HK domain contains several conserved sequence elements, including the H box, which is the site of autophosphorylation, and the N, G_1, F, and G_2 boxes, which mediate binding of ATP, as shown by the recent structures of two bacterial HK domains (79, 80, 793). As with most signal transduction proteins, the HK and RR domains are modular; that is, they can be combined in various arrangements with each other and with other protein domains to yield the desired signaling protein.

A more complex version of the two-component pathway is the phosphorelay. In a phosphorelay system, the sensor is typically a "hybrid" HK, containing both HK and RR domains. In this pathway, there are two layers of His-to-Asp phosphotransfer. The sensor autophosphorylates in response to a signal, and the phosphate is subsequently transferred to the aspartate of its own response regulator domain. Transfer of the phosphate from the sensor aspartate to the histidine of a separate Hpt (histidine phosphotransfer domain) protein follows. The phosphate is then ultimately transferred to another aspartate in a separate response regulator, resulting in a His-Asp-His-Asp phosphorelay. It has been speculated that the additional phosphotransfer steps allow for more complex regulation of signaling events in a cell, since there are more opportunities to modulate phosphorylation activity. In addition, multiple HK inputs can be channeled into common downstream signaling proteins (Hpt and RR). This scenario is reminiscent of multiple receptor inputs into a single HK in bacterial chemotaxis.

Interestingly, although the hybrid kinases comprise only a small fraction of the sensor kinases found in prokaryotes, they are the major form found in eukaryotes. Experimental confirmation of the phosphorelay system has been obtained for some of these systems, but it is only inferred in others. The best-characterized example of a eukaryotic phosphorelay is the SLN1-YPD1-SSK1 system that regulates the HOG1 mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK) cascade in *S. cerevisiae* (624, 626). Sln1p is a transmembrane hybrid HK whose phosphorylation is regulated in response to changes in extracellular osmolarity, although the actual signal sensed remains unknown. Under conditions of low osmolarity, the Sln1p HK autophosphorylates on its histidine residue and transfers this phosphate to its RR domain. The phosphate is subsequently transferred to the histidine of the Hpt called Ypd1p. Finally, the phosphate is transferred to the aspartate of an RR domain of Ssk1p. It is the phosphorylated form of Ssk1p that is unable to activate the MAPKKKs Ssk2/22p. Ssk2/22p are a pair of redundant MAPKKKs that activate the MAPKK, Pbs2p, which ultimately regulates the Hog1p MAPK. Under conditions of increased osmolarity, Sln1p is not phosphorylated; hence, there is no phospho transfer to Ypd1p and Ssk1p. The unphosphorylated form of Ssk1p is able to activate Ssk2/22 and ultimately Hog1p, which then modulates transcription to allow glycerol synthesis in the cell. Sln1p also mediates a phosphorelay to a second response regulator in the cell, Skn7p. Skn7p regulation by Sln1p results in control of expression from of a *lacZ* reporter construct that contains an Mcm1p binding site in its promoter (473, 891). The physiological relevance of this has yet to be determined. However, the Skn7p response regulator is able to mediate responses to oxidative stress independent of its role in the phosphorelay with Sln1p (435, 637).

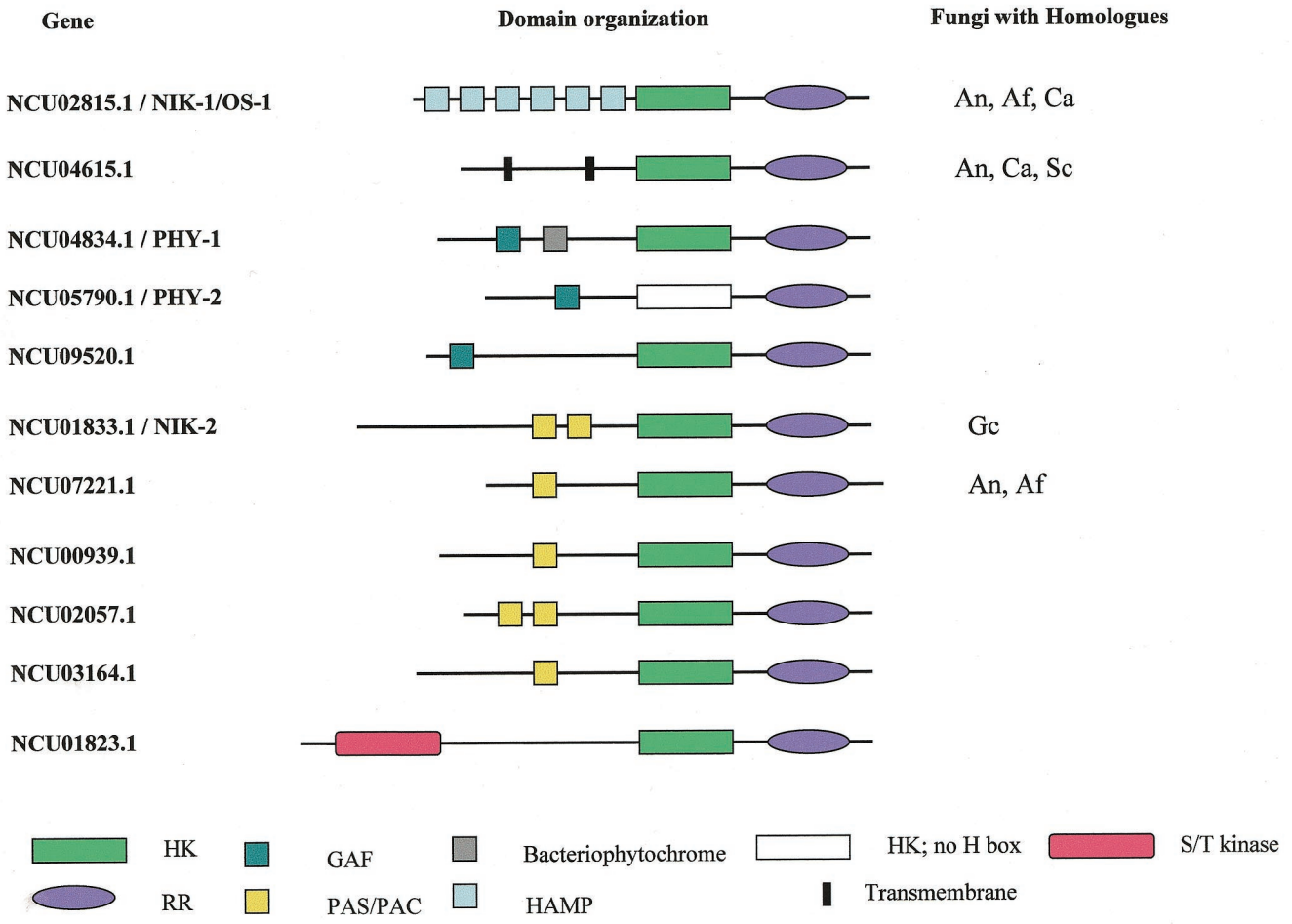


FIG. 11. Domain organization of *Neurospora* HKs. Abbreviations: An, *A. nidulans;* Af, *A. fumigatus;* Ca, *C. albicans;* Sc, *S. cerevisiae;* Gc, *Glomerella cingulata*. Note that assignment of the total number of PAS/PAC domains in the relevant proteins is somewhat subjective, since it depends on the threshold values used during BLAST analyses.

The genome sequence of *Neurospora* reveals that it has 11 putative HK containing proteins, all of them hybrid kinases (Fig. 11). Only one of these (NCU04615.1) is predicted to span the membrane and appears to be most similar to Sln1p from *S. cerevisiae* and TcsB from *A. nidulans*. Two of the HKs have been previously characterized. Nik-1/Os-1 (NCU02815.1) has been shown to play a role in hyphal development (13, 695). Deletion mutants exhibit multiple morphological defects including aberrant hyphal development and reduced conidiation. These defects become exacerbated when cells are grown in media of high osmolarity; this may be the result of a defective cell wall structure. Nik-1/Os-1 has a homologue, Cos-1, in the opportunistic pathogen *C. albicans*, where it plays a role in hyphal development under various conditions on solid surfaces (14). Cos-1 also plays a role in virulence (704). Nik-2 (NCU01833.1) is a hybrid HK that also contains a PAS domain, which suggests that it may be involved in redox or light sensing (783) (see also "Photobiology and circadian rhythms" below). However, *nik-2* deletion mutants exhibit no obvious phenotype when grown under a variety of conditions (L. Alex and M. Simon, unpublished results).

Interestingly, two of the HK proteins appear to be light sensors. NCU05790.1 and NCU04834.1 contain domains common to plant phytochromes and bacteriophytochromes, respectively (see "Photobiology and circadian rhythms" below). Deletion of these genes and their respective phenotypes is currently under investigation. Although there is no evidence that *Neurospora* growth and development are sensitive to red light, the presence of these two genes suggests that this may need to be readdressed.

There is also an HK that is similar to Fos-1 from *A. fumigatus* and TcsA from *A. nidulans*. These HKs play a role in conidiation in their respective species, but the phenotypes are slightly different (627, 834). The remaining 7 of the 11 *Neurospora* HKs have some similarity to other known HK sequences; however, the function of these HKs remains to be elucidated.

A comparison of HK numbers among a variety of fungi shows that the filamentous fungi have a larger complement of these proteins than any of the sequenced yeasts or *C. albicans*. *S. cerevisiae* has only 1 HK, Sln1p; *S. pombe* has 3 HKs, Mak1, Mak2, and Mak3; *C. albicans* has 3 HKs, Chk1, CaNik1/Cos-1; and CaSln1; and *Neurospora* has 11 HKs (269). Sln1p homologues appear in *S. cerevisiae*, *C. albicans*, and *Neurospora* but are absent from *S. pombe*. The three HKs from *S. pombe* do not have good homologues in *Neurospora*, *S. cerevisiae*, or *C. albicans*.

The downstream components of two-component pathways are also present in *Neurospora*. There is one Hpt protein (NCU01489.1) that is most similar to *S. pombe* Spy1/*S. cerevisiae* Ypd1p. Two response regulators are present; NCU01895.1 and NCU02413.1. These are most similar to *S. pombe* Mcs4 (*S. cerevisiae* Ssk1p) and *S. pombe* Prr1 (*S. cerevisiae* Skn7p), respectively. The conservation of a few downstream signaling elements, i.e., the Hpt and RR proteins, suggests that these proteins may act to integrate multiple signaling inputs from the many HKs to evoke the proper cellular response. Alternatively, some of the HKs may not act through phosphorelays. These various possibilities await testing.

Heterotrimeric G proteins. Seven-transmembrane helix, G-protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) are used to detect diverse environmental stimuli in eukaryotes (198). GPCRs regulate the activity of second messengers through their interaction with heterotrimeric G proteins (562). A heterotrimeric G protein consists of a Gα subunit, which binds and hydrolyzes GTP, and a tightly associated Gβ and Gγ subunit. Ligand binding to the GPCR leads to exchange of bound GDP for GTP on the Gα subunit and to dissociation of the heterotrimer into Gα-GTP and Gβγ units. Gα-GTP and Gβγ can both interact with effectors to generate changes in cellular physiology and development.

Prior to the completion of the genome sequence, the total number of G-protein subunits in a filamentous fungal species was not known. This analysis (Table 44). showed that *Neurospora* possesses more heterotrimeric Gα subunits than do budding and fission yeasts (three versus two) but the same number of Gβ and Gγ genes (one each) (Fig. 12). Previous work has demonstrated that these subunits are important for hyphal growth, conidiation, female fertility, and stress responses in *Neurospora* (37, 369, 406, 873).

It has recently been shown that protein "mimics" for Gβ (Gpb1p and Gpb2p) and Gγ (Gpg1p) subunits in *S. cerevisiae* are coupled to the Gpa2p Gα protein and regulate filamentous growth in this organism (314). The two Gβ mimics each contain seven Kelch repeats and may assume a tertiary structure similar to the β-propeller of Gβ proteins. However, analysis of the *Neurospora* genome sequence did not reveal any proteins with seven Kelch repeats or with high similarity to either the Gβ or Gγ mimics.

Analysis of the genome sequence shows that *Neurospora* possesses at least 10 predicted seven-transmembrane helix proteins that are potential GPCRs (Fig. 12). These proteins fall into five families: microbial opsins, pheromone receptors, glucose sensors, nitrogen sensors, and a novel class, not previously identified in fungi. The first class consists of an opsin (*nop-1*) and an opsin-related protein (*orp-1*) that were identified during prior EST projects (78); this family has three members in *S. cerevisiae* (Hsp30p, Yro2p and Mrh1p) (78, 297, 592, 861). In the second family are two predicted pheromone receptors, similar to *S. cerevisiae* α-factor and **a**-factor pheromone receptors (reviewed in reference 199). The expression patterns of the putative *Neurospora* pheromone receptor genes have been published (622). The third class of GPCRs is represented by a protein similar to putative glucose sensors in both *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* (847, 866), while the fourth group consists of two proteins similar to the Stm1 protein from *S. pombe*, implicated in nitrogen sensing (149).

The fifth class contains three related GPCR-like genes. This group is not present in the genomes of *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe*. The encoded proteins are most similar to known and predicted GPCRs from the protists *Dictyostelium discoideum* (423) and *Polysphodylium pallidum* (TasA) and also to predicted proteins in *C. elegans* and *A. thaliana* (388); similarity is highest in the predicted seven transmembrane helices. Functions for this group of proteins have been elucidated only in *D. discoideum*, where four related cAR receptors sense cyclic AMP (cAMP) levels during multicellular development and sporulation (reviewed in reference 33).

In both fungi and higher organisms, phosducin and Regulator of G-Protein Signaling (RGS) proteins regulate G-protein signaling pathways by modulating the activity of Gβγ dimers and the GTPase activity of Gα subunits, respectively (402, 734). *S. cerevisiae* possesses two phosducin and two RGS protein genes, while *Neurospora* contains two phosducin genes and one RGS genes (Fig. 12).

Ras-like GTPases. The superfamily of monomeric small GTPases (20 to 40 kDa) function as molecular switches that control a wide variety of cellular processes including signal transduction, cell polarity, the cytoskeleton, and the identity and dynamics of membranous compartments (reviewed in references 654 and 773).

A total of five Ras/Ras-related small GTPases are present in the *Neurospora* genome (Table 44). *Neurospora* is similar to *S. cerevisiae* in that it has two Ras proteins (Fig. 12), in contrast to the one in *S. pombe*. The two *S. cerevisiae* Ras proteins regulate adenylyl cyclase activity (791), while the sole *S. pombe* Ras, Ras1, regulates the activity of a Cdc42 guanine exchange factor to control morphogenesis, as well as a MAPK cascade that regulates mating in this organism (595). The *Neurospora* RAS-1 (18) and RAS-2/SMCO-7 (397) proteins have already been defined. Mutation of *ras-2*/*smco-7* leads to severe defects in hyphal growth and conidiation (397). The function of *Neurospora* RAS-1 is unknown.

The three *Neurospora* Ras-related proteins include one that is most similar to Rheb, which is evolutionarily conserved and controls arginine uptake in *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* (reviewed in reference 649). The second, the previously identified KREV-1 protein (367), is similar to mammalian Rap (which can antagonize Ras signaling [reviewed in reference 649]) and *S. cerevisiae* Rsr1p (which controls bud site selection and cell polarity [598]). *Neurospora krev-1* null mutants are phenotypically indistinguishable from the wild type; however, analysis of mutationally activated alleles suggests involvement of *krev-1* in the sexual cycle (367). The third Ras-related *Neurospora* protein was not characterized previously but is most similar to a predicted Ras protein from the yeast *Yarrowia lipolytica*.

cAMP signaling. As in the two sequenced yeasts, *Neurospora* contains one gene encoding adenylyl cyclase, *cr-1* (427), one cyclase-associated protein gene, *cap*, and one protein kinase A (PKA) regulatory subunit gene (*mcb*) (Table 44; Fig. 12) (113). In contrast, the genome sequence predicts two distinct PKA-cat subunits in *Neurospora*. One is most similar to PkaC from *Colletotrichum trifolii* but is also related to the three *S. cerevisiae* Tpk PKA-cat genes (790). Mutation of the *Neurospora* gene causes a phenotype similar to that of the adenylyl cyclase mutant *cr-1* (M. Plamann, unpublished data). The second protein is most closely related to Pka-cat from *M. grisea* and is also

TABLE 44. Heterotrimeric G-protein signaling, cAMP metabolism, and Ras proteins

Protein class	*Neurospora crassa* protein	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Heterotrimeric Gα	GNA-1	06493.1	*Cryphonectria parasitica* Cpg-1; 0.00	Gpa2p; 1e-71	Gpa1; 5e-70	Gαi-3; e-102	GPA1; 1e-48
	GNA-2	06729.1	*Magnaporthe grisea* MAGC; 1e-137	Gpa2p; 3e-46	Gpa1; 1e-59	G-α65A; 3e-63	GPA1; 2e-34
	GNA-3	05206.1	*M. grisea* MAGA; 1e-178	Gpa2p; e-102	Gpa2; 4e-85	G-αi-3; e-102	GPA1; 1e-48
Heterotrimeric Gβ	GNB-1	00440.1	*M. grisea* Gβ; 1e-164	Ste4p; 5e-51	Git5; 1e-60	GPB-1; e-108	Gβ; 2e-73
Heterotrimeric Gγ	GNG-1	00041.1	*Botrytis cinerea* CNS01BJB (Gγ); 9e-20	None	None	None	None
Pheromone receptor (GPCR)	PRE-1	00138.1	*Sordaria macrospora* Pre-1; 1e-138	Step3; 0.063	None	None	None
	PRE-2	05758.1	*S. macrospora* Pre2; 0.00	None	None	None	None
Putative cAMP GPCR	GPR-1	00786.1	*Dictyostelium discoideum* CrlA; 3e-15	None	None	None	GPCR; 0.002
	GPR-2	04626.1	*Arabidopsis thaliana* GPCR CAA72145.1; 2e-09	None	None	None	GPCR; CAA72145.1; 2e-09
	GPR-3	09427.1	*D. discoideum* AA062367; 3e-07	None	None	None	GPCR CAA72145.1; 1e-04
Putative glucose sensor GPCR	GPR-4	06312.1	*S. cerevisiae* Gpr1p; 3e-14	Gpr1p; 3e-14	None	None	None
Stm1-like GPCR	GPR-5	00300.1	*S. cerevisiae* YOL092w; 1e-29	YOL092w; 1e-29	Stm1; 1e-18	NP_493686.1; 3e-13	AT4g36850; 2e-14
	GPR-6	09195.1	*S. cerevisiae* YBR147w; 4e-32	YBR147w; 4e-32	Stm1; 8e-14	Y43H11AL2; 2e-14	NP_568009.1; 9e-10
Microbial opsin	NOP-1	10055.1	*Leptosphaeria maculans* opsin; 2e-75	Yro2p; 1e-08	SPCC31H12-02e; 9e-07	None	None
Opsin-related protein	ORP-1	01735.1	*Coriolus versicolor* Hsp30; 5e-31	Yro2p; 8e-23	SPCC31H12.02c; 8e-12	None	None
Phosducin		00441.1	*C. parasitica* Bdm-1; 2e-57	None	None	None	None
		00617.1	*S. cerevisiae* Plp2p; 2e-42	Plp2p; 2e-42	SPBC2A9; 1e-34	IAP-associated factor VIAF1; 8e-17	F18O22.30; 9e-12
Regulator of G-protein signaling		08319.1	*A. nidulans* FlbA; e-139	Sst2p; 1e-14	C22F3.12c; 9e-27	RGS16; 9e-05	None
Adenylyl cyclase	CR-1	08377.1	*M. grisea* MAC1; 0.00	Cyr1p; 3e-160	Adenylyl cyclase; e-111	Scribbled; 1e-27	F3M18.12; 1e-21
Cyclase-associated protein		08008.1	*Candida albicans* CAP; 2e-67	Srv2p/CAP; 2e-65	CAP; 1e-66	CAP2; 1e-59	Cap1; 1e-36
PKA regulatory subunit	MCB	01166.1	*Colletotricum lagenarium* Rpk-1; e-142	Bcy1p; 2e-67	Cgs1; 2e-58	PKA regulatory, type II α; 3e-55	None
PKA catalytic subunit		06240.1	*Colletotricum trifolii* pkaC; e-164	Tpk1p; e-129	KapB; e-110	PKA C-beta; 4e-93	ATPK19; 2e-58
		00682.1	*M. grisea* PKA-ct; e-142	Tpk1p; 5e-74	KapB; 1e-67	PKX1; 1e-81	ATPK19; 2e-58
High-affinity cyclic nucleotide phosphodiesterase		00478.1	*C. albicans* high-affinity cAMP phospho-diesterase; 2e-45	Pde2p; 4e-23	None	XP319716.1; 3e-25	None
Low-affinity cyclic nucleotide phosphodiesterase		00237.1	*S. pombe* Pde1; 3e-16	Pde1p; 4e-15	Pde1; 3e-16	None	None
Ras	RAS-1	08823.1	*Sclerotinia sclerotiorum* hypothetical Ras; 3e-63	Ras1p; 1e-24	Ras1; 1e-26	rRas2; 9e-28	BAB78669.1; 1e-06
	RAS-2/SMCO-7	03616.1	*U. maydis* Ras2; 2e-57	Ras2p; 2e-38	CAA27399.1; 4e-39	BAB27790.1; 2e-42	Ric1; 9e-19
Ras-related	KREV-1	02167.1	*H. sapiens* Raichu404X; 6e-49	Rsr1p; 3e-47	CAA27399.1; 5e-33	Raichu404X; 6e-49	Ran1; 7e-18

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Anopheles gambiae*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.

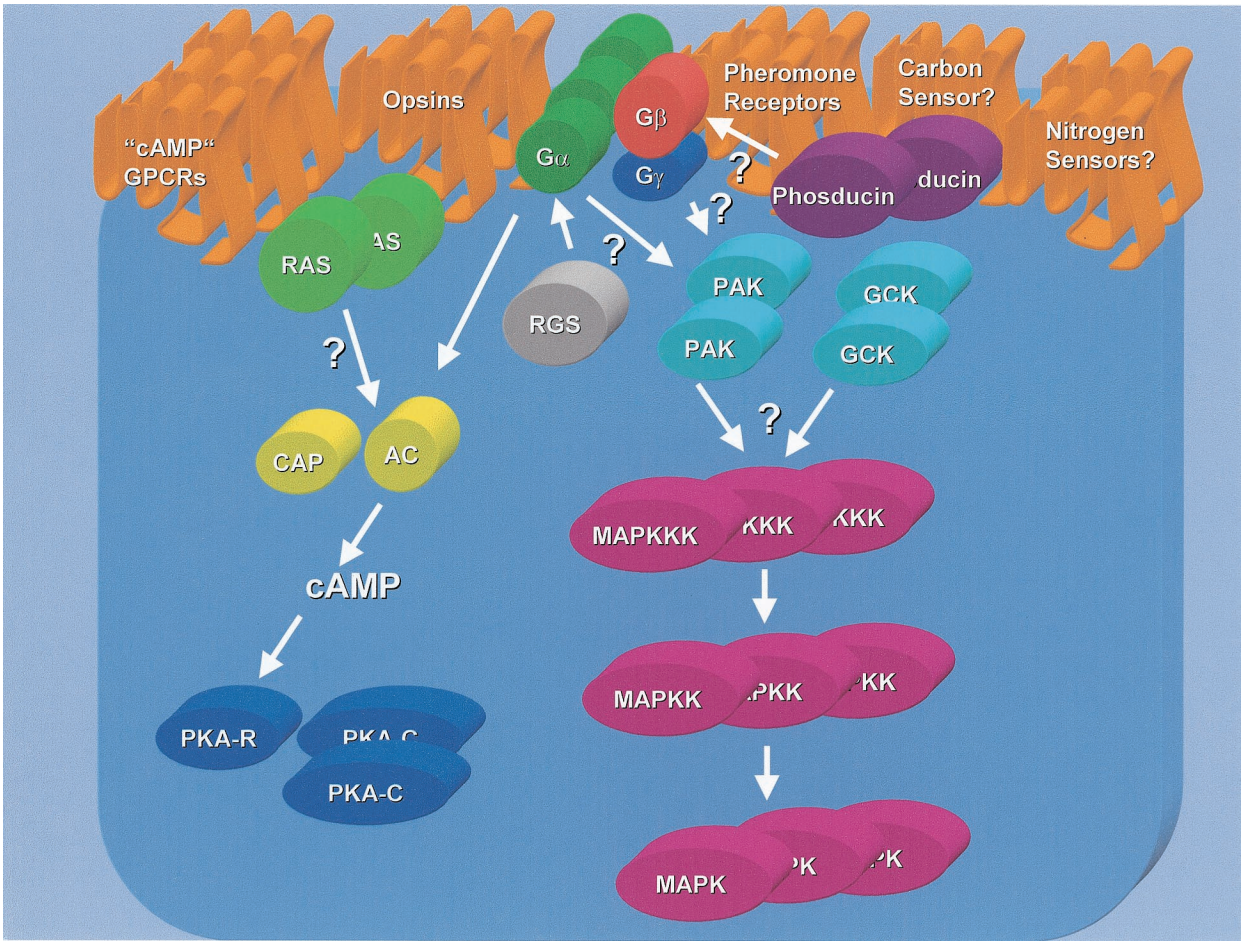


FIG. 12. Known and predicted heterotrimeric G-protein, Ras, cAMP, and PAK/MAPK signaling pathways in *Neurospora*. The number of images for each signaling protein class in the cartoon represents the number of *Neurospora* predicted gene products in each group. Arrows depict interactions that are supported by evidence from other systems but have not yet been demonstrated in *Neurospora*. The MAPK cascade(s) may also receive input from two-component signaling pathways (Fig. 11). Various Rho GTPase superfamily members (Fig. 18) may regulate certain signaling events downstream of Ras and upstream of PAK proteins. Abbreviations: GPCR, G-protein-coupled receptor; RGS, regulator of G-protein signaling; PAK, p21-activated kinase; GCK, germinal-center kinase; AC, adenylyl cyclase; CAP, cyclase-associated protein; PKA-R, regulatory subunit of cAMP-dependent protein kinase; PKA-C, catalytic subunit of cAMP-dependent protein kinase; MAPK, MAPKK, and MAPKKK, mitogen-activated protein kinase, kinase kinase, and kinase kinase kinase, respectively.

similar to Uka1 from *Ustilago maydis* (209) but is less similar to *S. cerevisiae* PKA-cat subunits than the first. Two predicted cAMP phosphodiesterase genes are most similar to the high- and low-affinity forms, respectively, found in *S. cerevisiae* (491, 682).

cAMP accumulates in the extracellular medium of wild-type *Neurospora* cultures (371, 724), and it is has recently been shown that loss of the heterotrimeric Gα gene, *gna-1*, blocks the ability of strains lacking a functional adenylyl cyclase or *gna-3* Gα gene to respond to cAMP supplementation (370, 405). These data, coupled with the presence of GPCRs similar to slime mold cAMP receptors, suggest that cAMP or a related molecule may serve as an environmental signal and GPCR ligand in *Neurospora*. The existence of such a pathway has not previously been demonstrated in any fungal system.

PAKs and GCKs. (i) PAKs. p21-activated kinases (PAKs) are serine/threonine protein kinases that can be activated by binding to GTP-bound Rho-like GTPases of the Cdc42/Rac family. PAKs have been found in most eukaryotes, where they regulate a wide variety of processes including modulation of MAPK pathways, cytoskeletal dynamics, cell cycle progression, and apoptosis (92). PAKs have a common arrangement of protein domains, a CRIB domain at the N terminus and the serine/threonine kinase domain at the C terminus. The CRIB domain is able to bind to the kinase domain and inhibit its activity. On binding of a GTP-bound Rho-like GTPase to the CRIB domain, inhibition of kinase activity is relieved (reviewed in references 92 and 177).

The most well-characterized member of the PAK family in fungi is Ste20p from *S. cerevisiae*. Ste20p activity is important for the response to pheromone, osmostress, filamentation, and polarized growth. Of these, the best understood is the pheromone response. On pheromone binding to its GPCR, the heterotrimeric G-protein is activated. This, in turn, results in recruitment of the Ste20p-Cdc42p complex to the mating MAPK module and allows phosphorylation of the MAPKKK Ste11p. *S. cerevisiae* also has a second PAK, Cla4p, that is involved in budding and cytokinesis (66, 176). In addition to

TABLE 45. p21-Activated and germinal center kinases

NCU no.	Kinase type	Best BLAST match[a]			
		S. cerevisiae	Animal	Other fungi	Plant
03894.1	PAK	Ste20p[b]; 1e-109	Pak1 (Hs); 1e-108	Um; 1e-107	Putative S/T kinase (At); 1e-55
00406.1		Cla4p; 9e-99	Pak1 (Hs); 2e-92	CHM1[b] (Mg); 1e-153	Putative S/T kinase (Hv); 1e-47
00772.1	GCK	Sps1p; 5e-65	Severin kinase[b] (Dd); 1e-109	Ste20-like kinase (Um); 6e-81	Putative S/T kinase (Os); 9e-74
04096.1		Sps1p; 1e-67	Severin kinase[b] (Dd); 1e-102	Ste20-like kinase (Um); 1e-101	Putative protein kinase (At); 5e-82

[a] Hs, *Homo sapiens*; Um, *Ustilago maydis*; Mg, *Magnaportha grisea*; At, *Arabidopsis thaliana*; Hv, *Hordeum vulgare*; Os, *Oryza sativa*; Dd, *Dictyostelium discoideum*.
[b] Best overall hit.

the CRIB and kinase domains present in all PAKs, Cla4p also has a PH (plekstrin homology) domain adjacent to the CRIB domain. PH domains have been implicated in protein-protein interactions, binding to phosphatidylinositol-4,5-bisphosphate, and membrane association (467).

The genome sequence of *Neurospora* indicates that there are two PAKs, one a Ste20p homolog and one a Cla4p homolog (Table 45; Fig. 12). Many of the components that are known to interact with Ste20p and Cla4p in *S. cerevisiae* are present in *Neurospora* (Ste50p, Cdc42p, and Ste11p). Therefore, it can be expected that these two PAKs will control similar responses in *Neurospora* but that there will definitely be differences, given the difference in growth processes for these two organisms. For example, NcCla4p may play a role in conidiophore production by analogy to budding yeast. The physical characterization of the PAKs and their functions awaits further investigation.

(ii) GCKs. A second group of kinases that are similar to PAKs are the germinal center kinases (GCKs). The domains and their organization in GCKs differ from those in PAKs, in that the serine/threonine kinase domain is present at the N terminus of the protein and this is followed by a sequence that is not conserved with PAKs or between many GCKs themselves (444, 719). There are no CRIB or PH domains present. It is thought that the C-terminal sequences act as autoinhibitory to the kinase activity and that binding of other components to the C-terminal sequences probably relieves this inhibition. GCKs are responsible for mediating some stress responses (reviewed in reference 444). In yeast, there appears to be two GCK-like proteins, Sps1p and Kic1p. Sps1p is a developmentally regulated kinase that is necessary for later events in sporulation (255). Kic1p is a kinase whose activity is dependent on the yeast centrin-like protein Cdc31p and is necessary for cell wall integrity (764). *Neurospora* has two predicted GCK-like proteins (Table 45; Fig. 12) that show the highest homology to severin kinase from *D. discoideum*. The *D. discoideum* severin kinase phosphorylates the actin binding protein severin, leading to rapid rearrangement of the actin cytoskeleton during amoeboid movement (215). The role of these two GCK-like proteins in *Neurospora* is currently unknown, but the roles of similar proteins in other eukaryotic microbes suggest involvement in cytoskeletal dynamics and/or ascospore development.

MAPKs. MAPK pathways consist of three serine/threonine protein kinases (MAPKKK, MAPKK, and MAPK) that act sequentially, culminating in phosphorylation of target proteins that regulate transcription, the cell cycle, or other cellular processes (138, 604, 625). MAPK modules are regulated by a wide variety of signaling proteins in other fungi, including GPCRs, PAKs, histidine phosphorelays, and Cdc42p (138, 604, 625).

A total of nine MAPKKK/MAPKK/MAPK protein-encoding genes were found in the *Neurospora* genome sequence (Table 46; Fig. 12). The similarity scores demonstrate that these nine proteins could form three pathways corresponding to those for pheromone response/filamentation, osmosensing/

TABLE 46. MAPKs

Protein class	*Neurospora* protein	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
MAPKKK (osmosensing/stress?)		03071.1	*S. pombe* Win1/Wak1/Wis4; 0.00	Ssk2p; 1e-128	Win1/Wak1/Wis4; 0.00	PRO0412; 9e-54	NPK1-related protein kinase3; 2e-49
MAPKK		00587.1	*S. cerevisiae* Pbs2p; 1e-95	Pbs2p; 1e-95	Wis1/Sty2; 6e-92	*Drosophila* Dsor1; 2e-60	MKK2; 6e-44
MAPK	OS-2	07024.1	*M. grisea* osmotic stress MAPK; 0.00	Hog1p; 1e-165	Sty1; 1e-170	EAA00104.1; 1e-99	MPK3; 2e-91
MAPKKK (pheromone response?)	NRC-1	06182.1	*A. nidulans* MAPKKK; 1e-179	Ste11p; 1e-82	NP595714.1; 5e-84	CAD38973.1; 1e-58	NPK1-related protein kinase2; 1e-69
MAPKK		04612.1	*Glomerella cingulata* EMK1; e-165	Ste7p; 6e-66	Byr1; 4e-80	EAA01212.2; 1e-74	MKK6; 2e-50
MAPK	MAK-2	02393.1	*Podospora anserina* CAD60723.1; 0.00	Fus3p; 2e-120	Spk1; 1e-133	CAA77753.1; e-108	MPK4; 3e-95
MAPKKK (cell integrity?)		02234.1	*P. anserina* AAL77223.1; 0.00	Bck1p; 4e-80	Mkh1; 1e-100	MEKK 3; 2e-49	NPK1-related protein kinase3; 3e-59
MAPKK		06419.1	*M. grisea* Mkk1; 1e-176	Mkk1p; 3e-85	Skh1; 4e-79	EAA01212.2; 3e-50	MKK2; 8e-43
MAPK		09842.1	*C. lagenarium* AAL50116.1; 0.00	Slt2p; 1e-136	Spm1; 1e-140	BMK1 kinase; 6e-85	MPK6; 9e-90

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Anopheles gambiae*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.

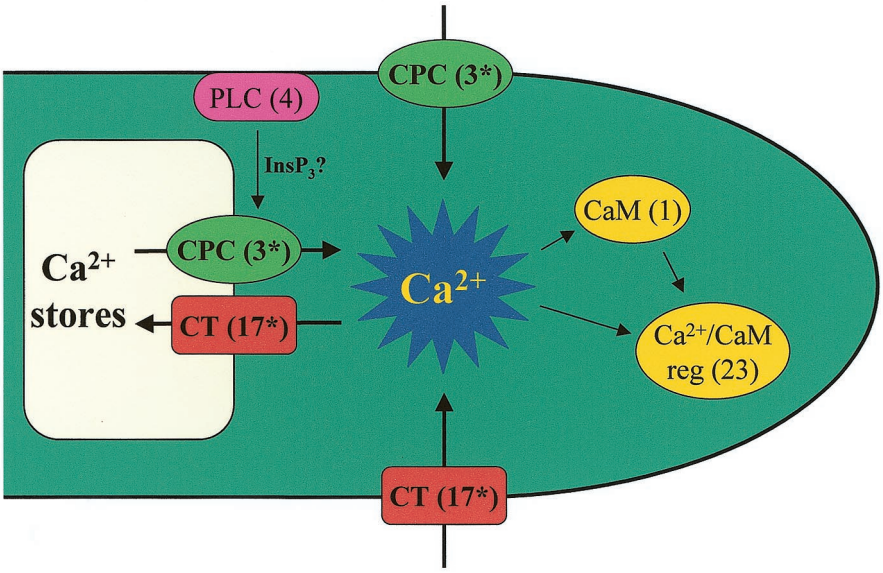


FIG. 13. Calcium signaling proteins in *Neurospora*. The numbers of each gene in a particular class are in parentheses. An asterisk indicates that the location in the plasma membrane and/or intracellular calcium store membrane has not been determined. CPC, Ca^{2+}-permeable channel; CT, Ca^{2+}-transporter (Ca^{2+}-ATPases, cation-ATPases, Ca^{2+}/H^{+} exchangers, and Ca^{2+}/Na^{+} exchangers); CaM, calmodulin; reg, regulated.

stress, and cell integrity pathways in *S. pombe* and *S. cerevisiae* (reviewed in reference 625). Two of the MAPKs and one MAPKKK had been previously identified in *Neurospora*. The MAK-2 MAPK is related to the class of proteins represented by *S. cerevisiae* Fus3p and Kss1p, required for the pheromone response and filamentous/invasive growth pathways, respectively (494). Mutations in *mak-2* result in inappropriate conidiation, female sterility, and loss of hyphal fusion (D. J. Ebbole and N. L. Glass, unpublished data). The OS-2 MAPK, related to the MAPK Hog1p from *S. cerevisiae*, regulates osmosensitivity and resistance to phenylpyrrole fungicides in *Neurospora* (897). NRC-1 is a MAPKKK that is most similar to *Pneumocystis carinii* mekk and is also related to *S. cerevisiae* Ste11p, which participates in multiple MAPK pathways. Similar to *mak*-2 mutants, *nrc-1* mutants show inappropriate conidiation, female sterility, and inability to undergo hyphal fusion (431); N. L. Glass, unpublished data). The *Neurospora* genome also contains a protein similar to Sho1p, which operates upstream of the osmosensing MAPK pathway in *S. cerevisiae* (reviewed in reference 625).

The third *Neurospora* MAPK, similar to *Magnaporthe grisea* Mps1 (864) and *S. cerevisiae* Slt2p/Mpk1p (462), had not been identified prior to completion of the genome sequence. The existence of this sequence argues for the presence of a cell integrity-type MAPK pathway in *Neurospora*.

In contrast to *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*, *Neurospora* does not possess additional MAPK components outside the three conserved modules found in all three species. This finding, coupled with the diversification of GPCRs and histidine kinases, suggests greater integration of signals from multiple upstream sensory proteins in *Neurospora* than in yeasts. Alternatively, these nine basic parts may be used to create multiple MAPK modules, leading to even more signaling diversity and cross talk than observed in yeasts. The latter hypothesis is consistent with the observation that loss of proteins similar to those involved in yeast pheromone response/filamentation (MAK-2 and NRC-1) leads to multiple phenotypic defects in *Neurospora*.

Calcium signaling. Calcium plays a central role as an intracellular signal in eukaryotic cells (70, 676), yet little is known about Ca^{2+} signaling in filamentous fungi compared to animals and plants. Much evidence, particularly from pharmacological studies, has indicated that Ca^{2+} signaling is involved in regulating numerous processes in filamentous fungi, including secretion, cytoskeletal organization, hyphal tip growth, hyphal branching, sporulation, infection structure differentiation, and circadian clocks (267, 723). However, information about the main proteins involved in any one Ca^{2+}-mediated signal response pathway is lacking for *Neurospora* or, indeed, any other filamentous fungus. Initial analysis of the *Neurospora* genome indicated that more than 25 proteins are likely to be involved in Ca^{2+} signaling (269). This has now been updated with the identification of 22 additional Ca^{2+}-signaling proteins in *Neurospora* (Table 47) (http://fungalcell.org/fdf/). These results indicate that *Neurospora* possesses a complex Ca^{2+}-signaling machinery and that Ca^{2+} signaling is a significant component of its signal transduction network (Fig. 13).

Significantly, more Ca^{2+}-signaling proteins are present in *Neurospora* than in *S. cerevisiae* (Table 47) (http://fungalcell.org/fdf; M. Bencina, B. J. Bowman, O. Yarden, and N. D. Read, unpublished data). Three new Ca^{2+} channel proteins, which have close homologues to the three Ca^{2+} channel proteins (Mid1p, Cch1p, and Yvc1p [238, 545, 583]) in *S. cerevisiae*, have been identified in *Neurospora*. Eight P-type Ca^{2+}-ATPases have been identified in *Neurospora*, of which four are new (64). All of these have close homologues to the four P-type Ca^{2+}-ATPases in *S. cerevisiae* (135). Another P-type cation-ATPase has also been identified in *Neurospora*. It is homologous to an *S. cerevisiae* hypothetical ORF of unknown function. Six recognizable Ca^{2+}/H^{+} exchangers are present in

TABLE 47. Calcium signaling proteins in *Neurospora*

NCU no.	Name	Type of protein	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal	Plant
02762.1		Ca^{2+}-permeable channel	0; *Aspergillus nidulans* (AAL37946)	0.0	0.0	0.0	None
06703.1		Ca^{2+}-permeable channel	*A. nidulans* (Mid1)	9e-27	1e-48	None	None
07605.1		Ca^{2+}-permeable channel	6e-77; *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Yvc1p)	6e-77	None	None	None
03305.1	NCA1	Ca^{2+}-ATPase	0; *Caenorabditis elegans* (SCA-1)	None	None	0.0	0.0
04736.1	NCA2	Ca^{2+}-ATPase	0; *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* (NP_593890)	0.0	0.0	e-120	e-155
05154.1	NCA3	Ca^{2+}-ATPase	0; *S. pombe* (SPAPB2B4)	0.0	0.0	e-170	e-165
03292.1	PMR1	Ca^{2+}-ATPase	0; *Aspergillus niger* (PmrA)	0.0	0.0	0.0	e-105
08147.1	PH-7	Ca^{2+}-ATPase	0; *S. pombe* (SPBC839)	0.0	0.0	3e-98	1e-94
04898.1		Ca^{2+}-ATPase	0; *S. cerevisiae* (SCE9871)	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
03818.1		Ca^{2+}-ATPase	0; *S. cerevisiae* (Neo1p)	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
07966.1		Cation-ATPase	0; *S. pombe* (Cta3p)	0.0	0.0	e-100	e-102
01437.1		Cation-ATPase	0; *S. pombe* (NP_587882)	0.0	0.0	0.0	9e-77
07075.1	CAX	Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchanger	1e-80; *S. cerevisiae* (Mnr1p)	1e-80	2e-73	None	2e-58
00916.1		Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchanger	1e-43; *S. cerevisiae* (Vex1p)	1e-43	8e-41	None	1e-32
00795.1		Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchanger	3e-43; *S. cerevisiae* (Vex1p)	3e-43	1e-38	None	4e-30
06366.1		Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchanger	1e-43; *S. cerevisiae* (Mnrp)	1e-43	7e-41	None	6e-43
07711.1		Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchanger	2e-64; *S. cerevisiae* (Hum1p)	2e-64	2e-36	None	3e-50
05360.1		Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchanger	e-128; *S. cerevisiae* (Rpd3p)	e-128	4e-80	None	2e-11
02826.1		Ca^{2+}/Na^+ exchanger	2e-23; *S. pombe* (SPAC3A12)	9e-08	2e-23	2e-16	3e-12
08490.1		Ca^{2+}/Na^+ exchanger	6e-07; *Anopheles gambiae* (EAA01911)	None	None	6e-05	None
01266.1		Phospholipase C	0; *Magnaporthe grisea* (MPLC1)	5e-87	1e-61	1e-64	5e-28
06245.1		Phospholipase C	6e-53; *Botryotinia fuckeliana* (BCPLC1)	1e-47	1e-47	1e-43	2e-23
09655.1		Phospholipase C	2e-38; *S. cerevisiae* (YSCL9606)	2e-38	3e-24	6e-26	3e-22
02175.1		Phospholipase C	1e-30; *S. cerevisiae* (Plc1p)	1e-30	1e-30	7e-28	2e-13
04120.1	CaM[a]	Calmodulin	3e-52; synthetic construct (CAD79597)	4.8e-36	1.1e-45	8e-47	8e-57
05225.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	2e-90; *Solanum tuberosum* (CAB52797)	1e-79	1e-48	None	2e-90
02115.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	2e-7; *Homo sapiens* (HERC2)	None	3.2e-05	2e-7	7e-5
01564.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	8e-73; *S. cerevisiae* (YNL083W)	8e-73	2.5e-55	9e-38	3e-45
03804.1	CNA-1	Calcineurin catalytic subunit	0; *A. nidulans* (cna^+)	e-165	0.0	0.0	0.0
03833.1	CNB-1	Calcineurin regulatory subunit	1e-73; *B. cinerea* (CNS018VZ)	4e-49	7.9e-52	3e-47	5e-18
09265.1		Calnexin	e-168; *A. niger* (ClxA)	2e-40	e-100	9e-86	7e-76
06948.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	2e-40; synthetic construct (AF084415)	1.3e-35	9.8e-38	None	1e-41
04379.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	5e-91; *M. grisea* (MgNCS1)	1e-59	2e-66	2e-64	2e-13
02738.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	1e-37; *Mus musculus* (AK008610)	4e-20	5.4e-9	1e-37	2e-26
09871.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	9e-27; *B. cinerea* (CNS01CAX)	3e-24	9.5e-24	3e-23	5e-21
01241.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	e-133; *H. sapiens* (SLC25A12)	e-100	5.3e-32	e-133	4e-29
06347.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	e-125; *A. nidulans* (SagA)	3e-43	5e-41	7e-23	None
06617.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	5e-68; *B. cinerea* (CNS019V4)	3.6e-24	3e-32	2e-27	1e-27
03750.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	2e-53; *B. cinerea* (CNS01AXV)	1.8e-11	2.5e-13	3e-5	2e-05
08980.1	NDE-1	Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	e-174; *Yarrowia lipolytica* (NDH2)	e-124	e-134	None	5e-92
02283.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	0; *Glomerella cingulata* (cmk)	9e-61	e-105	7e-67	3e-52
09123.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	e-158; *A. nidulans* (CmkA)	2e-94	1.4e-63	4e-68	3e-49
02814.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	6e-71; *S. cerevisae* (SCYDL101C)	6e-71	3e-53	2e-70	1e-50
09212.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	e-134; *S. pombe* 9SPCC13220	7e-97	e-134	1e-57	1e-42
06650.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	1e-32; *Helicosporium* sp. (BAB70714)	None	None	None	None
02411.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	0; *Podospora anserina* (CAD60740)	7.4e-20	1.9e-23	1e-13	2e-25
06177.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	e-112; *A. nidulans* Ca^{2+}/CaM-dependent protein kinase C (AAD38851)	4.6e-42	1.5e-55	2e-67	4e-50
04265.1		Ca^{2+} and/or CaM binding protein	3e-71; *Bacillus megaterium* β-fructosidase (FruA)	1.3e-35	1e-36	None	1e-33

[a] CaM, calmodulin.

Neurospora, of which only one (CAX [501]) was previously known. With one exception, all of these proteins have the same homologue in *S. cerevisiae* (Vax1p/Hum1p [532]). The exception is homologous to a hypothetical ORF of unknown function in *S. cerevisiae*. Our analysis also revealed two novel putative Ca^{2+}/Na^+ exchangers in both *Neurospora* and *S. cerevisiae*. It is interesting that animals possess Ca^{2+}/Na^+ exchangers but not Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchangers, plants contain Ca^{2+}/H^+ exchangers but not Ca^{2+}/Na^+ exchangers, while fungi possess both. As with *S. cerevisiae*, only one calmodulin is present in *Neurospora* (125, 518).

Calcium signaling in animal and plant cells normally involves Ca^{2+} release from internal stores (71, 676). This is commonly mediated by the second messengers inositol-1,4,5-trisphosphate ($InsP_3$) or cADP ribose or by Ca^{2+}-induced Ca^{2+} release, although other second messengers (e.g., sphingolipids and NAADP) also exist (95).

Four novel phospholipase C-δ subtype (PLC-δ) proteins (which synthesize $InsP_3$) have been identified in *Neurospora*, in contrast to one in *S. cerevisiae* (22). Furthermore, $InsP_3$ is present within *Neurospora* hyphae (447), and physiological evidence suggests that it plays a role in Ca^{2+} signaling (170, 737, 738). In spite of this, *Neurospora* (and *S. cerevisiae*) lack recognizable $InsP_3$ receptors. Whether $InsP_3$ signaling in *Neurospora* involves $InsP_3$ receptors that differ from those found in animal cells remains to be determined. Neither ADP-ribosyl cyclase (which synthesizes cADP ribose or NAADP) nor ryanodine receptor proteins (which are also key components of Ca^{2+} release mechanisms in animal cells) are recognizable in *Neurospora*. Furthermore, no homologues of either sphingo-

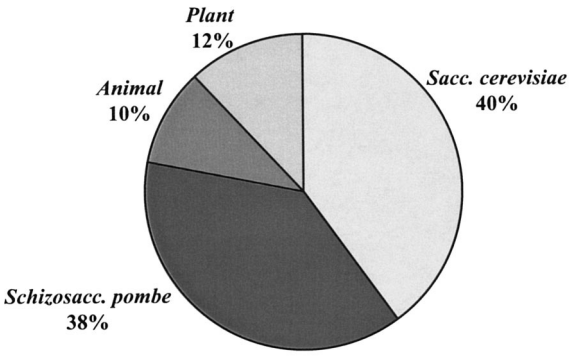


FIG. 14. Calcium signaling proteins. The percentage of *Neurospora* proteins with the greatest homology to proteins in *S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, animals, and plants is shown.

sine kinase, which synthesizes the second-messenger sphingosine-1-phosphate, or the sarcoplasmic reticulum Ca^{2+} release channel, SCaMPER, which is a possible target of sphingolipids (70), could be indentified in this fungus. These observations raise the intriguing question of whether other, perhaps novel second-messenger systems responsible for Ca^{2+} release from internal stores remain to be discovered in filamentous fungi.

The reason for the diversification of PLC- isoforms is unclear. Besides $InsP_3$, PLC also synthesizes diacylglycerol, a second messenger which regulates protein kinase C (PKC). Two PKCs have been identified in *Neurospora*, but neither possesses a C2 domain with Ca^{2+} binding sites (689).

Another Ca^{2+}-signaling protein which has not been identified in the *Neurospora* genome is the external calcium-sensing receptor described in animal cells (109).

In terms of downstream elements involved in Ca^{2+} signaling, 23 Ca^{2+}/calmodulin-regulated proteins have been found. Very few of these proteins have been analyzed with respect to the biological responses that they regulate in *Neurospora*. One of these proteins is the Ca^{2+}/calmodulin-dependent Ser/Thr phosphatase calcineurin, which is composed of a catalytic subunit, calcineurin A (CNA), and a regulatory subunit, calcineurin B (CNB) (337, 430). One function of *Neurospora* calcineurin is regulation of hyphal tip growth and branching (631). Another downstream element is a Ca^{2+}/calmodulin-dependent protein kinase (CAMK-1) that is involved in regulating growth and the circadian clock (875). A third downstream element is a Ca^{2+}-dependent neutral trehalase (TREB), which is responsible for trehalose mobilization at the onset of conidial germination (188).

The *Neurospora* Ca^{2+}-signaling proteins (Table 47) showed a markedly greater homology to Ca^{2+}-signaling proteins in both *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* than to those in animals or plants (Fig. 14). In comparison with just animals and plants, 58% of the *Neurospora* proteins exhibited greater similarity to animal homologues whereas 42% showed higher homology to plant proteins.

Protein phosphatases. Protein phosphorylation and dephosphorylation are essential elements of signal transduction pathways in eukaryotic cells. Protein phosphatases (PPs) are classified as Ser/Thr, Tyr, dual-specificity, or His PPs on the basis of substrate specificity. More recently, a two-family gene classification has been proposed (164, 202). The two gene families, designated PPP and PPM, are defined by distinct amino acid sequences and three-dimensional atomic structures. The PPP family includes the signature phosphatases PP1, PP2A, PP2B, and PP5 (also known as PPT), while the PPM family comprises the Mg^{2+}-dependent protein phosphatases, which include PP2C and pyruvate-dehydrogenase phosphatase.

PP activity in *Neurospora* was first reported by Tellez de Inon and Torres (787), and more recently, the biochemical and genetic analyses of *Neurospora* phosphatases (337, 430, 631, 766, 767, 881–884, 893, 896) has been complemented, in part, with the isolation of several phosphatase-encoding genes and their functional analysis (56, 768, 885) (Table 48). Within the PP1 and PP2A subfamilies, several novel PPs have been identified that show less than 65% sequence identity to PP1 and PP2A. These novel-type phosphatases also possess properties indicating that they perform cellular functions distinct from PP1 and PP2A (164) and are also present in *Neurospora* (Table 48). In addition to the structural features of the catalytic subunits, it is important not to underestimate the involvement of PP regulatory subunits in phosphatase specificity and function (883). Stark (754) has listed some 25 *S. cerevisiae* proteins associated with phosphatase function and suggests that there are still considerably more PP regulatory polypeptides to be identified. Although in some instances, structural conservation between such polypeptides in various organisms may assist in identifying some of these polypeptides in filamentous fungi (196), the structural diversity of PP regulatory proteins is likely to be much greater than that of the catalytic counterparts. In accordance, only a few of the more highly conserved regulatory PP subunits have likely structural homologues in *Neurospora*, while the presence of proteins considered to be associated with PPs in other organisms cannot readily be detected on the basis of structural similarity searches.

Mammalian signaling proteins not found in *Neurospora*. Although the SH2 domain (reviewed in reference 821) is present in some proteins, *Neurospora* does not contain recognizable tyrosine kinases, including c-Src (reviewed in references 308 and 821) and nuclear hormone receptors (reviewed in reference 645). In addition, *Neurospora* lacks proteins with scores less than 2e-10 to the SH2- or SH3-containing Grb2, Shc, and Sck (556) tyrosine kinase adaptor proteins. Raf kinases (reviewed in reference 614) are apparently absent from the genome, as are β-arrestin homologues (reviewed in reference 308). There are no good matches to the *S. cerevisiae* Ste5p MAPK scaffold (218) or to mammalian scaffold proteins, such as MP-1 (683) or JIP-1 (879). There is no GTPase protein homologous to Gh (558), which regulates PLC-δ activity in mammals.

Photobiology and Circadian Rhythms

Neurospora is equipped to respond to, and anticipate predictible changes in, a variety of environmental stimuli. Aside from the obvious role of nutrition, the most prominent and pertinent environmental factors are ambient light and temperature, both of which affect the circadian system of the organism. Acutely, light is known to affect the expression of a large number of genes influencing carotenogenesis, conidiation,

TABLE 48. *N. crassa* Ser/Thr phosphoprotein phosphatas

Enzyme	NCU no.	BLAST match				
		Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
PPP1: type 1 serine/threonine-specific protein phosphatase	00043.1	*A. nidulans* BimG/e-178	e-166	e-171	e-161; *M. musculus*	e-148
PPH1: type 2A serine/threonine-specific protein phosphatase, catalytic subunit	06630.1	*H. sapiens* P2AA/e-142	e-138	e-141	e-149; *H. sapiens*	e-142
CNA: serine/threonine protein phosphatase 2B catalytic subunit (calmodulin-dependent calcineurin A subunit)	03804.1	*A. nidulans* CnaA/0.00	e-167	0.00	0.00; *M. musculus*	9e-61
Protein phosphatase 2C	00434.1	*S. pombe* p2c1/4e-70	2e-65	4e-70	2e-22; *H. sapiens*	7e-19
PPE-like serine/threonine-specific protein phosphatase	03436.1	*S. pombe* ppe1/e-112	e-108	e-112	e-101; *H. sapiens*	e-91
PPG-like serine/threonine-specific protein phosphatase	06563.1	*S. pombe* YD44/e-120	e-110	e-120	2e-95; *H. sapiens*	4e-97
PPT (type 5) serine/threonine-specific protein phosphatase	01433.1	*R. norvegicus* PPP5/e-136	e-111	e-55	e-136; *M. musculus*	5e-57
Protein phosphatase X	08301.1	*H. sapiens* PPP4/e-41	4e-38	2e-38	e-41; *H. sapiens*	e-41
PZL1: type Z serine/threonine protein phosphatase	07489.1	*S. cerevisiae* Ppz2p/e-141	e-141	e-116	e-120; *H. sapiens*	e-119
Pyruvate dehydrogenase phosphatase, catalytic subunit 1 and similar to type 2C protein phosphatase	01767.1	*H. sapiens* PDP1/3e-44	2e-12	5e-13	3e-44	2e-9
RGB1: type 2A phosphatase regulatory B subunit	09377.1	*S. pombe* 2aba/e-178	e-149	e-178	e-132; *M. musculus*	e-141
Putative type 2A protein phosphatase B56 regulatory subunit	03786.1	*S. pombe* e-150	e-148	e-150	e-142; *H. sapiens*	e-114
Putative Type 2A phosphatase-associated protein	08268.1	*S. pombe* putative protein/4e-39	5e-28	4e-39	2e-21; *H. sapiens*	e-24
CNB1: calcineurin regulatory subunit	03833.1	*S. pombe*, probably calcineurin B subunit/5e-54	e-51	5e-54	3e-47	5e-18
Putative phosphatase-associated protein	10018.1	*S. cerevisiae* Sit4p-associated protein/3e-82	3e-82	2e-42	4e-35; *H. sapiens*	2e-21
Putative phosphatase-interacting protein	08779.1	*S. cerevisiae* Gip2p/2e-10	2e-10	6e-9	6e-8; *H. sapiens*	No hits

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*.

perithecial neck bending, and directionality in ascospore shooting (184, 477). A major, but less immediate, effect of light derives from its central role in phasing the circadian clock, which, even in the absence of light, can influence the expression of several percent of the genome. In published work on *Neurospora* light sensing extending back over 100 years (38, 184), mention is made only of its ability to sense blue light; no red-light responses are known. An unexpected aspect of the *Neurospora* genome is the presence of novel genes whose products reflect environmental sensing of light stimuli.

Perhaps largely reflecting the fact that circadian rhythmicity has been intensively studied in *Neurospora* for the past 15 to 20 years (61, 206, 484), there were no notable additions to the list of proteins involved in the core regulatory feedback loop. Known central clock components (Fig. 15; Table 49) that function in the core circadian oscillator in continuous darkness include FRQ (29, 30), WC-1 and WC-2 (173), and the kinases that act on them in a circadian context, including casein kinases 1 (291) and 2 (874) and calmodulin-regulated kinase (875). It is perhaps interesting that WC-1 retains the dark function as a positive element in the circadian feedback loop, similar to its mammalian counterpart BMAL1, but also has acquired a light-based activity as the blue light photoreceptor, as described below. There were no unidentified duplicates of any core clock genes found, nor were there sequence homologues to the *Drosophila* or vertebrate *period* or *CLOCK* genes, although a gene similar to *Drosophila vrille* is found; the strong sequence homology between *Neurospora* WC-1 and the vertebrate clock protein BMAL1 has already been noted (461). Likewise, the PAS protein VVD, which acts to link circadian output with light input/output, was already identified (328, 697, 733). In *Drosophila*, the *shaggy* gene, encoding a GSK-3 kinase homologue, plays an important role in regulating nuclear movements of the key negative element TIM (503). *Neurospora* does contain a GSK-3 homologue, whose significance in the circadian feedback loops has yet to be appraised.

In spite of intensive study for two decades (478), and in contrast to the analysis of clock components, the genome sequence revealed a surprising number of homologues to novel light-sensing genes (Fig. 16; Table 49). DNA photolyase (see "Genome defense, DNA repair, and recombination" above), previously characterized as a photoresponsive molecule, plays no role in light responses beyond DNA repair (730). Known elements in light sensing include the circadian blue-light photoreceptor WC-1 (42, 256, 323), WC-2 (478), and VVD (328, 698); however, no homologues of plant photoresponse proteins such as phytochromes or cryptochromes have ever been identified, despite intense genetic screening. Nonetheless, they are present, including clear phytochrome and cryptochrome homologues and a gene whose product, like VVD, contains a single PAS/LOV-type domain of the type associated with light sensing. There is also a homologue of the *Aspergillus velvet* gene, implicated in regulation of both red- and blue-light responses (537).

Perhaps the biggest surprise to emerge from the genome analysis is the appearance of a cryptochrome, which had pre-

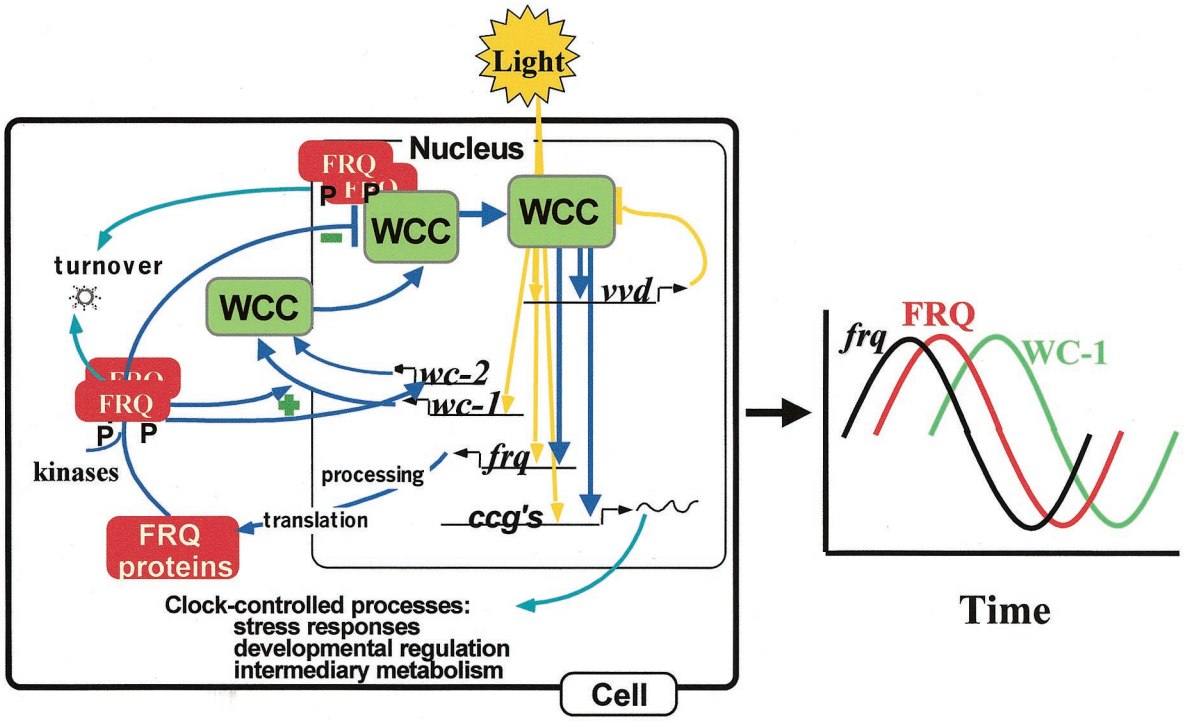


FIG. 15. Known molecular components in the coupled feedback loops of the *Neurospora* circadian system. The WC-1 and WC-2 proteins form a White Collar Complex (WCC) that activates *frq* gene expression and also *clock-controlled gene* (*ccg*, output) and *vvd* expression in the dark. The WCC also mediates light-induced transcription from *frq*, *ccg* genes, *vvd*, and *wc-1* (gold arrows). VVD expression is strongly light induced, and VVD in turn is a photoreceptor that mediates light adaptation responses, transiently turning down the WCC activity. In the circadian cycle in the dark, *frq* mRNA is translated to make FRQ proteins which dimerize and play two roles: (i) FRQ feeds back into the nucleus to rapidly block the activity of the WCC in driving *frq* transcription, and (ii) FRQ acts to promote the synthesis of new WC-1 and *wc-2* mRNA, thus making more WCC, which is held inactive by FRQ. Phosphorylation of FRQ by several kinases, including casein kinases 1 and 2 and CAMK-1, triggers its turnover mediated by an interaction with the ubiquitin ligase encoded by *fwd-1;* the kinetics of phosphorylation-mediated turnover is a major determinant of period length in the clock. When FRQ is degraded in the proteasome, the pool of WCC is released to reinitiate the cycle. See the text for details. Adapted from reference 461

viously been extensively sought by other molecular methods, along with two phytochromes. At first glance, the appearance of two phytochromes is unexpected, given that these molecules in plants are chiefly known in the context of red/far-red sensing, and to date, no red-light photobiology has been described in *Neurospora*. However, since *Arabidopsis* phytochromes have recently been shown to associate with cryptochromes and to play a role in blue-light sensing and signaling (194), this aspect of photobiology would be a likely candidate for the *Neurospora* phytochromes. The same might be said for the *velvet* homologue.

The *Neurospora* genome contains nearly a dozen proteins containing PAS/PAC domains (compared to four in *S. cerevisiae* and five in *S. pombe*). PAS and PAC proteins as a class are associated with light, oxygen, and voltage sensing and are often associated with protein-protein interaction domains, such as those in the heterodimers that act as positive elements in fungal and vertebrate circadian systems (783). In some cases, the PAS domains are juxtaposed to HK domains. These domain associations are characteristic of bacterial and plant two-component regulatory systems and have been associated with light responses in the cyanobacterium *Synechococcus* (385) (see also Two-component regulatory systems above).

Heat Shock and Stress Responses

All classes of the major heat shock-induced proteins are encoded in the genome of *Neurospora* (Table 50). These stress proteins, which are ubiquitously and abundantly synthesized in response to supraoptimal temperature and other protein-denaturing stresses, function as chaperones that guide and stabilize the conformation of other proteins. Most heat shock proteins (Hsps) are also synthesized constitutively, and many are essential.

DnaK/Hsp70, the first Hsp to be characterized, is strongly conserved among many organisms. It has an amino-terminal ATPase domain and a carboxyl-terminal peptide binding domain. The release of peptides by Hsp70, allowing them to refold, is linked to ATP hydrolysis (278). Homologues of the chief cytosolic classes of Hsp70 (*S. cerevisiae* nomenclature) are present in *Neurospora*: the major heat-induced Ssap, which was previously sequenced in *Neurospora* (400), the cold-inducible Ssbp, and Ssz1p. Whereas *S. cerevisiae* has multiple Ssap and Ssbp proteins, *Neurospora* has only one of each. Ssap is required for protein translocation into mitochondria and the ER (191), and each of the three cytosolic Hsp70s contributes to mRNA translation (350, 356). *Neurospora* also has organelle-localized Hsp70s that assist in protein translocation

TABLE 49. Known and predicted *N. crassa* proteins associated with circadian clocks and photobiology

Protein class	*Neurospora* protein	Function	NCU no.	BLAST match				
				Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Clock-associated genes	FRQ	*N. crassa* central clock component	02265.1	*Sordaria fimicola*; e 0.0	None	None	None	None
	WC-1	*N. crassa* blue-light photoreceptor, central oscillator component, 2 PAS domains, 1 LOV domain, GATA zinc finger domain	02356.1	*Podospora anserina*; e 0.0	Ymr1369; e-06	SPCC1902.01; 5e-05	*Drosophila*; e-14	NP851210.1; 4e-18
	WC-2	Forms complexes with WC-1, central oscillator component and blue-light signaling, 1 PAS domain, GATA zinc finger domain	00902.1	*Fusarium solani*; e-138	Ymr136W; 6e-08	None	None	AC026875.23; 3e-07
	CKA	*N. crassa* casein kinase II catalytic subunit involved in FRQ	03124.1	*Candida albicans*; e-148	YorR061W CKA2; e-106	SPAC23C11 CKII; e-130	P28020; e-105	AF370308; e-112
	CKB1	*N. crassa* casein kinase II regulatory subunit involved in FRQ phosphorylation	05485.1	*S. pombe*; 4e-61	Yg109W CKB1; e-53	SPBC2G5.02C CKII; 4e-61	P28021; 3e-46	AF239816; 4e-41
	CKB2	*N. crassa* casein kinase II regulatory subunit involved in FRQ phosphorylation	02754.1	*S. pombe*; 2e-77	Y1r039C RIC1; 8e-4	SPAC1851.04e; 2e-77	XP317865.1; 2e-60	NP181996.1; 1e-58
	HHP1	*N. crassa* casein kinase I involved in FRQ phosphorylation	00685.1	*S. pombe*; e-150	NP015120.1; e-125	NP595760.1; e-150	BAB0347 3.1; e-135	BAB92346.1; e-130
	CAMK	*N. crassa* protein kinase involved in FRQ phosphorylation	09123.1	*Aspergillus nidulans*; 1e-165	Yoi016C CMK2; e-99	SPACUNK12.02c; 4e-67	NP065130.1; 2e-69	NP192383.1; 8e-49
	SHAGGY/GSK-3 homologue	*Drosophila* protein kinase Shaggy involved in phosphorylation and nuclear movement of the central oscillator component TIM	04185.1	*Colletotrichum gloeosporioides*; e-157	Ymi139W Rim11; e-104	SPAC1687.15; e-148	NP571465; e-130	AF43225.1; e-119
	FWD-1	E3 ubiquitin ligase involed in targeting FRQ for proteasomal turnover	04540.1	*Homo sapiens*; e-47	None	SPAC30.05; e-40	*Homo sapiens*; e-47	None
Other light-sensing genes	VVD	*N. crassa* blue-light sensing, PAS/LOV domain	03967.1	*Aspergillus nidulans*; 2e-41	None	None	None	BAA84780.1; 3e-19
	PHY-1	Putative phytochrome red/far-red-light sensing	04834.1	*Pseudomonas putida*; 8e-61	Ylu206W; 3e-09	SPAC27E2.09; 2e-27	None	P55004; 4e-33
	PHY-2	Putative phytochrome red/far-red-light sensing	05790.1	*Agrobacterium tumefaciens*; 2e-33	Yi1147C SLN1; 8e-9	SPAC1834.08; 2e-14	None	P55004; 2e-21
	CRY homolog	Putative blue-light sensing, central oscillator component in mammals, light entrainment of the clock in *Drosophila*	00582.1	*Trichodesmium erythraeum*; 4e-69	Yoi386w PHR1; 4e-26	None	None	NP58461.2; 2e-49
	VELVET homologue	Red- and blue-light sensing in *Aspergillus*	01731.1	*Aspergillus nidulans*; 5e-40	None	None	None	None
	NOP-1	*Neurospora* homologue of bacteriorhodopsin	10055.1	*Leptosphaeria maculans* opsin; 2e-75	Yro2p; e-08	SPCC31H12.02c; 9e-07	None	None
	ORP-1	*Neurospora* opsin-related protein, lacks conserved lysine residue	01735.1	*Coriolus versicolor* Hsp30; 5e-31	Yro2p; 8e-23	SPCC31H12.02c; 8e-12	None	None
Other PAS proteins	Hypothetical protein	4 PAS domains, sensory box histidine kinase/response regulator	03164.1	*Shewanella oneidensis*; 6e-31	Yi1147C SLN1; 2e-10	SPAC27E2.09; 1e-20	None	None
	Predicted protein	3 PAS domains	06390.1	*Caenorhabditis elegans*; e1.4	None	None	None	None
PAS/PAC domain proteins	Hypothetical protein	PAS/PAC domain 1e-88, sensory transduction histidine kinase	02057.1	*Magnetococcus* sp. strain MC-1; 4e-75	Yi1147C SLN1; 4e-18	SPAC183 4.08; 6e-57	None	None
	Hypothetical protein	PAS/PAC domain 3e-59, two-component hybrid sensor and regulator	00939.1	*Anabaena* sp. strain PCC 7120; 4e-23	Yi1147C SLN1; 6e-11	SPAC27E2.09; 2e-25	None	None
	Hypothetical protein	PAS/PAC domain 3e-63, putative two-component histidine kinase Fos-1	07221.1	*Aspergillus fumigatus*; e-161	Yi1147C SLN1; 7e-17	SPAC27E2.09; 3e-36	None	None
	Hypothetical protein	PAS/PAC domain 3e-88, related to two-component histidine kinase *chk-1*	01833.1	*Glomerella cingulata*; 0.0	Ylu206W; e-10	SPAC1834.08; 8e-79	None	None
	Hypothetical protein	PAS/PAC domain 5e-42, probable serine/threonine protein kinase, related to plant NPH-1 protein	07268.1	*Caulobacter crescentus*; 2e-07	None	None	None	T013535; e-07

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Rattus norvegicus*, *Xenopus laevis*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Anopheles gambiae*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*, *Zea mays*, *Ipomoea nil*, or *Oryza sativa*.

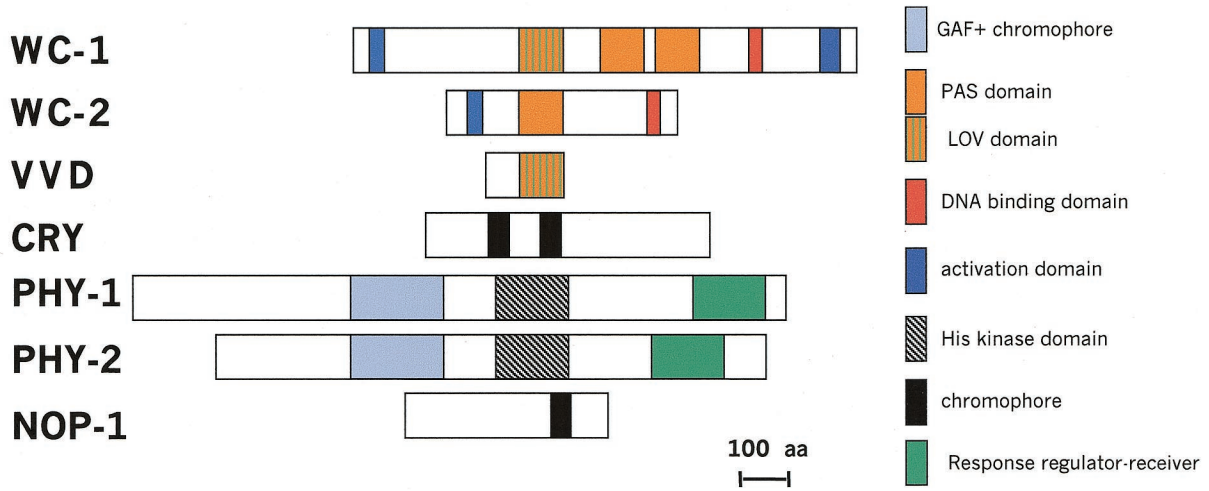


FIG. 16. Real and potential *Neurospora* photoreceptors. The approximate sizes and locations of pertinent protein functional domains are shown for this series of proteins having known or plausible roles in photobiology. WC-1 and WC-2 work together as the White Collar Complex they are known to comprise a photoreceptor that appears to be the circadian photoreceptor and a major blue light photoreceptor in *Neurospora*. VVD is also a blue light photoreceptor that is responsible for modulating the WCC and contributing to photoadaptation. NOP-1 binds retinal and undergoes a photocycle, but the associated photobiology has not been elucidated (see also Fig. 12). Likewise, CRY, PHY-1, and PHY-2 all show strong sequence homology to known photoreceptors from other organisms (Table 49; Fig. 11) but do not yet have any demonstrated role in photobiology. aa, amino acids.

and protein folding within the organelle: Ssc1 in mitochondria (763) and Kar2 (663) and Lhs1 (681) in the ER. *Neurospora* has five other Hsp70-related proteins that do not have known counterparts in fungi and plants but whose closest homologues are a group of related proteins in vertebrates. The mitochondrial Ssq1p of *S. cerevisiae* (763) is absent from *Neurospora*.

Hsp110 of mammals is a distant relative of Hsp70 that is strongly induced by heat shock (463). Its homologue in *Neurospora*, HSP88, was identified by its ability to bind to the major small Hsp (sHsp [see below]) of *Neurospora* (619), HSP30, an affinity also described for HSP110 and the mammalian sHsp (844), suggesting that these two proteins may be cochaperones. The homologous Sse proteins of *S. cerevisiae* are reported to interact physically and functionally with Hsp90 (480).

Hsp90 is a major, conserved heat shock-induced protein that has important functions in signal transduction during normal growth by directly regulating protein kinases and transcription factors. Hsp90 was shown to negatively regulate cell cycle progression in *S. pombe* by its interaction with the Wee1 tyrosine kinase (15). cDNA for the single Hsp90 gene of *Neurospora* was previously sequenced (666), and, like *S. cerevisiae, Neurospora* lacks Grp94, the ER-localized Hsp90 of animal cells. Hsp90 has an amino-terminal ATPase domain to which the inhibitor geldanamycin binds, thereby blocking Hsp90 homodimerization and binding of the p23 cochaperone (630). p23, which couples ATPase activity with substrate release by Hsp90 (890), is present in *Neurospora* but is poorly conserved across species. *Neurospora* also has a homologue of Aha1, which binds to the middle region of Hsp90 and enhances its ATPase activity (486). Assembly of Hsp70 and Hsp90 into a superchaperone folding complex is mediated by the cochaperone Hop/Sti1, which is an adaptor protein that interacts with both chaperones through separate tetratricopeptide repeat (TPR) domains (2). Sti1 is strongly conserved in *Neurospora*. A less strongly conserved homologue of Sti1, Cns1, which binds to Hsp90 (201), is also present in the *Neurospora* genome.

Protein folding by mitochondrial GroEL/Hsp60 has been carefully analyzed. It has been shown that the *Neurospora* HSP60, like other Hsp60s, assembles into two stacked rings of seven monomers each (358). Unfolded proteins bind at hydrophobic apical domains of the Hsp60 structure, refold in the more hydrophilic interior, and are released as ATP is hydrolyzed (865). Its cochaperone GroES/Hsp10 (488), present in *Neurospora*, is moderately conserved across species.

Although a Clp-related Hsp was initially ignored, due to its absence from *D. melanogaster*, where the heat shock response was first characterized, subsequent experiments with *S. cerevisiae* showed that Clp/Hsp104p is important for the acquisition of induced thermotolerance (675). Hsp104p is an ATP-dependent chaperone that, when assembled into hexamers, possesses the unique ability to disentangle protein aggregates after they have formed rather than merely preventing their formation (601). Vertebrates do have a moderately conserved counterpart to Hsp104p (609), and it is strongly conserved in *Neurospora*, as is the mitochondrially localized Clp, Hsp78, which helps turn over unassembled mitochondrial proteins in *S. cerevisiae* (468).

A relatively nonconserved but ubiquitous group of Hsps share a conserved region with α-crystallin of the vertebrate eye lens (363). These small Hsps (sHsps) assemble into large oligomeric particles that function as non-ATP-dependent chaperones and are thought to be the first line of defense against stress (212). The sHsps are nonessential proteins that are induced chiefly in response to stress and during development. There are three sHsps in the *Neurospora* genome, of which the most highly conserved, HSP30, has been characterized (621). RIP mutagenesis indicated that HSP30 helps *Neurospora* survive extended exposure to high temperature coupled with carbohydrate deprivation (620), conditions that would promote

TABLE 50. Heat shock and stress proteins

Protein family	Name/feature	NCU no.	BLAST match				
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Hsp70	Hsp70	09602.1	*Paracoccidiodes brasiliensis*; 0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
	Grp78/Kar2:ER	03982.1	*Aspergillus amawori*; 0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
	Ssb	02075.1	*Aspergillus nidulans*; 0.00	0.00	0.00	e-177	e-175
	Ssc1:Mt	08693.1	*S. cerevisiae*; 0.00	0.00	e-178	e-166	e-145
	Ssz1	00692.1	*S. cerevisiae*; e-104	e-104	e-102	8e-54	3e-49
	Lhs1:ER	09485.1	*Anopheles gambiae*; 4e-73	2e-43	3e-65	1e-64	1e-52
	KIAA0417	00573.1	*Mus musculus*; 7e-26	1e-05	2e-06	7e-26	4e-05
	KIAA0417	01499.1	*Homo sapiens*; 1e-23	1e-06	2e-04	1e-23	2e-04
	Hspa12b	04396.1	*H. sapiens*; 5e-21	5e-06	4e-04	5e-21	7e-04
	KIAA0417	09471.1	*H. sapiens*; 6e-10			6e-10	
	KIAA0417	03288.1	*M. musculus*; 7e-05			7e-05	
Hsp110	HSP88	05269.1	*S. pombe*; 0.00	e-168	0.00	e-136	e-132
Hsp90	Hsp90	04142.1	*Podospora anserina*; 0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Hsp90 associated	p23/Wos2	01792.1	*S. pombe*; 8e-20	2e-16	8e-20	2e-11	1e-05
	Aha1	04087.1	*S. pombe*; 2e-71	3e-51	2e-71	6e-37	2e-19
	Hop/Sti1	00714.1	*S. pombe*; e-138	e-129	e-138	3e-95	2e-91
	Cns1	06340.1	*S. pombe*; 5e-26	7e-25	5e-26	1e-16	2e-20
Hsp60	Hsp60:Mt	01589.1	*Coriolus immitis*; 0.00	0.00	0.00	e-162	e-173
Hsp10	Hsp10:Mt	04334.1	*S. pombe*; 4e-28	6e-27	4e-28	2e-17	1e-23
Clp	Hsp104	00104.1	*P. brasiliensis*; 0.00	0.00	0.00	8e-46	0.00
	Hsp78:Mt	02630.1	*Leptosphaeria maculans*; 0.00	0.00	5e-38	0.00	
sHsp	HSP30	09364.1	*A. nidulans*; 7e-27	0.69	2e-05		4e-04
	[mito]	07232.1	*A. nidulans*; 8e-23	1.3	6e-04		2e-04
		09420.1	*A. nidulans*; 8e-17		0.20		0.41
Hsp40	Ydj1	07414.1	*S. pombe*; e-107	2e-98	3e-107	2e-85	9e-70
	Ydj1	00465.1	*S. pombe*; 93-67	3e-49	9e-67	3e-56	2e-49
	Mdj1:Mt	05196.1	*S. pombe*; 7e-79	3e-55	7e-79	8e-47	1e-60
	Zuo1	03009.1	*S. pombe*; 3e-81	3e-60	3e-81	2e-41	1e-26
	Scj1:ER	CAD7098 8.1	*S. pombe*; 1e-68	4e-60	1e-68	2e-53	3e-59
	Sis1	03732.1	*S. pombe*; 4e-61	3e-31	4e-61	2e-44	3e-56
	Sec63:ER	00169.1	*S. pombe*; 4e-61	1e-41	4e-61	3e-44	2e-27
	[TPR domains]	00170.1	*S. pombe*; 3e-80	9e-12	3e-80	2e-69	3e-37
	Mandelate racemase	07064.1	*Burkholderia fungorum*; e-150	3e-11	1e-29	e-121	5e-21
		02432.1	*P. anserina*; e-129	9e-43	1e-20	2e-40	4e-36
	Djp1	06052.1	*P. anserina*; e-169	2e-35	2e-50	1e-18	1e-26
	Hlj1:ER	03335.1	*S. pombe*; 9e-29	4e-19	9e-29	2e-19	9e-13
	[TPR domain]	02424.1	*P. anserina*; e-161	2e-11	5e-16	1e-43	2e-10
		05710.1	*Rhodospirillum rubrum*; 9e-12	2e-07	5e-07	2e-11	4e-11
		05199.1	*Salmonella enterica*; 1e-11	3e-08	8e-11	5e-11	5e-11
		04305.1	*Plasmodium falciparum*; 9e-12	1e-09	3e-08	4e-10	9e-11
		04145.1	*Chlorobium tepidum*; 3e-11	4e-07	9e-08	5e-11	6e-08
		01284.1	*P. falciparum*; 1e-10	3e-09	2e-05	2e-06	5e-08
GrpE	Mge1:Mt	01516.1	*S. cerevisiae*; 2e-41	2e-41	1e-39	3e-25	1e-23
	Fes1	04172.1	*S. cerevisiae*; 4e-17	4e-17	5e-14	0.25	2e-06
	Sls1:ER	00968.1	*Yarrowia lipolytica*; 4e-11	5e-08		4e-06	6.2
Bag-1		01221.1	*S. pombe*; 0.015		0.015	0.081	
Cyclophilin	Cyp40/Cpr6	03853.1	*M. musculus*; 1e-81	4e-76	1e-72	1e-81	2e-71
	CypC/Cyp1	00578.1	*Aspergillus niger*; 5e-58	9e-28	2e-51	8e-53	2e-51
	Cyp20/Cpr1:Mt/Cyt	00726.1	*Fusarium sporotrichioides*; 4e-70	3e-47	2e-48	9e-47	6e-44
	CypB:ER	01200.1	*Aspergillus niger*; 1e-65	2e-48	2e-60	2e-57	5e-50
	[U-snRNP-assoc]	02614.1	*Echinococcus multilocularis*; 4e-50	3e-43	8e-47	6e-49	6e-45
	KIAA0073 [WD40] [nucleus]	09819.1	*H. sapiens*; e-153	8e-27	e-134	e-153	e-142
	[U-Box]	00181.1	*Drosophila melanogaster*; 2e-83	4e-16	2e-30	2e-83	5e-39
	[nucleus]	08514.1	*Arabidopsis thaliana*; 2e-47	3e-15	2e-44	5e-45	2e-47
	Ppil4 [RNA-Bind] [nucleus]	07179.1	*S. pombe*; 6e-99	1e-10	6e-99	2e-85	1e-82
FKBP	FKBP13:Mt/Cyt	04140.1	*P. anserina*; 2e-29	4e-23	6e-24	3e-26	4e-26
	FKBP22:ER	02455.1	*P. anserina*; 1e-36	2e-11	2e-07	2e-16	1e-12
	Fpr4:Nucleus	03241.1	*S. cerevisiae*; 6e-36	6e-36	4e-17	1e-26	3e-20
	Fpr1	04371.1	*S. pombe*; 4e-17	7e-13	4e-17	8e-13	1e-11
Hsp30	ORP-1	01735.1	*Coriolus versicolor*; 5e-31	7e-23	8e-12		5.1
	NOP-1	10055.1	*L. maculans*; 2e-75	1e-08	9e-07		
HSF	HSF	08512.1	*H. sapiens*; 2e-22	7e-16	1e-19	2e-22	3e-15
		08480.1	*S. cerevisiae*; 3e-04	3e-04	0.018	0.029	0.006

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana* or *Oryza sativa*.

oxidative stress. The *hsp30* RIP mutants were defective in glucose-phosphorylating activity and in mitochondrial protein import (617, 618). The next most highly conserved sHsp of *Neurospora*, which, like HSP30, is induced by heat shock, has the properties of an imported mitochondrial protein with a targeting presequence (MitoProt [152]) that was, unfortunately, omitted by automated gene prediction programs. There are also sHsps of plants and *D. melanogaster* with mitochondrial targeting presequences that are imported into mitochondria (539). Conditions under which the least highly conserved sHsp of *Neurospora* is expressed are not known. Despite their sequence divergence, these three sHsps of *Neurospora* are most similar to one another in the N-terminal domain that is predicted to form an amphipathic helix (HelixWheel, www.site.uottawa.ca/~turcotte/resources/HelixWheel/ [M. Turcotte, 1996]), a predicted structure that is also conserved.

The largest class of Hsps in *Neurospora* is the DnaJ/Hsp40 proteins, which number 18 in the genome; 16 Hsp40s have been identified in the *S. cerevisiae* genome (871). Despite the similar number of Hsp40 proteins in *Neurospora* and *S. cerevisiae*, many of them are unrelated to one another. The Hsp40 class is defined minimally by containing a "J domain" through which the proteins interact with Hsp70. Hsp40s function as independent chaperones, as well as being cochaperones for Hsp70s, whose ATPase activity they enhance (23). Several Hsp40s have a domain structure throughout that resembles that of the prokaryotic DnaJ, including a central cysteine-rich zinc finger domain and a characteristic C-terminal domain, as well as the N-terminal J domain (871). There are four of these Hsp40s in *Neurospora* that correspond most closely to the *S. cerevisiae* proteins Ydj1p (two), Scj1p, and Mdj1p. Like Ydj1p, the *Neurospora* Ydj1p homologues terminate in a CAAX motif that signals isoprenylation and that is required for Ydj1p association with nuclear membranes (126). Scj1p and Mdj1p are located in the ER lumen and mitochondrial matrix, respectively, where they cooperate with organellar Hsp70s in protein folding (665, 736). *Neurospora* also has a homologue of Sis1p, an essential cytosolic protein in *S. cerevisiae*, which has the conserved J and carboxyl domains (871).

The other conserved Hsp40s of *Neurospora* have only the J domain. These include homologues of ER membrane-localized Sec63, which interacts with luminal Hsp70 in protein import (671); Zuo1, which binds Ssb Hsp70 on ribosomes (872); and cytosolic Djp1, which is required for protein import into peroxisomes (335). *Neurospora* has a less strongly conserved counterpart of the ER membrane-localized Hlj1p (316). Other Hsp40-related proteins that contain the J domain do not have obvious counterparts in *S. cerevisiae*. Two of these proteins contain TPR domains, and one is in the mandelate racemase enzyme family. Of the unidentified Hsp40s of *Neurospora*, two show moderate similarity and five show little similarity to hypothetical proteins of other species. Hsp40s of *S. cerevisiae* that are absent from the *Neurospora* genome include microsomal Jem1p and mitochondrial Mdj2p and Jac1p, which interacts with the minor mitochondrial Hsp70 Ssq1p (836). Some of the unique Hsp40s of *Neurospora* may interact with Hsp70 proteins for which no orthologue is evident in other organisms.

Prokaryotic GrpE is a nucleotide exchange factor for DnaK, and in *S. cerevisiae* mitochondria the GrpE homologue, Mge1p, forms a complex with mitochondrial Hsp70/Ssc1p and Hsp40/Mdj1p (93). This complex is essential for the import of proteins into mitochondria and for their folding. *Neurospora* has a conserved homologue of Mge1p; however, much less strongly conserved in *Neurospora* and other species is an ER-localized protein, Sls1p, which was shown in *S. cerevisiae* to act as a nucleotide exchange factor for Kar2p, the ER Hsp70 (391). *Neurospora* also has a counterpart to *S. cerevisiae* Fes1p, a cytosolic homologue of Sls1p that interacts with Ssa1p. Fes1p is associated with polysomes, and it facilitates translation together with Ssa1p and Ydj1p (390). Bag-1 is another type of protein shown to be an Hsp70 cochaperone in mammalian cells and to act as its nucleotide exchange factor (344). Bag-domain proteins are poorly conserved overall, but they were identified in *Neurospora*, *S. cerevisiae*, and *S. pombe* by the presence of conserved residues essential for Hsp70 interaction (746, 774). The *S. cerevisiae* Bag-domain protein Snl1p, which bears little sequence similarity to the *N. crassa* protein, was shown to function as a cochaperone of Hsp70 (746).

Immunophilins are *cis-trans* peptidyl-prolyl isomerases that are expressed at higher levels during heat shock and that assist in protein folding; they are present in the cytosol and in organelles. In *Neurospora*, one gene encodes both the cytosolic and the mitochondrial cyclophilins, which bind cyclosporin A (801), and, similarly, one gene encodes the cytosolic and the mitochondrial FK506 binding proteins, FKBPs (802). Like other organisms, *Neurospora* also has a cyclophilin and an FKBP that localize to the ER (745), as well as a nuclear FKBP. Three cyclophilins of *Neurospora* are predicted to be nuclear (PredictNLS [165]); one contains an RNA binding domain, one contains a WD40 repeat, while the third contains a U-box (ring finger) domain. In addition to acting as independent chaperones, a subset of immunophilins contain a TPR domain through which they bind to Hsp90 and Hsp70 as part of the superchaperone complex (582). *Neurospora* has one TPR-containing 40-kDa cyclophilin compared with two in *S. cerevisiae*: Cpr6p and Cpr7p, which bind to Hsp90 (205). Similar to *S. cerevisiae*, none of the four *Neurospora* FKBPs has a TPR domain comparable to that of mammalian FKBP51 and FKBP52 that would indicate involvement with the Hsp90/Hsp70 superchaperone complex.

Neurospora has two seven-transmembrane helix proteins that are homologous to the plasma membrane-localized Hsp30p of *S. cerevisiae*. *S. cerevisiae* Hsp30p is a non-α-crystallin-related protein that protects the membrane ATPase from high-temperature stress (592). The more strongly conserved homologue in *Neurospora* (ORP-1; see also Tables 44 and 49) may be functionally similar to Hsp30p. The less strongly conserved homologue is an opsin (NOP-1), which has been characterized and shown to bind retinal (see also "Major signal transduction pathways" above) (Tables 44 and 49) (78).

The heat shock transcription factor (HSF) is central to the mechanisms used by cells to dramatically increase the transcription of Hsp genes. HSF becomes activated by the accumulation of unfolded proteins, resulting from heat shock or other stresses (803), which diverts the Hsp70 and Hsp90 chaperones from their inhibitory binding to HSF (352). Plants have multiple HSFs (21 for *A. thaliana* [571]), while vertebrates have four and *S. cerevisiae* has only one (780). *Neurospora* has two HSFs, one of that is moderately conserved and one that is divergent.

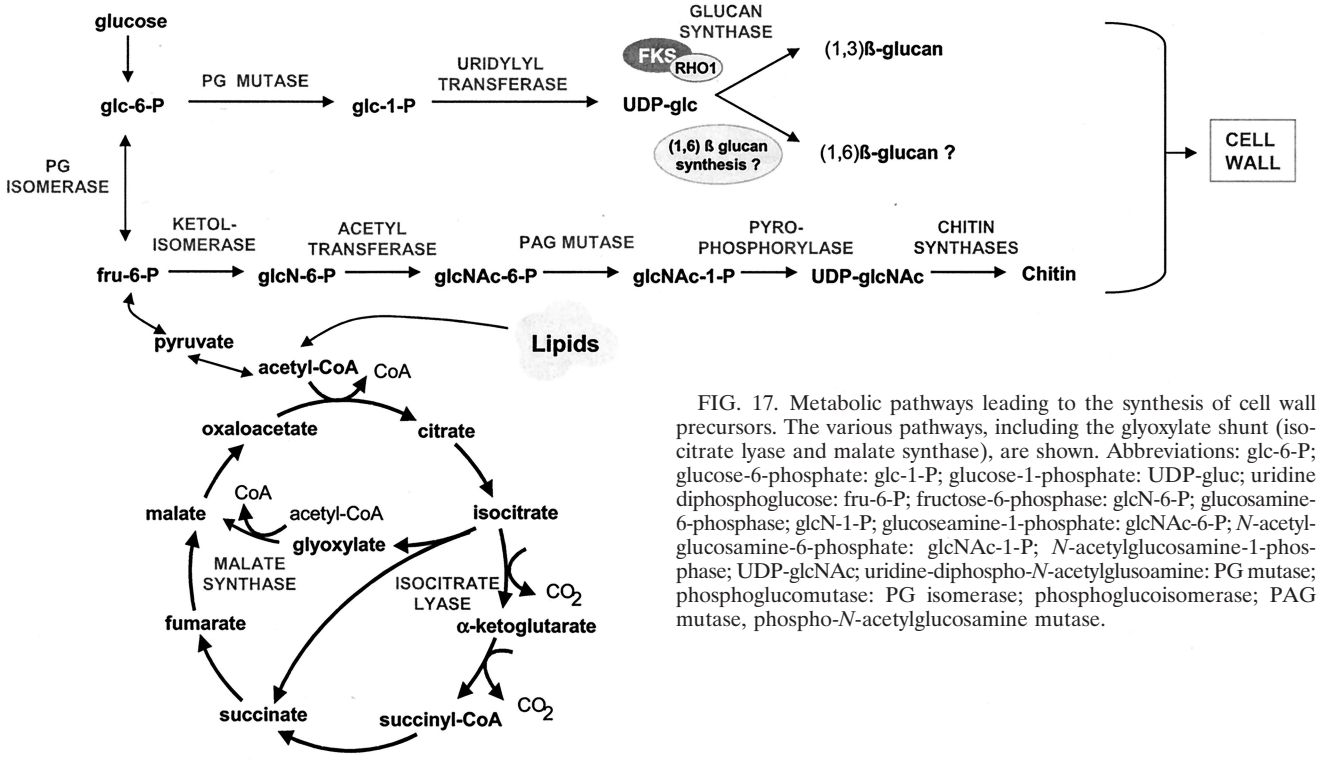


FIG. 17. Metabolic pathways leading to the synthesis of cell wall precursors. The various pathways, including the glyoxylate shunt (isocitrate lyase and malate synthase), are shown. Abbreviations: glc-6-P; glucose-6-phosphate: glc-1-P; glucose-1-phosphate: UDP-gluc; uridine diphosphoglucose: fru-6-P; fructose-6-phosphase: glcN-6-P; glucosamine-6-phosphase; glcN-1-P; glucoseamine-1-phosphate: glcNAc-6-P; *N*-acetylglucosamine-6-phosphate: glcNAc-1-P; *N*-acetylglucosamine-1-phosphase; UDP-glcNAc; uridine-diphospho-*N*-acetylglusoamine: PG mutase; phosphoglucomutase: PG isomerase; phosphoglucoisomerase; PAG mutase, phospho-*N*-acetylglucosamine mutase.

The assembly of HSF into homotrimers is mediated by its coiled-coil domains (748). However, most stress-induced HSFs are constrained from trimerization, until activated, by intramolecular coiled-coil formation (852). The HSF of *S. cerevisiae*, on the other hand, forms trimers and binds to DNA in the absence of stress (748), presumably due to a lack of strong intramolecular interactions. The conserved HSF of *Neurospora*, like the stress-induced HSF1 of mice, has three regions with high propensity for coiled-coil formation (490), suggesting that the *Neurospora* HSF would require activation for homotrimer formation. The more divergent HSF of *Neurospora* possesses an HSF-like DNA binding domain, but it has no predicted coiled-coils.

GROWTH AND REPRODUCTION

Cell Wall

The fungal cell wall protects the organism from an osmotically and, in the case of pathogens, an immunologically hostile environment. The cell wall not only serves a supportive function but also plays a dynamic role in all aspects of fungal physiology. For filamentous fungi, including *Neurospora*, growth and cell wall assembly occur only at each hyphal apex (119, 324, 656, 668, 799, 851, 863). This is in contrast to yeasts, where extension occurs at bud tips, followed by intercalary growth (reviewed in references 424, 479, and 493). *Neurospora* walls are composed of 7 to 10% chitin (a polymer of *N*-acetylglucosamine [GlcNAc]), 25% (1,3)β-linked glucans, 35% other glucans, and 10% proteins (47, 668). Each carbohydrate polymer is synthesized de novo at hyphal tips. The synthase responsible for production of each polymer is transported in an inactive form to hyphal tips in vesicles that fuse with the apical plasma membrane and then begin extruding each carbohydrate polymer through the membrane (372). The wall is assembled exterior to the membrane by processes not completely understood.

Glucan synthases. Although *S. cerevisiae* cell wall structure and assembly have served as the general models for fungal cell wall assembly, recent results, including the analysis of the *Neurospora* genome, have underscored some fundamental differences. Most notable is the observation that *Neurospora* lacks not only (1,6)β-linked glucans but also all of the enzymatic machinery required for (1,6)β-glucan synthesis encoded in the *S. cerevisiae* genome (see below).

(i) (1,3)β-Glucan synthesis. The synthesis of (1,3)β-linked glucan is catalyzed by an enzyme complex composed of at least two proteins, the (1,3)β-glucan synthase catalytic subunit encoded by a single gene in *Neurospora* (FKS) and a regulatory subunit, Rho1 (Fig. 17; Table 51) (35, 398, 576, 661). In *S. cerevisiae*, there are two and possibly three genes, FKS1, FKS2, (and FKS3), each encoding a catalytic subunit of (1,3)β-glucan synthase (510). *Neurospora* has only one FKS gene, which encodes a protein of 1955 amino acids. Correspondingly, the *Neurospora rho-1* gene encodes a protein of 195 amino acids. The substrate for (1,3)β-glucan synthase activity is UDP-glucose, which is synthesized from glucose-6-phosphate using two enzymes, phosphoglucomutase and a uridylyl transferase (Fig. 17; Table 51).

There is evidence that in situ, β(1,3)-linked glucans branch through (1,6)β-linkages from the main (1,3)β-glucan chain (243). In addition, it is likely that (1,3)β-glucans are cross-linked to chitin (243). Unfortunately, the enzymes responsible

for branch synthesis or for chitin-glucan cross-linking have not been identified with certainty in any fungal organism.

(ii) (1,6)β-Glucan synthesis. (1,6)β-Linked glucans play a pivotal role in cell wall assembly in yeast, where they interconnect all other wall components into a lattice (424, 479). Genetic analysis of mutants defective in (1,6)β-glucan synthesis has revealed the involvement of a number of gene products that are localized throughout the secretory pathway and at the cell surface (94, 110, 536, 720, 721, 739). In sharp contrast, (1,6)β-linked glucans are not found in a number of filamentous fungi, including *Neurospora* and *A. fumigatus* (243). In addition, analysis of the *Neurospora* genome has indicated the presence of homologues of only 4 of the 10 genes involved in (1,6)β-glucan synthesis. For example, all of the *S. cerevisiae* proteins that function in the ER, Cwh41p, Rot2p, Kre5p, and Cne1p, are present in *Neurospora*. Kre11p, which appears to be involved in the transport of nascent (1,6)β-glucans from the ER to the Golgi, is present only in *S. cerevisiae* and not in *Neurospora* (or in *A. fumigatus*). The Golgi genes, *KRE6* and *SKN1*, are present in *S. cerevisiae, A. nidulans*, and *A. fumigatus* but not *Neurospora*. None of yeast cell surface genes, *KRE9*, *KNH1*, and *KRE1* are present in *Neurospora*.

These results indicate that cell wall synthesis may be fundamentally different in filamentous fungi and *S. cerevisiae* and that caution should be exercised when using budding yeast as a model for cell wall assembly in filamentous fungi.

Chitin substrate synthesis—the Leloir pathway. The substrate for each chitin synthase isozyme is UDP-N-acetylglucosamine (UDP-GlcNAc), which is synthesized from fructose-6-phosphate by the Leloir pathway (Fig. 17; Table 51) (466, 529). The first pathway-specific enzyme is a ketol-isomerase that synthesizes glucosamine-6-phosphate (GlcN-6-P) and glutamate from glutamine and fructose-6-phosphate. The *Neurospora* enzyme has been studied in detail and is feedback inhibited by the end product of the pathway, UDP-GlcNAc (221). The second pathway-specific enzyme (the acetyltransferase) forms *N*-acetylglucosamine-6-phosphate and CoA from GlcN-6-P and acetyl-CoA. The third enzyme, the mutase, forms *N*-acetylglucosamine-1-phosphate (GlcNAc-1-P) from GlcNAc-6-P. The final enzyme, the pyrophosphorylase, catalyzes the formation of UDP-GlcNAc and PP_i from UTP and GlcNAc-1-P. *Neurospora* has only a single gene for each enzyme of the pathway, similar to the situation in budding yeast and other filamentous fungi.

Cell wall precursors. An overview of the metabolic machinery to synthesize the precursors for the cell wall polymer synthases is shown in Fig. 17. As indicated, the substrates for (1,3)β-glucan and chitin synthase are synthesized from hexose-phosphate precursors. Interestingly, fungi, including *Neurospora*, grow on a number of suboptimal carbon sources, including lipids. Under these conditions, *Neurospora* utilizes the glyoxylate shunt (428) to form the sugar substrates required for carbohydrate wall assembly. The enzymes of the shunt—isocitrate lyase and malate synthase—are similar to those from *S. cerevisiae* and are present in single copy in *Neurospora*. The genes encoding each of these enzymes are presented in Table 51.

Chitin synthases. In their pioneering work, Galzer and Brown (284) utilized *Neurospora* when first describing cell-free chitin synthase activity. *Neurospora* has since been the organ-

TABLE 51. Glucan synthases

Enzyme	EC no.	NCU no.	BLAST match			
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal	Plant
(1,3)β-Glucan synthase	2.4.1.34	06871.1	*C. immitis* FKS/0.0	FKS2; 0.0	NP 588501; 0.0	*M. musculus* NP_080570/1e-60	*A. thaliana* NP_196804/2e-88
GTPase Rho		08683.1	*S. pombe* RHO2/5e-81	RHO2; 2.5e-62	RHO2; 2e-81	*M. musculus* Arha2/1e-28	
GTPase Rho		01484.1	*A. fumigatus* Rho1/1e-32	RHO1; 1.6e-30	RHO1; 2e-32	*X. laevis* AAH43876/1e-160	
Phosphoglucomutase	5.4.2.2	10058.1	*A. oryzae* PgmA/0.0	PGM2; 2.1e-184	NP_596153; 0.0	*M. musculus* AAH26626/1e-138	*B. napus* CAB60109/1e-155
UTP-glucose-1-phosphate uridylyltransferase	2.7.7.9	02797.1	*S. pombe* NP_588132/0.0	UGP1; 3.4e-170	NP_588132; 0.0	*M. musculus* AAH43876/1e-160	*M. acuminata* MWUGPA/1e-128
Killer toxin resistance protein 5		02349.1	*P. anserina* CAD60785/0.0	KRE5; 1.1e-42	GPT1; 0.0	*A. gambiae* EAA08752/0.0	*A. thaliana* NP_177278/0.0
Mannosyl-oligosaccharide glucosidase	3.2.1.106	03657.1	*S. pombe* NP_594106/0.0	CWH41; 2.2e-88	NP_594106; 0.0	*M. musculus* Ges1/1e-109	*A. thaliana* NP_176916/1e-106
Glucan 1,4-α-glucosidase homologue	3.2.1.-	04203.1	*S. pombe* NP_593490/0.0	ROT2; 3.6e-195	NP_593490; 0.0	*M. musculus* BAC27099/0.0	*A. thaliana* NP_201189/0.0
Glucan 1,4-α-glucosidase homologue	3.2.1.-	04674.1	*A. nidulans* AgdB/0.0	ROT2; 5.9e-68	NP_593996; 1e-163	*R. norvegicus* SI/1e-87	*P. pinaster* XYL1/1e-142
Calnexin precursor	None	09265.1	*A. niger* CkA/1e-168	CNE1; 2.2e-40	CAL1; 1e-135	*H. sapiens* CANX/9e-86	*H. tuberosus* CAA84491/1e-80
Killer toxin resistance protein 1?	None	05229.1		WSC4; 1.8e-10	NP_588031; 3e-14		
Ketol isomerase	2.6.1.16	07366.1	*S. castellii* GFA1/0.0	GFA1; 3.2e-236	NP_596011; 0.0	*M. musculus* Gfpt1/0.0	*A. thaliana* NP_189051/0.0
Glucosamine-phosphate-*N*-acetyltransferase	2.3.1.4	01902.1	*C. albicans* GNA1/1e-35	GNA1; 7.2e-26	GNA1; 2e-20	*C. elegans* Gna-1/6e-24	*A. thaliana* NP_197081/1e-24
Phosphoacetylglucosamine mutase	5.4.2.3	07458.1	*C. albicans* AGM1/1e-126	PCM1; 7.2e-81	NP 592933; 1e-116	*D. melanogaster* NP 648588/1e-120	*A. thaliana* BAB9465/1e-102
UDP-*N*-acetylglucosamine pyrophosphorylase	2.7.7.23	02109.1	*C. albicans* UAP1/1e-134	UAP1; 5.2e-110	NP_596832; 7e-91	*D. rerio* AAH44137/1e-118	*A. thaliana* NP_181047/7e-97
Phosphoglucose isomerase	5.3.1.9	07281.1	*A. oryzae* PgiA/0.0	PGI1; 1.4e-196	PGI1; 0.0	*M. cephalus* Pgi-1/1e-173	
Isocitrate lyase	4.1.3.1	04230.1	*M. grisea* Icl1/0.0	ICL1; 1.2e-165	NP_595067; 1e-90	*C. elegans* Gei-7/1e-150	*I. batatas* ICL/1e-166
Malate synthase	4.1.3.2	10007.1	*A. nidulans* ACUE/0.0	MLS2; 6.7e-181			*G. hirsutum* CAA36546/1e-143

TABLE 52. *Neurospora* chitin synthase components

Enzyme	NCU no.	BLAST match				
		Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Chitin-UDP acetylglucosaminyl transferase	03611.1	*Emericella nidulans* ChsB/0.00	e-151	e-160	e-22; *D. melanogaster*	No hits
Chitin-UDP acetylglucosaminyl transferase	05239.1	*E. nidulans* ChsA/0.00	0.00	0.00	5e-17; *C. elegans*	No hits
Chitin-UDP acetylglucosaminyl transferase	04251.1	*Exophiala dermatitidis* CHS2/0.00	0.00	0.00	5e-15; *C. elegans*	No hits
Chitin-UDP acetylglucosaminyl transferase	09324.1	*Magnaporthe grisea* CHS4/0.00	0.00	e-13	5e-16; *D. melanogaster*	No hits
Chitin-UDP acetylglucosaminyl transferase	04350.1	*Ustilago maydis* CHS6/0.00	e-125	5e-10	4e-20; *D. melanogaster*	e-08[c]
Chitin-UDP acetylglucosaminyl transferase	04352.1[d]	*U. maydis* CHS6/0.00	e-122	6e-11	2e-21; *D. melanogaster*/ *C. elegans*	3e-04
Chitin-UDP acetylglucosaminyl transferase	05268.1	*A. fumigatus* CHSD/0.0	2e-13	e-05	e-10; *C. elegans*	No hits
Chitin synthase associated	07435.1	*S. pombe* CHS5/e-64	2e-63	e-64	2e-10; *C. elegans*	No hits
Chitin synthase associated	04511.1	*S. pombe* Hypo./e-140	2e-65[e] (Bud7p)	e-140	No hits	No hits
Chitin synthase associated	05720.1	*S. cerevisiae* chs7p/e-72	e-72	No hits	No hits	No hits

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*.
[c] Based on the myosin component of the protein.
[d] Based on manual annotation, this predicted polypeptide spans contig 3.225 nucleotides 69201 to 72540 and encodes a 1,112-amino-acid polypeptide (in contrast to the 143-amino-acid prediction in the *Neurospora* database).
[e] Even though chs6p was used to identify NCU04511.1, when the latter was used as a query on the yeast database, bud7p was the closest match.

ism of choice in many of the significant phases of progress made in the research of chitin synthesis, including the description of chitosomes and subsequent localization of chitin synthase in vesicular organelles (735), the cloning of a first chitin synthase from a filamentous fungus (878), and the use of partial chitin synthase gene sequences as a phylogenetic tool (127).

As has been determined for a variety of fungi, *Neurospora* has multiple chitin synthase-encoding genes, some of which have been functionally analyzed (74–76, 878). Based on the analyses performed to date, it appears that there is at least some redundancy in chitin synthase-encoding genes in *Neurospora*. Such redundancies have also been demonstrated in other filamentous fungi. Based on the full *Neurospora* genome sequence, there are three additional chitin synthase-encoding genes (other than the four mentioned above), including NCU04350.1, which has an apparent myosin motor-like domain (Table 52) (263). This suggests that at least in some instances there may be a direct association between a chitin synthase and cytoskeletal elements. Similarly, seven chitin synthases have been identified in *A. fumigatus*.

In *S. cerevisiae*, several other genes have been associated with chitin biosynthesis (although their products probably do not catalyze the reaction involving the polymerization of the UDP-GlcNAc substrate into chitin). Interestingly, the *S. cerevisiae* Sbe2p and Sbe22p proteins (677), which have been implicated in trafficking of chitin synthases (and perhaps other components of the cell wall biosynthetic machinery), do not have apparent homologues in *Neurospora*. However, Chs5p, Chs6p, and Chs7p, most probably involved in the budding yeast Chs3p transport and/or activation (129, 678, 797, 901), have apparent homologues in *Neurospora* (Table 52). Both the similarities and the differences between the *S. cerevisiae* and the *Neurospora* chitin synthase-related machinery are intriguing. Similar catalytic components are present in both (even though there are more such components in the filamentous fungus, perhaps due to its morphological complexity). In contrast, a more pronounced divergence is apparent in at least one of the additional components involved in regulation of chitin synthase activity. This, again, could be linked with the significant differences in the morphology of the different species (which may require different modes of regulation). Another possibility is that these components play a secondary role in *S. cerevisiae* chitin synthesis, even though they have been associated with the cell wall biosynthetic process. The notion that these proteins are involved in other functions is supported by experimental evidence (678). Interestingly, higher eukaryotes that produce chitin (e.g., *C. elegans* and *D. melanogaster*) appear to contain fewer members of the chitin synthase gene family (Table 52). Whether chitin biosynthesis in these (and perhaps similar) organisms has been streamlined or whether additional, as yet unidentified, components have altered the way in which chitin production is regulated is yet to be determined.

As expected, the fact that plants and mammals lack chitin is also evident from the absence of structural chitin synthase homologues. The unique composition of the fungal cell wall has been a favored target in the continuous search for antifungal compounds (279, 293, 325). Even though direct and indirect inhibitors of chitin synthesis have been identified, their use as commercial antifungals has been limited; this may be due to the combination of their pharmacological properties and the potential difficulties in inhibiting a process that can apparently be performed by several enzymes in a compensatory manner. However, the recent commercial introduction of glucan synthase inhibitors is a clear indication that cell wall components are valid and potentially rewarding targets for the development of antifungal compounds (see also "Relationship to animal and plant pathogens" below).

Hyphal Morphogenesis

Determining and maintaining cell shape is a fundamental prerequisite for proper development of any organism. The defining characteristic of filamentous fungi is the development of hyphae, tip-growing cellular elements that undergo regular branching, exhibit high developmental versatility, and respond to a myriad of signals during their invasive and exploratory growth within the natural environment. Hyphal compartments are frequently multinucleate, and movement of organelles between compartments is facilitated by the existence of incom-

TABLE 53. Classification of proteins important for cell polarity development[a]

S. cerevisiae GO[b] term	Orthologues found in *Neurospora* (homology over >60% of protein length)	Domains conserved (e<-10)	No matches found
Establishment of polarity	ABP1^{++}, ACT1^{++}, BCK1*, BEM1°, BNI1^{++}, BUD6^{++}, CDC3**, CDC10**, CDC11**, CDC12**, CDC24°, CDC42°, CKA1*, CKA2*, CKB1*, CKB2*, CLA4*, EXO70°°, EXO84°°, MLC1, PWP2, RGA1°, RGA2°, RHO1°, RHO2°, RHO3°, RHO4°, ROM1°, ROM2°, SEC3°°, SEC5°°, SEC6°°, SEC8°°, SEC10°°, SEC15°°, MYO2^{++}, TPM1^{++}, TPM2^{++}	BEM2°, BEM3°, BOI1, BOI2, CDC43, MSB1, SHS1**, SPA2°,	BEM4°, GIC1°, GIC2°, PEA2°, LAS1, MSB2, SPH1°, SLG1°, ZDS1°, ZDS2°
Exocyst	EXO70°°, EXO84°°, SEC3°°, SEC5°°, SEC6°°, SEC8°°, SEC10°°, SEC15°°		
Polarisome	BNI1^{++}, BUD6^{++}	SPA2°	PEA2°, SPH1°
Bud site selection	AXL1, BUD6, BUD7, BUD23, BUD31, BUD32, RSR1°, STE20*	BUD10, BUD2°, BUD4, BUD5°, BUD13, BUD14, BUD20, RAX1, RAX2	BUD3, BUD8, BUD9, BUD16, BUD17, BUD19, BUD22, BUD25, BUD26, BUD27, BUD28, BUD29, BUD30, HKR1, YOR300W
Axial budding	AXL1, CDC3**, CDC10**, CDC11**, CDC12**, ERV14°°, MYO1^{++}, PFY1^{++}, RSR1°	BUD10, BNR1^{++}, BUD2°, BUD4, BUD5°, ELM1*, GIN4°, KCC4°, PAN1^{++}	BUD3, GIC1°, GIC2°
Invasive growth	CDC24°, CDC42°, RGA1°, RGA2°	BEM3°, DIA3, DIA4, RIM20, SPT3^{+}, STE12^{+}	DFG16, DIA1, DIA2, DIG1^{+}, DIG2^{+}, FLO8^{+}, MUC1^{+}, NRG1^{+}, NRG2^{+}, RIM8, RIM21, RXT2
Pseudohyphal growth	BCY1*, BMH1, BMH2, CDC24°, CDC42°, CDC55*, DFG5, GPA2*, KSS1*, MEP2, PGU1, PLC1*, RAS2°, RGA1°, RGA2°, SHO1*, STE7*, STE11*, STE20*, TPK1*, TPK2*, TPK3*	BEM3°, BUD5°, DFG10, DIA3, DIA4, ELM1*, FKH1^{+}, FKH2^{+}, PHD1^{+}, SOK2^{+}, SPA2°, STE12^{+}	ASH1^{+}, BUD8, DIA1, ECM23, FLO8^{+}, GPR1*, HMS1^{+}, HMS2^{+}, MSS11^{+}, MUC1^{+}, PAM1, TEC1^{+}, SPH1°, SRO9°

[a] *, signaling components; **, septation machinery; °, Rho- and Ras-type GTPases modules and interacting proteins; °°, secretory pathway; $^{+}$, transcriptional regulators; $^{++}$, actin cytoskeleton.
[b] GO, gene ontology.

plete cross walls. Over the last few years, evidence has accumulated that, similar to cells of higher eukaryotes, the microtubule cytoskeleton provides the structural basis for the long-distance vectorial transport of secretory vesicles toward the growing hyphal tip (464, 701). Secretory vesicles then fuse with the tip to deliver membrane and materials required for continuous cell wall synthesis. This is thought to be coordinated by the *Spitzenkörper*, a fungal-specific organelle assemblage which is localized in the hyphal apex and serves as a vesicle supply center (49, 283). Through its microtubule-dependent movement and positioning within the hyphal apex, this organelle complex determines the shape and growth directionality of the hypha (48, 656). New hyphal tips are generated in subapical regions by branching, which requires some ill-defined signal(s) to establish the site of the new bud emergence and to regulate the spacing of branch points along the hypha.

Generation of hyphal polarity. On a molecular level, the best-described example of polar growth is the budding yeast *S. cerevisiae*. Many genes required for cellular development have been identified and arranged into functional hirarchies in this organism (203, 632, 633). This interaction map can be used as a starting point for the analysis of similarities and differences that control the different morphologies of filamentous fungi and unicellular yeasts. In *S. cerevisiae*, polarized growth is mediated by a series of steps, including the action of cortical landmark proteins, Rho- and Ras-type GTPases, that polarize the actin cytoskeleton and direct the motor-driven transport of secretory vesicles and cell wall components to the site of growth (566). One key component for the establishment of cortical landmarks that determine the future bud site is the small GTPase Rsr1p, which acts in combination with information from the previous division site. Additional factors, such as the septins, several other Bud proteins, and the exocyst component Sec3p, act in combination with the DNA content of the cell and the available growth conditions to further specify an axial or bipolar budding pattern (45, 235). Following bud site establishment, Cdc42p-dependent organization of the actin cytoskeleton and the recruitment of the budding machinery occur, finally leading to actin-dependent targeted secretion and cell wall formation at the site of polarization (summarized in reference 236).

(i) Proteins important for cell polarity development. To determine the conservation of components that constitute the morphogenetic network leading to polarized growth in *S. cerevisiae*, all proteins that are associated with polarity-related gene ontology (GO) terms at the Saccharomyces Genome Database were compared with the *Neurospora* genome (Table 53). Most proteins that represent the core machinery of cellular morphogenesis, such as components of cAMP and MAPK signaling pathways, Ras- and Rho-type GTPases, proteins that are necessary for the coordinated polarization and organization of the actin cytoskeleton and the secretory pathway, and proteins that constitute the septation machinery, are present in the *Neurospora* genome. Little is known about their function in *Neuropora* or other filamentous fungi, and experiments are needed to clarify their role in filamentous growth. However, in addition to this highly conserved core machinery that governs cellular polarity, other genes that modulate the different morphologies of *S. cerevisiae* (e.g., establishment of different budding patterns or pseudohyphal/invasive growth) are either ab-

sent from or highly diverged in *Neurospora*. In contrast to the true hyphae of filamentous fungi, the pseudohyphae produced by yeast under nitrogen starvation conditions are the result of unipolar budding that leads to chains of uninucleate elongated cells with no apparent communication between cellular compartments (540). Although the two signaling pathways that regulate pseudohyphal differentiation and invasive growth in *S. cerevisiae*—the MAPK and cAMP modules—are conserved among yeast and filamentous fungi, the key transcription factors Flo8p, Muc1p, and Tec1p, as well as other transcriptional regulators that are implicated in the switch from budding to pseudohyphal growth (Dig1p, Dig2p, Hms1p, Hms2p, Nrg1p, Nrg2p, and Mss11p), are not detectable in the *Neurospora* genome. Thus, different sets of transcription factors appear to regulate true hyphal versus pseudohyphal development.

In its budding mode, *S. cerevisiae* can exist in different forms, each with a specific cell morphology and cell division pattern. The typical yeast cell is ellipsoid, and haploid cells bud in an axial pattern with the bud formed next to the preceding site of cytokinesis. However, in diploid yeast cells, daughter cells bud 180° from their birth site in a bipolar manner. Interestingly, most BUD proteins that are specifically involved in the generation of these different budding patterns are not conserved in *Neurospora* (Table 53), suggesting that novel (and to date unknown) mechanisms have been developed in filamentous fungi to define the sites of the new hyphal tip emergence and to regulate spacing of branch points along the hypha. Also of interest is that the genes encoding several proteins that bind to Rho-type GTPases in budding yeast (*BEM4*, *GIC1*, *GIC2*, *NIP100*, and *ZDS2*) or act as downstream effectors of Rho proteins (*PEA1*, *SLG1*, *SPH1*, *WSC1*, *WSC2*, and *WSC3*) either are not found in the *Neurospora* genome or are highly diverged.

(ii) Rho-type GTPases as key regulators of polarity. Rho-type GTPases are molecular switches that cycle between an active (GTP bound) and an inactive form (GDP bound). Transition between these two forms is achieved through GTPase-activating proteins (GAPs), leading to the inactive form, and GDP-GTP exchange factors (GEFs), that activate the small G protein. Originally, Rho proteins were described as key regulators of the actin cytoskeleton, but now it has been shown that they influence an amazing variety of cellular processes that are crucial for coordinated morphogenesis (for reviews, see references 224 and 820). Therefore, a comparison of the *Neurospora* set of these master regulators of polarity with their budding yeast orthologues is required to elucidate similarities and differences that may contribute to the different morphologies in the two organisms.

A phylogenetic analysis shows that *Neurospora* Rho proteins and available fungal sequences of Rho1, Rho2, Rho3, and CDC42 fall into distinct subgroups (Fig. 18; Table 54), and experimental data from *S. cerevisiae* and other filamentous fungi suggest that there is at least a central set of conserved functions for these proteins. *S. cerevisiae* Rho1p regulates the organization of the actin cytoskeleton and is also required to maintain cell wall stability. This is achieved through two independent mechanisms. Rho1p activates cell wall synthesis through the activation of the MAPK pathway, which monitors cell wall integrity, and it is also directly required to stimulate glucan synthase activity, which catalyzes the synthesis of the main structural component of the yeast cell wall. Similarly,

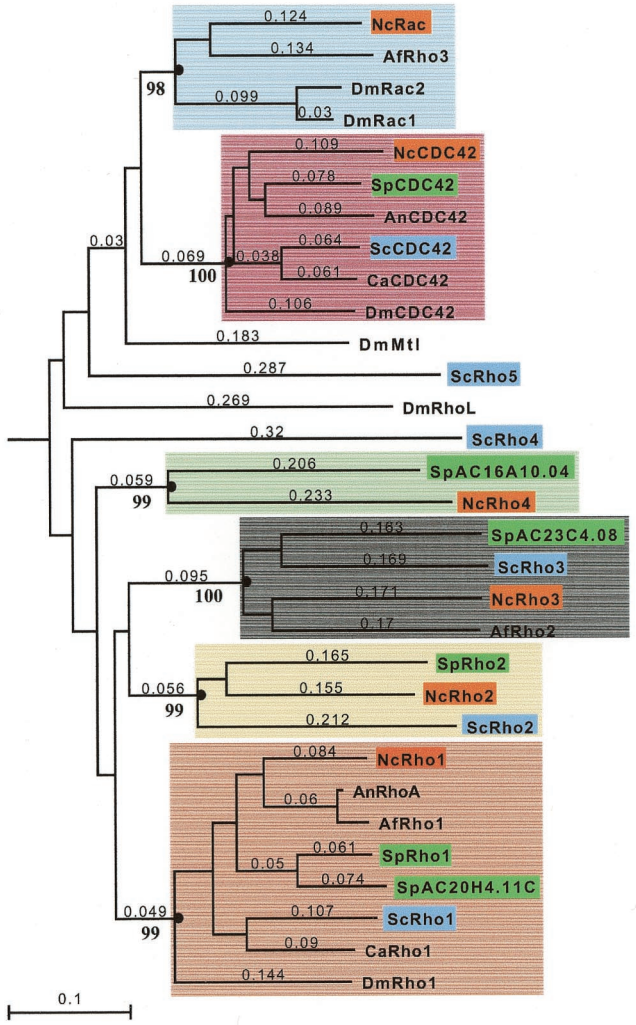


FIG. 18. Phylogenetic tree of *Neurospora* Rho proteins. Rho proteins were manually annotated and analyzed using Clustal W. The numbers adjacent to nodes indicate the percentages of 1,000 additional bootstrap trials in which the indicated protein groups were found.

Rho1 was also found to be part of the glucan synthase complex that localizes to zones of active growth at the hyphal apex in *A. fumigatus* (57). A role for cell wall integrity was also suggested for Rho1 of *Ashbya gossipii*, since deletion mutants show reduced filamentous growth and a high rate of lysis (848). Deletion of the *A. gossipii* gene encoding Bem2 (which was suggested to act as a Rho1-specific GAP in this fungus) resulted in aberrant switching from isotropic to polar growth during germination and maintenance of polarity during hyphal elongation (849). Areas of lost polarity showed a uniform actin distribution, suggesting that hyperactivity of Rho1 may result in depolarization of the actin cytoskeleton. Rho3p is important for coordinated polarization of the actin cytoskeleton and the secretory apparatus in *S. cerevisiae. Trichoderma reseei rho3* can complement the corresponding yeast mutant, and overexpression of this protein can also suppress several late-acting secretory pathway mutations, suggesting conserved functions (829). Surprisingly, deletion of *T. reseei rho3* shows no morphological defects, while deletion of *RHO3* is lethal in yeast. This example

TABLE 54. Rho GTPase modules in *Neurospora*

Neurospora protein	Orthologue(s)[a]		*S. cerevisiae* domains conserved	Proposed role in filamentous fungi	Interacting Rho protein in *S. cerevisiae*
	S. cerevisiae	*S. pombe*			
Rho proteins					
NCU01484.1/Rho1	Rho1p	Rho1; SpAC20H4.11C		Part of β(1,3)-glucan synthase complex, regulation of actin organization and cell wall integrity	
NCU08683.1/Rho2	Rho2p	Rho2			
NCU0600.1/Rho3	Rho3p	SpAC23C4.08		Interaction with secretory pathway, maintenance of polarity	
NCU03407.1/Rho4	Rho4p	SpAC16A10.04			
NCU02160.1/Rac				Actin organization	
NCU06454.1/CDC42	Cdc42p	Cdc42		Essential for establishment and maintenance of polar growth	
NCU03346.1					
Regulators of Rho proteins					
RhoGAP proteins					
NCU02689.1	Lrg1p				Cdc42p, Rho1p, Rho2p
NCU02524.1			Bem2/3		Cdc42p, Rho1p
NCU00553.1	Rgd1p				Rho3p, Rho4p
NCU00196.1			Bag7/Sac7		Rho1p, Rho2p
NCU07688.1	Rga1p/2p				Cdc42p, Rho1p
NCU09537.1	Rgd2p				Cdc42p, Rho5p
NCU02915.1					
NCU07622.1					
RhoGEF proteins					
NCU06067.1	Cdc24p				Cdc42p
NCU00668.1	Rom1p/2p				Rho1p
NCU02131.1	Tus1p				Rho1p
NCU06579.1					
NCU02764.1					

[a] Domain structure conserved and homology over >60% of protein length.

clearly illustrates that although it can be assumed that core functions of the Rho GTPases are conserved between yeast and filamentous fungi, a detailed analysis is necessary to clarify their exact roles during hyphal morphogenesis.

For the CDC42 module, several mutants are available in filamentous fungi. In *A. gossipii*, loss of *CDC42* as well as *CDC24* (acting as a GEF for Cdc42p) leads to apolar growth of the spore and inability to initiate polarized growth during germination (848). Experiments with dominant-negative and dominant-active mutants in *Penicillium marneffei* indicate that CDC42 is essential to maintain polarity during hyphal elongation in addition to establishing polarity during germination (101). No functional data are available for Rho2 and Rho4 in *Neurospora* or other filamentous fungi. In *S. cerevisiae*, these proteins appear to function in a partially redundant manner with Rho1p and Rho3p, respectively. While members of the Rho2 group are evolutionarily conserved, the available sequences constituting the Rho4 class are quite strongly diverged (Fig. 18), making it difficult to predict potential functions. Similarly, *S. cerevisiae* Rho5p is an orphan protein that cannot be correlated to any other available fungal Rho protein.

In addition to these five Rho proteins (Rho1 to Rho4 and CDC42), the *Neurospora* genome contains a clear ortholog of Rac that is conserved in filamentous fungi and higher eukaryotes but is missing from all sequenced yeasts (*S. cerevisiae*, *S. pombe*, and *C. albicans*). Interestingly, this type of Rho protein is especially important for the growth and development of polarity in neuronal cells and may play a similar role in the filamentous fungi. Although the suggestion that the hyphal cell is a simpler version of a neuron may seem far-fetched, several examples from the area of motor proteins and organelle transport support this view (343, 421, 538, 700, 831). Interestingly, several potential Rac homologs are present in the dimorphic fungus *Yarrowia lipoytica* (357). The deletion of one Rac protein revealed that it is not an essential gene. Its loss does not impair actin organization in *Y. lipoytica* cells but does prevent the switch to filamentous growth, indicating an important function during hyphal morphogenesis. On the other hand, in *P. marneffei*, Rac colocalizes with actin at the tips of vegetative hyphal cells and at septa (102). Loss of Rac in this organism results in growth defects in both vegetative hyphal and conidiophore cell types, such that cells become depolarized and the actin cytoskeleton is severely disrupted. These data suggest that Rac proteins can play a crucial role in actin-dependent polarized growth and division. Finally, the *Neurospora* genome contains an unusual protein with a domain that has weak homology to Rho in filopodia (NCU03346.1). Orthologues of this unusual protein are also found in the genome sequences of *M. grisea* and *A. fumigatus*, implying that this protein has a function that is unique for filamentous fungi; however, no functional data are currently available.

A major complication in determining the functions of small G proteins is that the number of GAPs and GEFs that have been uncovered in the sequencing projects far outnumber the GTPases that they regulate (e.g., the *D. melanogaster* genome contains only six Rho proteins but about 20 GEFs and more

than 20 GAPs [5]). This is also true for *Neurospora*, where the GAP and GEF repertoires are both expanded relative to budding yeast (especially if *S. cerevisiae* paralogues are not considered in the comparison [Table 54]). The task for the future will be to elucidate the regulatory networks for all the Rho proteins and their regulators and to determine how the different pathways interact to generate a well-shaped hypha.

Cytoskeleton and motor proteins. Mechanochemical enzymes responsible for intracellular cytoskeletal transport can be grouped into three superfamilies: the microtubule-based kinesins and dyneins and the actin-associated myosins (341, 342, 413). Based on the sequence similarity of their ATP-hydrolyzing motor domains, several families or classes within each superfamily can be defined that often correlate with conserved cellular functions. The genome of the unicellular yeast *S. cerevisiae* encodes six kinesins, one cytoplasmic dynein, and five myosins. In contrast, mammalian genomes encode more than 50 distinct kinesins, four functional classes of dyneins, and over 40 distinct myosins (31, 623). These numbers suggest that as eukaryotic cells increase in volume and morphological complexity, there is a corresponding increase in the complexity of cytoskeletal transport systems. This is borne out in our analysis of *Neurospora*, with an elaboration of certain cytoskeletal components reflecting the more complex morphology of *Neurospora* than of *S. cerevisiae* (Table 55).

(i) Structural components. The main structural components of the cytoskeleton are actin filaments, microtubules, and intermediate filaments. The *Neurospora* genome did not offer any major surprises at the level of the structural components of the cytoskeleton. All *S. cerevisiae* genes coding for the actin and microtubule cytoskeleton as well as actin binding and microtubule-associated proteins are strongly conserved in *Neurospora* (204, 434, 688). Ten actin-related proteins (Arps) have been found in *S. cerevisiae* (684), and *Neurospora* encodes all but Arp7p and Arp9p, which are involved in chromatin remodeling (120). The Arp2p-Arp3p complex and formins participate in two independent actin nucleation pathways (634). The components of the Arp2p-Arp3p complex are well conserved in *Neurospora;* however, *Neurospora* encodes only a single formin, while *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* contain two and three, respectively. In addition to proteins required for actin and microtubule formation and function, an ortholog of *S. cerevisiae* Mdm1p was identified in the *Neurospora* genome. Mdm1p is important for mitochondrial and nuclear distribution in *S. cerevisiae* (512) and shows sequence similarity to vimentin and keratin, suggesting that an intermediate filament system is a universal component of eukaryotic cells.

(ii) Kinesins. The extremely high growth rate (>1 μm/s) and highly polar form of *Neurospora* requires that a large amount of material for cell wall synthesis, as well as various organelles, be transported toward hyphal tips. Intracellular transport in budding yeast is exclusively myosin dependent. In contrast, filamentous fungi, similar to higher eukaryotes, utilize a combination of actin- and microtubule-based systems.

Examination of the *Neurospora* genome indicates that it encodes 10 distinct kinesins, of which 4 are likely to be involved in cytoplasmic transport (Table 55). Conventional kinesin purified from animal sources is the founding member of the kinesin superfamily and is involved in a wide spectrum of cytoplasmic transport processes (401, 831). A relative of animal conventional kinesin, Nkin, was first identified and characterized in *Neurospora* (756), but additional work has shown that members of this family are present in all filamentous fungi examined to date (464, 648, 755, 862). Nkin was proposed to be involved in the transport of secretory vesicles toward the growing tip in *Neurospora* (701, 702), but the analysis of orthologs in other filamentous fungi suggested that in addition to polarized secretion, conventional kinesin might be necessary for the organization of vacuoles and could affect microtubule dynamics (648, 757). These results argue for multiple functions of a single motor protein in filamentous fungi, similar to what has been described for animal kinesins. Mutational analysis of Nkin has identified regions of cargo association and regulation of the ATPase activity that are conserved between fungal and animal kinesins (421, 700). Interestingly, fungal conventional kinesins lack copurifying light chains (422), which, in addition to the C terminus of the motor protein itself, were proposed to function in cargo attachment and motor activation in animals (830), suggesting that this fungal motor could serve as a simplified model to study motor-cargo interaction and its regulation.

Additional *Neurospora* kinesins implicated in organelle transport include two of the unc104 family and one related to KIF21A. Both families are involved in the transport of a variety of cytoplasmic cargoes in metazoan systems (84, 502). Interestingly, members of the KIF21 group are restricted to filamentous fungi and higher eukaryotes and not present in unicellular yeasts, suggesting a potential role in long-range transport processes. KIF21 orthologs were also found in *U. maydis* and the thermophilic fungus *Thermomyces lanuginosus* (670, 846), suggesting that this family may be widely used for vesicular transport in filamentous fungi.

In *S. cerevisiae*, five kinesin motors are required to build up counteracting forces to organize the mitotic and meiotic spindle. The C-terminal motor Kar3p, the functionally redundant BimC family members Kip1p and Cin8p, and the proteins Kip2p and Kip3p, which have at least partly overlapping functions, function together with cytoplasmic dynein for spindle assembly and chromosome segregation (summarized in reference 338). In contrast to both budding and fission yeast, *Neurospora* is more streamlined and has a minimal set of only one mitotic kinesin per subfamily with no apparent overlap in function. The orthologues of NCU04581.1 and NCU00927.1 have been studied in *A. nidulans* (KlpA and BimC, respectively [573]), and the results suggest the existence of conserved functions between yeast, filamentous fungi, and higher eukaryotes for these proteins (for a detailed analysis of mitotic motors in filamentous fungi, see reference 12).

In addition to these minimal components, the *Neurospora* genome contains two other kinesins that are known to be involved in mitosis in metazoan cells (NCU05180.1 and NCU05028.1 [6 and 265]) are not found in the *S. cerevisiae* genome. A possible function for these motor proteins during fungal mitosis remains to be determined, but their existence suggests mechanistic similarities in spindle formation and function between animals and filamentous fungi that are not shared with unicellular yeasts. This is also reflected by the absence (Spc25p, Spc29p, Spc34p, Spc42p, and Ndc1p) or high divergence (Bbp1p, Cnm1p, Stu1p, Spc24p, Spc72p, Spc105p, and Spc110p) of components of the *S. cerevisiae* spindle pole body

TABLE 55. Comparison of fungal motor proteins

NCU no.	Orthologue(s)		Family/class	Proposed role(s)
	S. cerevisiae	*S. pombe*		
Kinesins				
09730.1	Smy1p	Klp3 (SPAC1834.07)	Conventional kinesin	Transport of secretory(?) vesicles, nuclear positioning, microtubule dynamics
06733.1	NF[a]	NF	Unc104	Vesicular transport
03715.1	NF	SPAC144.14		
06832.1	NF	NF	Kif21/chromokinesin	Vesicular transport, DNA binding
04581.1	Kar3p	Pkl1/Klp1 (SPAC3A11.14C)	C-terminal	Dyanamics if spindle microtubules, counteracts BimC-like motors
		Klp2 (SPAC664.10)		
06144.1	Kip3p	Klp5 (SPBC2F12.13)	Kip3	Spindle positioning, spindle elongation during anaphase, microtubule disassembly
		Klp6 (SPBC649.01C)		
00927.1	Kip1p, Cin8p	Cut7 (SPAC25G10.07C)	BimC/Eg5	Spindle assembly and centrosome separation during mitosis
05180.1	NF	SPBC15D4.01C (also named SPBC2D10.21C)	Fast evolving/pavarotti	Organization of the mitotic spindle
02626.1	Kip2p	Klp4/Tea2 (SPBC1604.20C)	Kip2	Heterogenous group: Kip2p has mitotic functions (partly overlapping with Kip3p), while Tea2 seems to alter the dynamics of interphase microtubules
05028.1	NF	NF	KID	Chromosome alignment in metaphase
Myosins				
01440.1	Myo2p, Myo4p	Myo5 (SPCC1919.10c) Myo4 (SPBC2D10.14c)	Class V	Organelle transport
02111.1	Myo3p, Myo5p	Myo1 (SPBC146.13c)	Class I	Endo-/exocytosis
00551.1	Myo1p	Myo2 (SPCC645.05c) Myo3 (SPAC4A8.05c)	Class II	Actin organisation, cytokinesis
04350.1	NF	NF	Chitin sythase-myosin fusion protein	Specific for filamentous fungi
Dynein subunits				Nuclear movement, spindle elongation, retrograde vesicle transport
06976.1	Dyn1p	Dhc1	Dynein heavy chain	
09142.1	Pac11p	SPBC646.17	Dynein intermediate chain	
09982.1	NF	NF	Dynein light intermediate chain	
02610.1	Dyn2p	Dlc (SPAC926.07)	Dynein light chain, LC8	
03882.1	NF	Dlc (SPAC1805.08)	Dynein light chain, Tctex-1	
09095.1	NF	NF	Dynein light chain, LC7	
Dynactin subunits				Dynein-cargo interaction, nuclear movement, spindle elongation, retrograde vesicle transport
03483.1	NIP100p	NF	Dynactin p150^{Glued}	
00257.1	NF	NF	Dynactin p62	
03563.1	NF	NF	Dynactin Arp11	
08375.1	NF	NF	Dynactin p50/dynamitin	
04247.1	Arp1p	Actin-like protein (SPBC1347.12)	Dynactin Arp1	
04043.1	NF	NF	Dynactin p27	
07196.1	NF	NF	Dynactin p25	
Not defined	NF	NF	Dynactin p24	
Lis-1 complex				Dynein regulation, nuclear movement, spindle elongation, retrograde vesicle transport
04534.1	Pac1p	NF	LIS1	
04312.1	Pac1p	NF	LIS1	
08566.1	NF	NF	NUDE/RO11	

[a] NF, not found by conventional BLAST searches.

compared to other organisms. Especially interesting is one kinesin (NCU05180.1) that shows only weak sequence conservation in the normally well-conserved motor domain. The *D. melanogaster* orthologue of this kinesin ("pavarotti") was originally identified in a screen for fast-evolving proteins by cross-hybridization with *D. virilis* and *D. yakuba* cDNA libraries (687) and subsequently shown to act in mitosis. It seems that their fast-evolving nature and not their sequence similarity is a key feature of this subfamily. NCU02626.1 is part of a heterogenous subfamily of kinesins that is defined by a centrally located motor domain; however, sequence conservation in this subfamily is restricted to the motor domain. The *S. cerevisiae* member of this subfamily, Kip2p, functions in spindle assembly and nuclear positioning (530), while the corresponding *S.*

pombe tea2 mutants display altered microtubule dynamics during interphase (112). *U. maydis kin1* mutants have no discernible phenotype (464).

(iii) Myosins. *Neurospora* has only four myosins, with a single member in each of the three classes found in *S. cerevisiae* (Table 55). Analysis of the *A. nidulans* protein corresponding to the *Neurospora* class I myosin, MyoA, suggests that it functions in endocytosis and secretion (513, 578, 870). Work with both yeasts and several vertebrate systems suggests that the other two *Neurospora* myosins (NCU00551.1, class II; NCU01440.1, class V) are probably involved in cytokinesis and organelle transport, respectively (111, 718, 856); however, experimental data are lacking for *Neurospora* or other filamentous fungi. In addition, *Neurospora* encodes an unconventional myosin domain linked to a class V chitin synthase domain. This unusual myosin has also been identified in other filamentous fungi and appears to function in cell wall synthesis and maintenance of cell wall integrity (263, 599). Mutational analysis has indicated that both the myosin and chitin synthase domains are required for correct cellular function (349).

(iv) Dynein. Cytoplasmic dynein is the most complex of the motor proteins operating in the cytoplasm (341). Purified mammalian cytoplasmic dynein consists of a heavy chain (>4,000 residues), an intermediate chain, a light intermediate chain, and three distinct light chains (347, 416). An additional multisubunit complex, known as dynactin, is required for all known dynein functions and consists of at least distinct 10 subunits (Table 55) (345). In mammals, cytoplasmic dynein is required for numerous intracellular transport processes; however, in *S. cerevisiae*, dynein function is restricted to ensuring proper nuclear movement and distribution between mother and daughter cells during cell division. Consistent with this restricted role, *S. cerevisiae* dynein and dynactin subunits are highly diverged relative to those of higher eukaryotes. In contrast, cytoplasmic dynein in *Neurospora* is required for retrograde transport of membranous organelles, as well as for nuclear movement (702). Examination of the *Neurospora* genome shows that dynein/dynactin subunits of *Neurospora* are more similar to those of metazoans than to those of *S. cerevisiae*. Some of the dynein/dynactin subunits present in filamentous fungi and metazoans (DLIC, the "roadblock" DLC, $p150^{Glued}$, dynamitin/p50, p62, p27, and p25) are not detectable in either *S. cerevisiae* or *S. pombe* (Table 55). Two of the dynactin subunits, p24/p22 of the shoulder/sidearm subcomplex and Arp11 of the Arp1 pointed-end complex (211, 693), have undergone significant change in all organisms, with clear matches seen only between closely related organisms. Haploinsufficiency of LIS1, a dynein regulator, results in a defect in neuronal migration and subsequent brain development (818). Interestingly, *Neurospora* appears to possess two LIS1 proteins, while other unicellular and filamentous fungi and metazoans appear to have only one. The significance of this duplication is not known.

Cyclin/CDK Machinery

Oscillations in the activity of cyclin-dependent kinases (Cdk) drive the eukaryotic cell cycle (549, 561). These enzymes are complexes of catalytic (Cdk) and regulatory (cyclin) subunits. In most cases it is cyclin abundance that oscillates in the cell cycle. In *S. cerevisiae*, the cell cycle alternates between two states, depending on whether mitotic B-type cyclin/Cdk activity is high (in the S, G_2, and M phases) or low (in G_1). The G_1 cyclins are thought to elevate mitotic cyclin/Cdk activity by promoting the degradation of mitotic cyclin/Cdk inhibitors, whereas the anaphase-promoting complex reduces kinase activity by degrading mitotic cyclins, thereby completing the cycle (549, 561). In many eukaryotes the proteins and pathways involved in cell cycle transitions are highly redundant and have specialized functions. In *S. cerevisiae*, for example, most of the current cyclin genes are derived from gene duplications. Because of RIP (709), we anticipated that *Neurospora* should have fewer, presumably less specialized cyclins than the yeasts or higher eukaryotes do.

In both *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*, there is only one major Cdk responsible for cell cycle transitions (*CDC28* and *cdc2*, respectively), while in humans there are five Cdks with cell cycle roles (550). There are additional Cdks that do not play major roles in cell cycle progression; some of these proteins are involved in phosphate metabolism, transcription, or less well defined processes. *Neurospora*, like *S. cerevisiae*, has a Cdk family that includes a Cdc2-like Cdk (*cdc-2*), a Pho85p-like Cdk, and Cdks likely to be involved in transcription (NCU07172.1, NCU06685.1, and NCU03659.1). It also has a Cdk (NCU07880.1) with a PITSLRE motif, which is absent from *S. cerevisiae* but present in *S. pombe*. We conclude that *Neurospora* has just one Cdk (*cdc-2*) that is primarily responsible for cell cycle progression.

Neurospora has three cyclin genes (Table 56) that are likely to be involved in cell cycle control. By comparison, *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* have nine and five cyclins, respectively, involved in cell cycle progression, while humans have four classes of cell cycle cyclins (cyclins A, B, D, and E), with more than one member in each class (550). NCU02114.1 (*cln-1*) is likely to be a G_1 cyclin because the *S. cerevisiae* (*CLN1* to *CLN3*) and *S. pombe* (*puc1*) G_1 cyclins are more closely related to it than to the other two *Neurospora* cyclins (Table 56). In fact, *CLN1* and *CLN3* show no significant similarity to any other *Neurospora* cyclin (Table 56). Both NCU02758.1 (*clb-1*) and NCU01242.1 (*clb-3*) are B-type cyclins. CLB-1 contains the mitotic destruction motif typical of mitotic cyclins (652). It is related to G_2/M cyclins from *S. cerevisiae* (*CLB1*/*CLB2*) and *S. pombe* (*cdc13*) (Table 56) and the NIME B-type cyclin from *A. nidulans* (574). CLB-3 may play an earlier role—perhaps in S phase—because it is more similar to *CLB3*/*CLB4* from *S. cerevisiae* and *cig1* from *S. pombe* (Table 56). It appears that *A. fumigatus* also contains these three cyclins—all closely related to the *Neurospora* proteins (data not shown). We conclude that the cyclin/Cdk complexes in *Neurospora* are very streamlined compared to the better-studied model organisms. However, the *Neurospora* life cycle is far more complex than that of *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*. How *Neurospora* manages to achieve more complex developmental programs with apparently less diversity in protein complexes is a question worth addressing in future cell cycle studies.

Even with a limited set of cyclins, however, most of the key components of the cell cycle machinery are present in *Neurospora*. Thus, *Neurospora* conforms to the view that the machinery and the "wiring" of processes that regulate cell division are conserved among eukaryotes. An apparent lack of Cdk inhib-

TABLE 56. The cyclin family of *Neurospora*[a]

Neurospora locus vs *S. cerevisiae* genome		*S. cerevisiae* locus vs *Neurospora* genome		*Neurospora* locus vs *S. pombe* genome		*S. pombe* locus vs *Neurospora* genome	
NCU02114.1	*CLB3* (1e-27)	*CLN1*	NCU02114.1 (1e-16)	NCU02114.1	*cdc13* (4e-32)	*puc1*	NCU02114.1 (1e-30)
	CLB4 (5e-26)		NCU01242.1 (>e-5)		*puc1* (1e-31)		NCU01242.1 (8e-18)
	CLB6 (1e-23)		NCU02758.1 (>e-5)		*cig1* (2e-30)		NCU02758 (5e-16)
	CLN3 (2e-22)	*CLN2*	NCU02114.1 (1e-14)		*cig2* (3e-26)	*cig1*	NCU01242.1 (8e-76)
	CLB2 (3e-22)		NCU02758.1 (1e-08)		*rem1* (9e-18)		NCU02758 (4e-66)
	CLB5 (6e-20)		NCU01242.1 (>e-5)	NCU01242.1	*cdc13* (4e-74)		NCU02114.1 (7e-25)
	CLB1 (1e-19)	*CLN3*	NCU02114.1 (9e-15)		*cig1* (4e-72)	*cig2*	NCU02758 (2e-79)
	CLN1 (3e-14)		NCU01242.1 (>e-5)		*cig2* (1e-67)		NCU01242.1 (1e-65)
	CLN2 (2e-12)		NCU02758.1 (>e-5)		*rem1* (3e-47)		NCU02114.1 (8e-28)
NCU01242.1	*CLB3* (7e-78)	*CLB1*	NCU02758.1 (4e-72)		*puc1* (4e-17)	*rem1*	NCU01242.1 (2e-48)
	CLB4 (6e-75)		NCU01242.1 (2e-53)	NCU02758.1	*cdc13* (2e-94)		NCU02758 (1e-41)
	CLB2 (5e-57)		NCU02114.1 (3e-19)		*cig2* (2e-78)		NCU02114.1 (7e-19)
	CLB1 (5e-53)	*CLB2*	NCU02758.1 (2e-85)		*cig1* (4e-64)	*cdc13*	NCU02758 (1e-101)
	CLB6 (5e-48)		NCU01242.1 (2e-57)		*rem1* (2e-41)		NCU01242.1 (9e-74)
	CLB5 (3e-47)		NCU02114.1 (3e-22)		*puc1* (3e-15)		NCU02114.1 (2e-30)
	CLN3 (5e-07)	*CLB3*	NCU01242.1 (3e-82)				
	CLN2 (>e-5)		NCU02758.1 (7e-67)				
	CLN1 (>e-5)		NCU02114.1 (2e-26)				
NCU02758.1	*CLB2* (4e-81)	*CLB4*	NCU01242.1 (8e-80)				
	CLB1 (1e-74)		NCU02758.1 (1e-65)				
	CLB3 (6e-67)		NCU02114.1 (3e-25)				
	CLB4 (2e-62)	*CLB5*	NCU02758.1 (3e-51)				
	CLB6 (3e-58)		NCU01242.1 (3e-48)				
	CLB5 (4e-52)		NCU02114.1 (1e-19)				
	CLN2 (2e-07)	*CLB6*	NCU02758.1 (1e-59)				
	CLN3 (2e-05)		NCU01242.1 (1e-48)				
	CLN1 (>e-5)		NCU02114.1 (5e-23)				

[a] Sequences were compared using BLAST, and the corresponding *P* value in each case is indicated in parentheses. The databases used in the analysis are as follows: *S. cerevisiae*, http://www.yeastgenome.org/; *N. crassa*, http://www-genome.wi.mit.edu/annotation/fungi/neurospora/; *S. pombe*, http://www.sanger.ac.uk/Projects/S_pombe/.

itors from BLAST searches is not surprising, since these proteins have very little, if any, sequence similarity. NCU07565.1, however, has weak similarity to budding yeast *FAR1*. Three *Neurospora* proteins with predicted ankyrin repeats (NCU07934.1, NCU02967.1, and NCU01098.1) all display weak similarity to human p16/INK4, an ankyrin repeat protein. Ankyrin repeats are important for Cdk inhibition, but not all ankyrin repeat proteins are Cdk inhibitors (53).

Finally, in addition to cyclin binding, Cdks need to be phosphorylated on a conserved threonine residue to be activated. In *S. cerevisiae*, Cak1p catalyzes this phosphorylation, while mammals use a different Cdk for this activation (550). *Neurospora* probably uses the same mechanism found in *S. cerevisiae* for Cdk activation, since it contains a Cak1p-like predicted protein (NCU04426.1).

Asexual and Sexual Sporulation

Spore formation is a common mechanism among fungi for reproduction, dispersal, and survival under harsh conditions (7, 184). For most pathogenic fungi, spores are the major source of infection of their hosts. Many filamentous fungi reproduce both sexually and asexually. The asexual cycle is mitotic, while the sexual cycle involves mating and meiosis.

Macroconidiation. In the filamentous ascomycetes, asexual reproduction involves the production of macroconidia at the tips of specialized hyphae called conidiophores (7, 751). Macroconidiation begins with the differentiation of aerial hyphae that grow perpendicular to the surface mycelium. Following a period of apical aerial growth, the aerial hyphae switch to a budding mode of growth that results in the formation of proconidial chains within the conidiophore. As the conidia reach maturity, conidial separation takes place. Free conidia are released and are dispersed primarily by air currents. The macroconidia germinate rapidly, allowing efficient reproduction of the fungus. Macroconidiation can be induced by environmental signals including heat shock, desiccation, and carbon or nitrogen starvation (808). Furthermore, the endogenous circadian clock regulates the timing of conidiation in *Neurospora* (484). Asexual development in the filamentous ascomycetes is considered to be a relatively simple process and is not essential for viability. Thus, these organisms serve as excellent models for uncovering the genes involved in, and the mechanisms of, asexual spore differentiation. Using both forward and reverse genetic techniques, key components of the macroconidiation pathway have been identified in *Neurospora* and *A. nidulans*.

The *A. nidulans* FadA and FluG proteins are considered to be upstream regulators of conidiation, since they affect the expression levels of a key regulator of development, *brlA* (7). FluG produces an extracellular factor that signals conidiophore development, while FadA is a heterotrimeric G-protein α subunit which, when activated, blocks sporulation. Homologues of both FluG and FadA are present in the *Neurospora* genome (NCU04264.1 and GNA-1, respectively), and mutation of *gna-1* leads to multiple developmental phenotypes, including defects in macroconidiation (369). In contrast, there appears to be significantly less conservation, between these two species, of key components that act downstream of FadA and FluG (see below).

In *A. nidulans*, the FlbC, FlbD, BrlA, AbaA, and WetA proteins are required for the normal production of conidiospores and StuA and MedA are developmental modifiers that are necessary for the normal spatial organization of the conidiophore (7). There are no *Neurospora* homologues of BrlA or AbaA. There is a hypothetical *Neurospora* protein (NCU06975.1) with weak homology to the C terminus of WetA and a hypothetical protein (NCU03043.1) with similarity to FlbC, but the identity is limited primarily to the zinc finger domain. A homologue of the MedA transcription factor is present in *Neurospora* (NCU07617.1) and in *M. grisea* (ACR1). ACR1 is a stage-specific negative regulator of conidiation in *Magnaporthe* (454). A putative *Neurospora* homolog of *flbD, rca-1*, was shown to complement the *A. nidulans flbD* mutation. Surprisingly, mutation of *rca-1* has no effect on conidiation in *Neurospora* (726). Similarly, a *stuA* homologue, *asm-1*, is required for sexual development but not macroconidiation in *Neurospora* (25). In *Neurospora*, the ACON-2, ACON-3, FL, and FLD proteins are required for macroconidiation (752). Of these, the only corresponding gene that has been cloned is *fl* (40). No homologues of FL are found in other ascomycetes, including *A. nidulans* and *M. grisea*. The closest match to FL in the database is to a hypothetical *Neurospora* protein (NCU09205.1).

The *con* genes are a set of cloned *Neurospora* loci that are preferentially expressed during conidiation but are not essential for development (69). In most cases, searches using the *con* gene sequences yielded few clues to their cellular functions. However, the closest match to CON-7 is another hypothetical *Neurospora* protein (NCU07846.1). NCUO7846.1 has similarity to a putative transcriptional regulator from *M. grisea* (AAB69694.1), suggesting that CON-7 and the related *Neurospora* protein may be involved in transcriptional regulation. EAS (CCG-2) is a fungal hydrophobin that is induced during macroconidiation and coats the mature condiospore, rendering the spores hydrophobic and air dispersible (62, 455). Searches using EAS identified a putative second *Neurospora* hydrophobin (NCU08457.1). This finding is surprising, since deletion of *eas* (*ccg-2*) results in wet, clumpy spores that lack the hydrophobic rodlet layer (62), and suggests either a different role for the NCU08457.1 hydrophobin or a requirement for EAS (CCG-2) for its expression and activity.

In summary, the apparent lack of conservation of key regulators of conidiation in *A. nidulans* and *Neurospora* suggests the possibility that macroconidiation has evolved independently in these two organisms. In contrast, there appears to be significant conservation among the upstream signaling components, perhaps reflecting the similar ways in which these fungi respond to the same environmental signals to initiate macroconidial development.

Meiosis and the sexual cycle. In fungi, meiosis is intimately associated with sporulation (436). The sexual development of filamentous ascomycetes is characterized by the formation of a fertilized fruiting body containing asci, which, in turn, enclose the progeny spores. In contrast, yeasts form an ascus directly from a single diploid cell without the involvement of a fruiting body. Numerous genes have been identified that are involved in meiosis and ascus development in *Neurospora* and closely related filamentous ascomycetes (456, 638; see also "Meiotic recombination" above).

In *Neurospora*, a single isolate can produce both female and male reproductive structures, but sexual reproduction can take place only between strains of opposite mating type, *matA* and *mat***a** (reviewed in references 436 and 638). The formation of female reproductive structures (protoperithecia) is induced by nitrogen limitation. These structures produce specialized hyphae (trichogynes) that exhibit chemotropic growth toward male cells (usually conidia or hyphae) of the opposite mating type in an apparent pheromone response pathway (81, 87, 414). Contact between the trichogyne and the male cell leads to entry of the male nucleus into the trichogyne and its subsequent transport to the ascogonium cell of the protoperithecium (reviewed in references 169, 184, and 638). The male and female nuclei do not fuse immediately after fertilization but instead undergo a series of mitotic divisions to produce an ascogenous hyphal mass. Later, nuclei of opposite mating types pair and undergo simultaneous mitotic divisions at the tips of ascogenous hyphae to yield distinct cell types, including the binucleate cell in which karyogamy (nuclear fusion) takes place. Each resulting diploid cell immediately enters meiosis, followed by a postmeiotic mitosis, to yield an ascus containing eight ascospores.

S. cerevisiae has been extensively used for the analysis of meiosis and sporulation. To identify genes that are regulated during meiosis and conserved across yeast species, the *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* meiotic transcriptomes were compared (507, 686). These analyses identified a group of approximately 75 similarly regulated meiotic genes, including components of the anaphase-promoting complex and genes involved in recombination, sister chromatid cohesion, and synapsis (686). From these analyses, a list of 74 yeast genes that are essential for meiosis and sporulation, but not for mitotic growth, was compiled and the sequences were compared to the fly, worm, mouse, and human genomes (www.biozentrum.unibas.ch/personal/primig/gamates). A comparison of several of these core meiotic gene products to the *Neurospora* sequence database revealed several interesting features (Table 57).

Of the three known transcription factors specifically involved in meiotic gene transcription in *S. cerevisiae* (Abf1p, Ume6p, and Ndt80p [147, 268, 333]), only Ndt80p, a meiosis-specific transcription factor that induces genes at the end of prophase, appears to be conserved in *Neurospora*. Transcription of Ndt80p is itself dependent on Ime1p, which activates the expression of early sporulation genes; an ImeIp homologue is also present in *Neurospora*. Ume6p, which interacts with Ime1p and recognizes a conserved *URS1* site in the promoters of many genes that are activated early in meiosis and are associated with chromosome pairing and recombination, is absent from *Neurospora*. Consistent with the lack of Ume6p, several of the products of the genes in *S. cerevisiae* known to be regulated by this factor (854) are not present in *Neurospora* (with the exception of Spo11p). Ime2p is the founding member of a family of protein kinases that are required for effective progression through meiotic development. Ime2p is essential for the induction of meiosis-specific genes and for the activation of meiotic DNA replication in *S. cerevisiae*. Orthologs of Ime2p and Rim15p (required for Ime2p expression) are present in *Neurospora;* however, a regulator of Ime2p expression, Rim4p, is absent.

TABLE 57. Meiosis and sexual sporulation

S. cerevisiae enzyme	Function	*Neurospora* NCU no., gene name	BLAST e value	Best overall BLAST match to *Neurospora*	Homologue/ orthologue in plants and animals?
Meiosis					
Abf1	ARS1 binding protein/transcriptional regulator	None			
Ama1	Activator of meiotic anaphase-promoting complex	1572.1	2e-42	*S. cerevisiae* AMA1 AAK61800	Yes
Cdc16	Subunit of anaphase-promoting complex	1377.1	1e-102	*S. pombe* Cut9 NP593301	Yes
Csm1	Chromosome segregation in meiosis	None			No
Doc1	Component of the anaphase-promoting complex	8731.1	5e-17	*A. thaliana* expressed protein NP565433	Yes
Dmc1	Meiotic recombination	No match		AAB39323	
Hmf1	DNA helicase meiotic crossing over	9793.1	1e-149	*S. cerevisiae* HMF1 NP588310	Yes
Hop1	Homologous chromosome synapsis	None			No
Hop2	Synaptonemal complex component	None			
Isd2	IME2-dependent signaling	None			
Ime2	Serine/threonine kinase; positive regulator of meiosis	1498.1	7e-69	*S. pombe* Ser/Thr protein kinase NP593607	Yes
Ime4	Activates IME1	None			No
Mam1	Monoorientation of sister kinetochores	7984.1	2e-8	*S. pombe* monopolin complex component CAD88639	No
Mei4	Chromosome pairing	None			No
Mei5	Synapsis and meiotic recombination	None			No
Mek1 (Spo13)	Serine/threonine protein kinase	2814.1, 9123.1	2e-35, 2e-34	*H. sapiens* protein kinase CHK2 isoform a NP009125	Yes
Mlh3	Mismatch repair	None			Yes
Mnd1	Meiotic recombination	None			
Mpc54	Meiotic spindle pole body component	0658.1, 9063.1	4e-08, 9e-07	*E. histolytica* myosin heavy chain T18296	Yes
Mre11	Meiotic DNA DSB formation	8730.1	1e-123	*S. cerevisiae* Smc4 NP013187	Yes
Msh4	Meiotic recombination	2230.1, Msh2	1e-40	*S. cerevisiae* homologue of MutS AAA34802	Yes
Msh5	Reciprocal recombination between homologs	9384.1	1e-58	*L. maculans* mismatch repair protein	Yes
Mum2	Premeiotic DNA synthesis	None			
Ndj1	Premeiotic DNA synthesis	None			
Ndt80	Meiosis-specific gene	9915.1	4e-8	*S. cerevisiae* NDT80 P38830	No
Pch2	Pachytene checkpoint	None			No
Rec8	Recombination and sister chromatid cohesion	None			Yes
Rec102	Meiotic DNA DSB formation	None			No
Rec104	Meiotic DNA DSB formation	None			No
Rec107	Meiotic DNA DSB formation	None			No
Rec114	Meiotic DNA DSB formation	None			No
Red1	Synaptonemal complex formation	None			No
Rim4	Regulator of IME2 expression	None			No
Rim11	IME1/transcriptional regulator	4185.1	1e-106	*C. gloeosporioides* protein kinase GSK AAN32716	Yes
Rim15	Required for IME2 expression	7378.1	1e-103	*S. pombe* Cek1p NP588310	Yes
Sae2	Meiotic DNA DSB procesing	None			No
Sae3	Meiotic recombination	None			No
Spo1	Meiotic spindle pole body duplication	3141.1	7e-46	*P. chrysogenum* phospholipase B P39457	Yes
Spo11	Endoribonuclease meiotic DSB formation	1120.1/REC12	2e-10	*C. cinereus* Spo11 AAF26720	Yes
Spo12	Regulates meiosis	None			
Spo19	Meiosis-specific GPI protein	None			No
Spo69	Sister chromatid cohesin component	None			
Sps1	Serine/threonine protein kinase	772.1	3 3-72	*D. discoideum* severin kinase AAC24522	Yes
Ume6	Transcriptional regulator	None			No
Zip1	Synaptonemal complex formation	658.1	8e-24	*E. histolytica* myosin heavy chain T18296	Yes
Zip2	Synaptonemal complex formation	None			No
Zip3	Recombination nodules and synapses	None			No
Sporulation					
Ady2	YaaH family of putative transporters	6043.1	2e-53	*P. anserina* CAD60593	No
Ady3	Mediates assembly of the Don1p containing structure at the leading edge of the prospore membrane via interaction with components of the spindle pole body	None			No
Ady4	Sporulation	None			
Dit1	Spore wall maturation protein	None			
Dtr1	Dityrosine transporter spore wall assembly	1411.1	9e-39	*S. cerevisiae* A (acid, azole) Q (quinidine) resistance NP009599	No
Isc10	Required for spore formation	None			No

Continued on following page

TABLE 57—*Continued*

S. cerevisiae enzyme	Function	*Neurospora* NCU no., gene name	BLAST e value	Best overall BLAST match to *Neurospora*	Homologue/ orthologue in plants and animals?
Pfs1	Prospore formation	None			No
Sma1	Spore membrane assembly	None			No
Smk1	MAPK involved in cell wall formation	9842.1	1e-75	*C. lagenarium* MAPK AAL50116	Yes
Spo14	Phospholipase D	3955.1	4e-51	*S. pombe* putative phospholipase D1 NP592986	Yes
Spo16	Early meiotic protein required for efficient spore formation	None			No
Spo20	v-SNARE, spore wall maturation	9243.1	5e-8	*S. cerevisiae* SNAP 25 homologue NP013730	No
Spo22	Meiosis-specific phospholipase A2 homolog	None			
Spo71	Spore wall maturation	None			
Spo73	Sporulation	None			
Spo74	Sporulation	None			
Spo75	Sporulation	8776.1	1e-33	*S. cerevisiae* NP013993	Yes
Spo77	Sporulation	None			
Spr1	Glucan 1,3-β-glucosidase	3914.1	3e-53	*C. immitis* β-glucosidase 6 AAL09830	Yes
Spr3	Spore wall assembly	3795.1	4e-65	*A. nidulans* septin AAK21000	Yes
Sps18	Transcription factor	7734.1	9e-20	*S. cerevisiae* Gcs1p NP010055	Yes
Sps100	Spore wall maturation	None			No
Ssp1	Spore wall maturation	None			No
Ssp2	Spore wall maturation	None			No
Swm1	Spore wall maturation	None			No

Given that the process of meiosis is similar in distantly related organisms, it is surprising to find that very few proteins specific to meiotic chromosome behavior in *S. cerevisiae* appear to be conserved in *Neurospora* (Table 57). When the proteins are shared between *Neurospora* and *S. cerevisiae*, they are in most cases also present in higher eukaryotes. Thus, while several of the regulators of meiosis appear conserved, many of the other proteins are not. Conspicuously absent from *Neurospora* are proteins with similarity to those required in *S. cerevisiae* for premeiotic DNA synthesis, chromosome segregation and pairing, sister chromatid cohesion, and pachytene checkpoint control. However, a cursory comparison of *Neurospora* proteins to proteins in other higher eukaryotes known to be involved in meiosis identified potential *Neurospora* homologues of gene products required for pachytene checkpoint control (*nim-1*, related to the mouse NimA kinase; CHK2, a *C. elegans* checkpoint control protein required for meiosis; and NCU02814.1), chromatid adhesion (human CDCA1 and NCU06568.1), and chromosome segregation and pairing (mouse SMC11 and NCU01323.1). These data point to *Neurospora* as an evolutionary intermediate between yeast and higher organisms with respect to the proteins involved in meiosis and suggest that there are only a limited number of core meiotic genes conserved among eukaryotic organisms.

Less than half of the conserved *S. cerevisiae* sporulation-specific gene products examined are present in the *Neurospora* genome (Table 57). Similar to meiosis-specific proteins, the signaling components required for sporulation appear to be more strongly conserved than the structural proteins. In any case, proteins that do show similarity are likely to be involved in spore or ascus formation in *Neurospora*.

FUNGAL PATHOGENESIS AND HUMAN DISEASE

Relationship to Animal and Plant Pathogens

Ideally, antifungal compounds should target gene products essential for the growth and development of the fungus in the host without affecting the function of the host cells. In addition, drugs that target a large variety of fungi are especially useful; however, many identified fungal virulence factors are pathogen specific. Development of a broad-acting drug involves the identification of gene products which have essential functions in many fungi but which are absent in or otherwise greatly differ from those found in humans. Nonetheless, this does not rule out the development and application of compounds that exhibit antifungal efficacy, even though they target cellular components common to the pathogen and the host (for example, benzimidazoles that inhibit β-tubulin polymerization). Systems which fungi possess and which mammals lack include cell walls and a variety of membranous components. Even though plants possess carbohydrate polymer-based cell walls, there are sufficient structural differences that provide a basis for specific antifungal agents that can be used for plant protection. Existing drugs take advantage of these differences; for example, azoles and polyenes are compounds that inhibit the function of the fungal cell membrane. Inhibitors of β(1,3)-glucan synthesis, the candins, are being used to inhibit fungal cell wall function (237), and the investigation of cell wall synthesis continues to uncover potential antifungal targets (705).

Animal pathogens. Even though *Neurospora* is not a pathogen, it shares numerous properties with related fungal pathogens, and its genome can be used to identify targets that generally differ between humans and fungi. In addition, the genome sequence allows a comparison between nonpathogens and pathogens, which will aid in the identification of putative virulence factors used to adapt to human hosts. One interesting finding from analysis of the genome sequence is that *Neurospora* has several genes similar to those used to synthesize the polysaccharide capsule, a known virulence factor found in the pathogen *Cryptococcus neoformans*, the causative agent of fatal meningoencephalitis in AIDS patients (Table 58) (850). The capsule of *C. neoformans* surrounds the cell wall and mediates the immune response with the host. Multiple effects of the capsule include the ability to inhibit inflammatory cyto-

TABLE 58. Human pathogenesis-associated genes in *Neurospora*

Neurospora gene	Homologue	Organism	Pathogenesis function
NCU06430.1	*CAP10*	*C. neoformans*	Capsule
NCU02336.1			
NCU05123.1			
NCU02119.1			
NCU05916.1	*CAP59*	*C. neoformans*	Capsule
NCU04473.1	*CAP60*	*C. neoformans*	Capsule
nik-1/os-1	*COS1*	*C. albicans*	Unknown
NCU07221.1	*fos-1*	*A. fumigatus*	Unknown

kine production and complement factor and leukocyte migration, all of which contribute to evasion of the host immune system. In addition, the capsule prevents efficient phagocytosis by macrophages and thus leads to persistence of the pathogen in the host. *Neurospora* possesses proteins (Table 58) similar to those encoded by three genes (*CAP10*, *CAP59*, and *CAP60*) that are implicated in capsule formation in *C. neoformans* and are absent from *S. cerevisiae* (98). The finding that *Neurospora* lacks a fourth cap gene (*CAP64*), a glycosyltransferase required for O acetylation (*CAS1*) of the main capsule polysaccharide, and a UDP-glucuronate decarboxylase (*CAS2*), may explain the absence of this structure in *Neurospora* and also suggests noncapsule functions for *CAP10*/*CAP59*/*CAP60* in filamentous fungi. Laccase is also a known virulence factor for *C. neoformans*, and *Neurospora* has several laccase genes (see below).

Emerging antifungal targets are processes regulated by two-component signal transduction systems (see "Environmental sensing" above) (Table 58). HKs found in *C. albicans* (Cos1/CaNik1) and *A. fumigatus* (Fos-1), which have been shown to affect virulence, have homologues in *Neurospora*: NIK-1 and NCU07221.1, respectively (153, 704). Compounds with activity against these types of systems have been described but are not currently in use (492).

The analysis of the *Neurospora* genome has shown that 63% of the predicted proteins lack homologues in *S. cerevisiae*, a species that is commonly used in antifungal screening processes. Unshared components that are possible antifungal targets include a wealth of two-component signal transduction systems, multicomponent cytoskeletal motor complexes, etc. It is likely that additional potential targets for antifungal development are present within the approximately 40% of the putative *Neurospora* ORFs without homologues in other organisms.

Plant pathogens. Members of the fungal kingdom exhibit a broad spectrum of lifestyles, ranging from saprophytic to obligate parasitism. Furthermore, the same fungal species can sometimes exhibit different lifestyles depending on the host range and/or environmental conditions. In some instances, pathogencity and virulence genes were defined as such because when discovered, their only observable role was in determining the pathogenic attributes of the organism studied. In other instances, analysis of many gene products involved in functions that were not immediately or intuitively associated with pathogenicity later resulted in the appreciation that they are required for the pathogenic phase.

Even though *Neurospora* is not known to be intimately associated with living plants, the genome sequence has revealed the presence of genes whose putative products are highly similar to those shown to be strictly associated with pathogenicity in other organisms (Table 59). Genera containing these proteins include *Botrytis* (292), *Colletotrichum* (360), *Magnaporthe* (195), *Nectria* (311), and others (174). All of the listed putative proteins, with the exception of NCU5730.1, which resembles the *N. haematococca* PEP2 gene product (311), have apparent homologues in *M. grisea* and *F. graminearum*. Furthermore, similar proteins (with the exception of NCU07432.1, a tetraspanin-like protein) are also found in the human pathogen *A. fumigatus*, supporting the possibility that the respective gene products are likely to function in ways that are not limited to plant-pathogen interactions.

TABLE 59. *Neurospora* plant pathogenicity-related proteins

Protein	NCU no.	BLAST match				
		Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Animal[a]	Plant[b]
Nitrogen deprivation	03370.1	*B. cinerea*; 6e-38	None	None	None	None
Probable cutinase percursor[c]	09663.1	*M. tuberculosis* probable cutinase; 9e-6	None	None	None	None
Pathogenicity-related protein	08038.1	*M. grisea* MAS3/ASG1; 3e-41	None	No hits	None	None
N. crassa Histidine kinase (NIK1)	02815.1	*N. crassa* NIK1 and 8 other fungi; 0.0	3e-16	5e-59	2e-7; *H. sapiens*	2e-68
Membrane protein that mediates differentiation in response to inductive substrate cues	02903.1	*M. grisea* PTH11; 3e-11	None	None	None	None
N. crassa PLS1	07432.1	*Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*; 3e-73	None	None	None	None
Pathogenicity-related protein	06170.1	*M. grisea* MAS3/ASG1; e-17	None	None	8e-9; *D. melanogaster*	None
Pathogenicity protein	05521.1	*M. grisea* PATH531; 4e-70	5e-17	6e-13	5e-19; *M. musculus*	e-13
Pathogenicity protein	02604.1	*M. grisea* PTH10; 2e-55	2e-20	2e-35	7e-16; *D. melanogaster*	2e-11
Putative transcription factor	07846.1	*Botrytis cinerea*; 8e-28	None	None	4e-8; *D. melanogaster*	2e-7
PEP2 Pathogenicity cluster	05730.1	*Nectria haematococca*; 7e-40	None	None	None	None
Putative transcription factor	01422.1	*Botrytis cinerea*; 3e-47	e-9	3e-29	6e-21; *M. musculus*	8e-14

[a] *Caenorhabditis elegans*, *Drosophila melanogaster*, *Mus musculus*, or *Homo sapiens*.
[b] *Arabidopsis thaliana*.
[c] Not required for virulence in *F. solani*, but still a potential cutinase in *Neurospora*.

TABLE 60. *Neurospora* proteins exhibiting similarities to human proteins associated with disease

Enzyme	Disease or disorder	NCU no.	BLAST match			
			Best overall	*S. cerevisiae*	*S. pombe*	Human
With homologues in yeast						
10 chloride channel protein	Dent's disease (renal)	06624.1	*S. pombe*/e-124	e-135	e-162	e-124
DNA ligase I polydeoxyribonucleotide synthase [ATP]	Immunodeficiency	09706.10	*S. pombe*, *R. norvegicus* DNL1/7e-61	4e-46	7e-61	3e-60
		06481.1	*S. cerevisiae* Cdc9/0.0	0.0	e-116	e-146
Calcium/calmodulin-dependent protein kinase type I (CAM kinase 1)	Cancer	09212.1	*S. pombe* Srk1/e-133	8e-92	e-133	5e-57
		09123.1	*E. nidulans* KCC1/e-166	e-96	2e-64	7e-69
Probable ATP-dependent permease (multidrug resistance-associated protein 1)	Cancer related	09012.1	*S. cerevisiae* YCFI/0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Probable ATP-dependent permease (multidrug resistance-associated protein 2)	Cancer related	08358.1	*S. cerevisiae* YBT1/0.0	0.0	e-146	e-180
Copper-transporting ATPase (copper pump 2)	Wilson's disease	07531.1	*S. cerevisiae* Pca1/0.0	0.0	7e-70	8e-66
		08341.1	*A. thaliana* RAN1/0.0	e-175	0.0	e-170
Carnitine acetyltransferase	CPT2 deficiency/metabolic	08002.1	*S. cerevisiae* Cat2/e-123	e-123	None	6e-86
TSC2	Tuberous sclerosis type 2	4105.1	*S. pombe* SPAC630.13c/e-100	None	e-100	NP_066399.1; 3e-36
COT1 kinase	Myotonic dystrophy	07296.1	*S. cerevisiae* Cbk1/e-151	e-151	e-144	2e-67[a]
Without homologues in yeast						
Tripeptidyl-peptidase I precursor, TPP-I (CLN2)	Ceroid-lipofuscinosis	08656.1	*A. oryzae* aorsin/7e-33	None	None	4e-18
		08418.1	*A. oryzae* tripeptidylpeptidase A/e-145	None	None	5e-59
		04903.1	*C. brassiana* tripeptidylpeptidase precursor/1e-89	None	None	5e-38
Calpain-like thiol protease	Limb girdle MD$^+$ 2A-CAPN3	1151.1	*N. crassa* NCU00251.1/e-120	None	None	5e-38
		0251.1	*N. crassa* NCU01151.1/e-110	None	None	9e-30
		3355.1	*N. crassa* NCU01151.1/8e-98	None	None	8e-37

[a] Also similar to human NDR kinase (e-108).

In addition to the listed gene products, many components known to be involved in both pathogen- and non-pathogen-related functions of fungi are clearly present in *Neurospora*. The potentials for metabolism or efflux of toxic plant metabolites (e.g., P450 cytochrome oxidases and ABC transporters, respectively), biotic sensing and stress signal transduction, and polyketide biosynthesis are just a few examples of cellular machinery capable of performing such functions that are present in *Neurospora*. It is clear that the differences in the gene content of *Neurospora* and *Magnaporthe* will very soon be a focus of investigation. These fungi are considered close relatives but are estimated to have evolved from a common ancestor 50 to 150 Mya ago. Given this evolutionary distance, it is not surprising that they appear to share only about 60% of their genes. The question of whether their common ancestor was a plant pathogen, a saprophyte, or a nonpathogenic symbiont may remain unanswered until additional fungal genome sequences are available. The presence of apparent homologues of genes for secondary metabolism and plant pathogen virulence factors in *Neurospora* suggests that the lineage leading to *Neurospora* is just as likely to have lost its ancestral ability to parasitize plants as the lineage leading to *Magnaporthe* is to have gained parasitism (269).

Human Disease Genes

There are over 200 predicted *Neurospora* proteins exhibiting significant similarity to human gene products that, when altered, have been demonstrated to cause disease (Table 60). The range of proteins associated with human diseases that is represented in the *Neurospora* genome is vast and includes those implicated in diseases of the immune system, metabolic disorders, neurological impairments, and cancer (for a list of examples, see Table 60). Although many of these proteins have counterparts in *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*, some of the features of *Neurospora* (multinucleate, multicellular, and exhibiting distinct and diverse developmental phenotypes) provide an attractive platform for investigating the functions of these genes with the intention of increasing our understanding of the relevant human disease. Furthermore, the observation that in some instances the *Neurospora* proteins have high similarity to proteins in one (but not both) of the yeasts (e.g., TSC2 and carnitine acetyltransferase) may have evolutionary significance. In many cases, *Neurospora* has more than one predicted protein that is associated with the same disorder (e.g., DNA ligase, CAM kinase 1, and copper-transporting ATPase), raising the question of whether both (or any) of the structurally related proteins are relevant to the respective human diseases.

Two human disease genes associated with ceroid lipofusci-

nosis and limb-girdle muscular dystrophies (LGMD) are represented in the *Neurospora* genome but are absent from both *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*. Ceroid lipofuscinosis is an inherited degenerative disease characterized by neuronal cytoplasmic inclusions that stain positively for ceroid and lipofuscin (168). Affected individuals develop retinal degeneration, seizures, myoclonus, ataxia, rigidity, and progressive dementia. Individual genes mutated in six forms of ceroid lipofuscinosis have been identified. The products of these genes fall into two distinct categories comprising either soluble lysosomal enzymes (CLN1 and CLN2) or predicted transmembrane proteins of unknown structure and function (CLN3, CLN5, CLN6, and CLN8). *Neurospora* has three predicted polypeptides that show significant structural similarity to the CLN2 class of proteins. The *CLN2* gene encodes tripeptidyl peptidase 1, which cleaves tripeptides from the N-terminus of small proteins before their degradation by other lysosomal proteases.

The LGMDs are a heterogenous group of genetically determined progressive disorders of skeletal muscle with a primary or predominant involvement of the pelvic or shoulder girdle musculature. At least 15 genes have been identified which, when mutated, can cause LGMD, among them calpain-3, a Ca^{2+}-activated cysteine protease, responsible for LGMD2A (650). The fact that two such proteins (NCU03355.1 and NCU01151.1) are present in *Neurospora* but not in yeasts is in line with the general observation that significantly more Ca^{2+}-signaling proteins are present in *Neurospora* than in *S. cerevisiae* (Table 47) A. Zelter, M. Bencina, B. J. Bowman, O. Yarden, and N. D. Read, unpublished data).

Many of the other gene products known to be associated with LGMD (e.g., dysferlin, telethonin, myotilin, FKRP, and sarcoglycan beta [894]) do not have structural homologues in *Neurospora* or in *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe*. The absence of these other LGMD proteins in fungi could be because they are involved in sarcomeric functions, and fungi lack sarcomeres. Should these proteins be involved in additional (nonsarcomeric) cellular activities, it is conceivable that their *Neurospora* functional homologues would not be identified by BLAST-based structural similarity searches.

The observation that six of the unique *Neurospora* gene products associated with human disease are proteases is intriguing. It could be argued that *Neurospora* would be expected to have an abundance of proteases due to its ability to metabolize a very diverse set of nutrients compared to yeasts. However, the six proteases are not predicted to be secreted (Table 26) and are therefore not likely to be involved in extracellular digestion processes. This suggests the existence of fundamental cellular processes involving these proteases that are shared between *Neurospora* and humans but are absent from yeasts; it also suggests that *Neurospora* is an excellent system for the study of these processes.

The observation that *Neurospora* has an abundance of transporters (see "Metabolic processes and transport" above) (269) is also relevant to human disease. For example, there are at least two highly similar copper transporters (NCU07531.1 and NCU08341.1) associated with Wilson's disease, an inherited disorder that causes the body to retain copper and can result in severe brain damage, liver failure, and death. The structural and functional dissection of these two transporters may provide important information concerning copper transport and the metabolic consequences of impaired copper transport in eukaryotes. The finding of two related proteins in *Neurospora* suggests the potential for studying subtleties in the copper uptake process in this organism. Another exciting medically related potential of studying the multitude of transporters in *Neurospora* is the elucidation of drug uptake/resistance processes transporters (e.g., NCU09012.1 and NCU08358.1), which are associated with the success or failure of drug treatments in humans. These, of course, are also of prime interest from the viewpoint of successful application of antifungals (see "Relationship to animal and plant pathogens" above).

Some of the *Neurospora* proteins that have significant homology to human disease gene products are also very similar to additional human proteins. For example, the *Neurospora* COT1 kinase (877) is highly similar to the human myotonic dystrophy kinase but may be even more homologous to the human NDR kinase, which is involved in cell proliferation and tumor development (779). Thus, on the one hand, the similarity of *Neurospora* proteins to specific human counterparts poses an exciting avenue for functional analysis in relation to human diseases. However, in most cases, determining the extent of functional homology of the *Neurospora* (or any given model organism) gene product to the human disease-associated protein awaits analysis.

PERSPECTIVES AND FUTURE DIRECTIONS

This analysis of the *Neurospora* genome is provided as a starting point for further understanding of filamentous fungi and other multicellular eukaryotes and to facilitate progress not only in basic research but also in study of animal and plant pathogenesis, biotechnology, and biodegradation. With just over 10% of the gene complement of 10,000 ORFs analyzed, the investigation has already revealed many unexpected and exciting avenues for future studies. Many predicted *Neurospora* proteins have no homologues in the yeasts *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* but are similar to proteins in animals, plants, and other filamentous fungi. Furthermore, *Neurospora* contains numerous gene products that are found in the two yeasts but for which the *Neurospora* protein is a better match for the corresponding animal or plant protein. These features suggest that *Neurospora* is an excellent model system for studies of numerous aspects of biology.

The related arenas of chromosome structure and gene regulation appear ripe for future productive analysis. For example, *Neurospora* possesses a virtually complete repertoire of vertebrate histone-modifying enzymes, suggesting that this organism may be an excellent system in which to describe the histone code and its role in epigenetic regulation of gene expression and development. The compilation of transcription factors offers clues that will benefit researchers working on a multitude of biological processes that contain a transcriptional regulatory component. Remarkably, only 14 of the 186 annotated transcription factor genes had previously been cloned and characterized. The $Zn(II)_2Cys_6$ fungal binuclear cluster family appears to have several family members that have partners, suggesting their involvement in a combinatorial regulatory process. The C2H2 zinc finger transcription factor family was divided into two groups, one that was most similar to factors from unicellular yeasts and one that was most similar to

proteins from filamentous fungi and animals. This dichotomy could represent a point of divergence in the evolution of promoters. In the future, it will be interesting to determine which genes are controlled by these two groups of factors and to investigate their relative importance to gene regulation in *Neurospora*.

The formation and maintenance of silent chromatin in *Neurospora* appears to be a variation of the HP1/Swi-6-mediated pathway of *S. pombe*. A connection between DNA methylation and the HP1/Swi-6 pathway was first experimentally determined for *Neurospora* and has now also been established in plants and animals. In contrast to *Neurospora*, the formation of silent chromatin in *S. cerevisiae* relies on complexes of Sir proteins, which appear absent from the *Neurospora* genome. While some of the processes are shared between *Neurospora*, fission yeast, plants, and animals, some differences have also been revealed from the genome sequence. It will be interesting to determine exactly how *Neurospora* recognizes and maintains methylated DNA, given the fact that it lacks recognizable homologues of plant and animal proteins involved in methylated DNA binding. In addition, the cytosine DNA methyltransferases of *Neurospora* are distinct from those found in other eukaryotes.

Besides DNA methylation, an additional three distinct genome defense mechanisms have been identified in *Neurospora*. RIP is a process that extensively mutates and methylates duplicated DNA sequences in the haploid genome during the sexual phase of development. RIP is thought to protect the genome from invasion by transposons. Two other mechanisms which rely on RNA-mediated gene silencing have also been discovered: quelling and meiotic silencing. In fact, genome analysis indicates that there are orthologues of the known components of eukaryotic RNA-dependent silencing in *Neurospora* (Argonaute-like translation initiation factors, Dicer-like RNases, etc.). In addition, further analysis of the *Neurospora* proteins indicates that they, like the other fungal proteins, fall into two distinct clades, suggesting that they function in similar but distinct pathways. These predictions can now be tested.

The recombination machinery of *Neurospora* is more like that of other filamentous fungi and mammals than that of *S. cerevisiae;* which has many genes required for recombination that have no identified homologue in the more complex organisms. Even *S. cerevisiae* Spo11p, responsible for initiating recombination by a DSB, has limited homology to the equivalent proteins of higher eukaryotes and requires several accessory proteins that are not needed in other organisms. These data suggest that recombination may be achieved in a variety of ways in different species and emphasize the need for detailed analysis in other tractable species such as *Neurospora*. Additionally, *Neurospora* has genes known to exert a level of recombination control (133, 134) not seen in *S. cerevisiae*, and the question whether such regulation occurs in other eukaryotes might be answered by their cloning.

The genome contains a unique diversity of proteins, both animal-like and plant-like, involved in various areas of metabolism that will make *Neurospora* an attractive eukaryotic system for study. However, functional studies are needed to fully exploit and augment the information from the genome sequence. For example, the identity of the sensors for carbon, nitrogen and sulfur, as well as the subsequent signal transduction pathways that regulate the assimilation of these critical metabolites, cannot be predicted from genome analysis and remain unknown. Similarly, an accurate description of the mitochondrial proteome is needed, since analysis of the genome sequence did not yield a complete inventory of the proteins in this organelle.

Neurospora possesses a wide array of environmental sensory capabilities and promises to be an outstanding model for investigations of signaling. The larger number of HKs and GPCRs in *Neurospora* compared to *S. cerevisiae* and *S. pombe* predicts the existence of novel signaling pathways and/or networking interactions not found in yeasts. The completely unexpected identification of cryptochrome and phytochrome homologues has sparked renewed interest in the photobiology of *Neurospora*, leading investigators to look more closely at the role of light in the development and real-world biology of this organism and of filamentous fungi in general. Homologues of many of the key proteins involved in the release of Ca^{2+} from internal Ca^{2+} stores could not be recognized in *Neurospora*, indicating that there are significant differences between the Ca^{2+}-signaling machinery in filamentous fungi and that in animals and plants. The different intracellular Ca^{2+} release mechanisms in filamentous fungi may provide novel targets for antifungal agents.

The polarized hyphal cell growth of *Neurospora* is reflected in its complement of proteins involved in generating the hyphal structure that in many cases is quite distinct from proteins that carry out similar functions in yeast cells. Analysis of cell wall polymer synthesis genes demonstrated that *Neurospora* lacks the (1,6)β-glucan synthesis pathway found in *S. cerevisiae*. In addition, components of the chitin synthesis machinery are more complex in *Neurospora*. Together, these results confirm the long-held idea that cell wall assembly in yeasts is not a universal model for fungal cell wall assembly.

Although *S. cerevisiae* has polarized modes of growth—production of psuedohyphae—the mechanisms used to generate these structures and the true hyphae in filamentous fungi are very different. The genome analysis bears this out, since key transcription factors necessary for the switch from budding to filamentous growth in yeast are not present in *Neurospora*. In addition, proteins involved in bud site selection are absent from *Neurospora*, suggesting novel processes for the determination of emerging hyphal branches and their spacing. The presence of the small GTPase Rac in the *Neurospora* genome, which is absent from *S. cerevisiae*, may have implications for actin-dependent polarized hyphal cell growth and division. In addition, *Neurospora* has a larger complement of cytoskeletal components than does *S. cerevisiae*. An unusual myosin protein containing a chitin synthase domain has been identified and has been shown to function in cell wall synthesis and integrity in other filamentous fungi.

An intriguing question arises from analysis of the cyclin/CDK machinery. *Neurospora* has one Cdk (CDC-2) that is primarily responsible for cell cycle progression. However, it has only three cyclins, in contrast to the nine in *S. cerevisiae* and three in *S. pombe*. It may be that RIP has limited the set of *Neurospora* cyclins. However, given the more complex life cycle of *Neurospora*, this finding also suggests the possibility of novel mechanisms for regulation of cell cycle progression. In addi-

tion, functional analysis of the cyclin and Cdk genes may reveal the mechanisms leading to the observed asynchrony between the cell cycle and cell division in *Neurospora*.

The differentation of asexual spores, or conidia, has been well characterized in *Neurospora* and *A. nidulans*. The genes involved in these two processes appear to be quite different, suggesting that they have evolved independently. The production of sexual spores, ascospores, requires meiosis. Comparison of genes known to be involved in meiosis in *S. cerevisiae* revealed that only one transcription factor is conserved between the two species (Ndt80p) and that a key transcriptional regulator of meiotic genes in *S. cerevisiae* (Ume1p) is absent from *Neurospora*.

In most cases, the roles of *Neurospora* genes exhibiting structural similarity to human disease genes have yet to be determined. Are the biochemical and cellular functions of these genes similar to those observed in humans? If so, the amenability of *Neurospora* to genetic and physiological manipulations may prove extremely useful in the functional dissection of these proteins (especially in cases when these are not produced by the yeast model systems) with the long-term objective of intervening in the function of these genes or gene products. Are the consequences of mutations in such genes as detrimental in filamentous fungi as they are in higher eukaryotes? The answer to this question not only may provide additional insight into the biology of fungi but also may help to establish new links between developmental complexity and genome evolution.

Finally, as full fungal genome sequences become available, there will be increased interest in and need for comparative analysis at all levels (from locus organization to nucleotide sequence [see also reference 876]). In the future, data analysis rather than data acquisition will be the limiting factor to progress. Appropriate software must be developed to minimize the need for repeated manual (or even program-based) analyses, since many of the requirements can be defined a priori. There are numerous choices to be made regarding how genome data are curated, maintained, and funded, with consideration given to existing models for effectively organizing the data. Addressing these issues in a timely and organized manner represents an important milestone in the quest to maximize and speed the application of fungal genome information to medicine, agriculture, industry, and the environment.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We are indebted to Matthew Springer and David Perkins for the use of previously published figures and legends, and we thank David Jacobson and David Perkins for providing a high-resolution version of Fig. 1. We thank Markus Aebi and Albert Courey for their comments and suggestions concerning the Dolichol pathway and the transcription factor analyses, respectively.

This analysis was supported by National Institutes of Health grant GM48626 and National Science Foundation grant MCB-0296055 (to K. A. Borkovich), National Institutes of Health grant S06 GM53933 (to L. A. Alex), Israel Science Foundation (to O. Yarden), Royal Society grant 066392/Z/01/Z and the Darwin Trust (to N. D. Read), Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft grant SPP1111 (to S. Seiler), National Institutes of Health grants GM58529 and NS39546 (to D. Bell-Pedersen), National Science Foundation grant MCB-0235871 (to M. Plamann), National Research Initiative of the USDA Competitive Research Grants Office 2001-35100-10618 (to N. Plesofsky), Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft grant Schu698/3 (to G. Mannhaupt and U. Schulte), Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council 3041 and the Canadian Institutes of Health Research MOP-13170 (to F. E. Nargang), National Institutes of Health grant R37 GM34985 (to J. C. Dunlap), National Science Foundation grant MCB-0084509 (to J. J. Loros), National Institutes of Health grant MH44651 and the Norris Cotton Cancer Center Core Grant at Dartmouth Medical School (to J. C. Dunlap and J. J. Loros), Australian Research Council grant DP0345994 (to D. E. Catcheside), National Institutes of Health grant GM58770 (to R. Aramayo), National Institutes of Health grant GM062377 (to M. Polymenis), and National Institutes of Health grant GM35690 (to E. U. Selker).

REFERENCES

1. **Aaronson, L. R., and C. E. Martin.** 1983. Temperature-induced modifications of glycosphingolipids in plasma membranes of *Neurospora crassa*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **735:**252–258.
2. **Abbas-Terki, T., O. Donze, P. A. Briand, and D. Picard.** 2001. Hsp104 interacts with Hsp90 cochaperones in respiring yeast. Mol. Cell. Biol. **21:** 7569–7575.
3. **Abbott, R. J., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1984. Major extracellular protease of *Neurospora crassa*. J. Bacteriol. **159:**505–510.
4. **Adam, M., F. Robert, M. Larochelle, and L. Gaudreau.** 2001. H2A.Z is required for global chromatin integrity and for recruitment of RNA polymerase II under specific conditions. Mol. Cell. Biol. **21:**6270–6279.
5. **Adams, M. D., S. E. Celniker, R. A. Holt, C. A. Evans, J. D. Gocayne, P. G. Amanatides, S. E. Scherer, P. W. Li, R. A. Hoskins, R. F. Galle, R. A. George, S. E. Lewis, S. Richards, M. Ashburner, S. N. Henderson, G. G. Sutton, J. R. Wortman, M. D. Yandell, Q. Zhang, L. X. Chen, R. C. Brandon, Y. H. Rogers, R. G. Blazej, M. Champe, B. D. Pfeiffer, K. H. Wan, C. Doyle, E. G. Baxter, G. Helt, C. R. Nelson, G. L. Gabor, J. F. Abril, A. Agbayani, H. J. An, C. Andrews-Pfannkoch, D. Baldwin, R. M. Ballew, A. Basu, J. Baxendale, L. Bayraktaroglu, E. M. Beasley, K. Y. Beeson, P. V. Benos, B. P. Berman, D. Bhandari, S. Bolshakov, D. Borkova, M. R. Botchan, J. Bouck, P. Brokstein, P. Brottier, K. C. Burtis, D. A. Busam, H. Butler, E. Cadieu, A. Center, I. Chandra, J. M. Cherry, S. Cawley, C. Dahlke, L. B. Davenport, P. Davies, B. de Pablos, A. Delcher, Z. Deng, A. D. Mays, I. Dew, S. M. Dietz, K. Dodson, L. E. Doup, M. Downes, S. Dugan-Rocha, B. C. Dunkov, P. Dunn, K. J. Durbin, C. C. Evangelista, C. Ferraz, S. Ferriera, W. Fleischmann, C. Fosler, A. E. Gabrielian, N. S. Garg, W. M. Gelbart, K. Glasser, A. Glodek, F. Gong, J. H. Gorrell, Z. Gu, P. Guan, M. Harris, N. L. Harris, D. Harvey, T. J. Heiman, J. R. Hernandez, J. Houck, D. Hostin, K. A. Houston, T. J. Howland, M. H. Wei, C. Ibegwam, et al.** 2000. The genome sequence of *Drosophila melanogaster*. Science **287:**2185–2195.
6. **Adams, R. R., A. A. Tavares, A. Salzberg, H. J. Bellen, and D. M. Glover.** 1998. pavarotti encodes a kinesin-like protein required to organize the central spindle and contractile ring for cytokinesis. Genes Dev. **12:**1483–1494.
7. **Adams, T. H., J. K. Wieser, and J. H. Yu.** 1998. Asexual sporulation in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Microbiol. Mol. Biol. Rev. **62:**35–54.
8. **Agrios, G. N.** 1997. Plant pathology, 4th ed. Academic Press, London, United Kingdom.
9. **Agsteribbe, E., M. Hartog, and H. de Vries.** 1989. Duplication of the tRNA(MMet) and tRNA(Cys) genes and of fragments of a gene encoding a subunit of the NADH dehydrogenase complex in *Neurospora crassa* mitochondrial DNA. Curr. Genet. **15:**57–62.
10. **Ahearn, D. G., S. P. Meyers, and R. A. Nichols.** 1968. Extracellular proteinases of yeasts and yeastlike fungi. Appl. Microbiol. **16:**1370–1374.
11. **Aign, V., U. Schulte, and J. D. Hoheisel.** 2001. Hybridization-based mapping of Neurospora crassa linkage groups II and V. Genetics **157:**1015–1020.
12. **Aist, J. R.** 2002. Mitosis and motor proteins in the filamentous ascomycete, Nectria haematococca, and some related fungi. Int. Rev. Cytol. **212:**239–263.
13. **Alex, L. A., K. A. Borkovich, and M. I. Simon.** 1996. Hyphal development in *Neurospora crassa:* involvement of a two-component histidine kinase. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **93:**3416–3421.
14. **Alex, L. A., C. Korch, C. P. Selitrennikoff, and M. I. Simon.** 1998. COS1, a two-component histidine kinase that is involved in hyphal development in the opportunistic pathogen *Candida albicans*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **95:**7069–7073.
15. **Aligue, R., H. Akhavan-Niak, and P. Russell.** 1994. A role for Hsp90 in cell cycle control: Weel tyrosine kinase activity requires interaction with Hsp90. EMBO J. **13:**6099–6106.
16. **Althaus, F. R., L. Hofferer, H. E. Kleczkowska, M. Malanga, H. Naegeli, P. L. Panzeter, and C. A. Realini.** 1994. Histone shuttling by poly ADP-ribosylation. Mol. Cell. Biochem. **138:**53–59.
17. **Altschul, S. F., T. L. Madden, A. A. Schaffer, J. Zhang, Z. Zhang, W. Miller, and J. Lipman.** 1997. Gapped BLAST and PSI-BLAST, a new generation of protein database search programs. Nucleic Acids Res. **25:**3389–3492.
18. **Altschuler, D. L., A. Muro, A. Schijman, F. B. Almonacid, and H. N. Torres.**

1990. *Neurospora crassa* cDNA clones coding for a new member of the ras protein family. FEBS Lett. **273:**103–106.
19. **Amedeo, P., Y. Habu, K. Afsar, O. M. Scheid, and J. Paszkowski.** 2000. Disruption of the plant gene MOM releases transcriptional silencing of methylated genes. Nature **405:**203–206.
20. **Anand, M., K. Chakraburtty, M. J. Marton, A. G. Hinnebusch, and T. G. Kinzy.** 2003. Functional interactions between yeast translation eukaryotic elongation factor (eEF) 1A and eEF3. J. Biol. Chem. **278:**6985–6991.
21. **Ando, S., H. Yang, N. Nozaki, T. Okazaki, and K. Yoda.** 2002. CENP-A, -B, and -C chromatin complex that contains the I-type alpha-satellite array constitutes the prekinetochore in HeLa cells. Mol. Cell. Biol. **22:**2229–2241.
22. **Andoh, T., T. Yoko, Y. Matsui, and A. Toh.** 1995. Molecular cloning of the *plc1*$^+$ gene of *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*, which encodes a putative phosphoinositide-specific phospholipase C. Yeast **11:**179–185.
23. **Ang, D., K. Liberek, D. Skowyra, M. Zylicz, and C. Georgopoulos.** 1991. Biological role and regulation of the universally conserved heat shock proteins. J. Biol. Chem. **266:**24233–24236.
24. **Aramayo, R., and R. L. Metzenberg.** 1996. Meiotic transvection in fungi. Cell **86:**103–113.
25. **Aramayo, R., Y. Peleg, R. Addison, and R. Metzenberg.** 1996. Asm-1$^+$, a *Neurospora crassa* gene related to transcriptional regulators of fungal development. Genetics **144:**991–1003.
26. **Argueso, J. L., D. Smith, J. Yi, M. Waase, S. Sarin, and E. Alani.** 2002. Analysis of conditional mutations in the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae MLH1* gene in mismatch repair and in meiotic crossing over. Genetics **160:**909–921.
27. **Armstrong, J. A., O. Papoulas, G. Daubresse, A. S. Sperling, J. T. Lis, M. P. Scott, and J. W. Tamkun.** 2002. The *Drosophila* BRM complex facilitates global transcription by RNA polymerase II. EMBO J. **21:**5245–5254.
28. **Arndt, K. T., C. Styles, and G. R. Fink.** 1987. Multiple global regulators control HIS4 transcription in yeast. Science **237:**874–880.
29. **Aronson, B. D., K. A. Johnson, and J. C. Dunlap.** 1994. Circadian clock locus frequency: protein encoded by a single open reading frame defines period length and temperature compensation. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **91:**7683–7687.
30. **Aronson, B. D., K. A. Johnson, J. J. Loros, and J. C. Dunlap.** 1994. Negative feedback defining a circadian clock: autoregulation of the clock gene frequency. Science **263:**1578–1584.
31. **Asai, D. J., and M. P. Koonce.** 2001. The dynein heavy chain: structure, mechanics and evolution. Trends Cell Biol. **11:**196–202.
32. **Atchley, W. R., and F. W. M.** 1997. A natural classification of the basic helix-loop-helix class of transcription factors. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **94:**5172–5176.
33. **Aubry, L., and R. Firtel.** 1999. Integration of signaling networks that regulate *Dictyostelium* differentiation. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. **15:**469–517.
34. **Avramova, Z. V.** 2002. Heterochromatin in animals and plants. Similarities and differences. Plant Physiol. **129:**40–49.
35. **Awald, P. D., D. Frost, R. R. Drake, and C. P. Selitrennikoff.** 1994. (1,3)beta-Glucan synthase activity of *Neurospora crassa:* identification of a substrate-binding protein. Biochim Biophys Acta **1201:**312–320.
36. **Azumi, Y., D. Liu, D. Zhao, W. Li, G. Wang, Y. Hu, and H. Ma.** 2002. Homolog interaction during meiotic prophase 1 in *Arabidopsis* requires the SOLO DANCERS gene encoding a novel cyclin-like protein. EMBO J. **21:**3081–3095.
37. **Baasiri, R. A., X. Lu, P. S. Rowley, G. E. Turner, and K. A. Borkovich.** 1997. Overlapping functions for two G protein α subunits in *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics **147:**137–145.
38. **Bachman, B. J., and W. N. Strickland.** 1965. *Neurospora* bibliography and index. Yale University Press, New Haven, Conn.
39. **Bachman, K. E., M. R. Rountree, and S. B. Baylin.** 2001. Dnmt3a and Dnmt3b are transcriptional repressors that exhibit unique localization properties to heterochromatin. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**32282–32287.
40. **Bailey, L. A., and D. J. Ebbole.** 1998. The *fluffy* gene of *Neurospora crassa* encodes a Gal4p-type C6 zinc cluster protein required for conidial development. Genetics **148:**1813–1820.
41. **Baker, N., and F. Lynen.** 1971. Factors involved in fatty acyl CoA desaturation by fungal microsomes. The relative roles of acyl CoA and phospholipids as substrates. Eur. J. Biochem. **19:**200–210.
42. **Ballario, P., P. Vittorioso, A. Magrelli, C. Talora, A. Cabibbo, and G. Macino.** 1996. White collar-1, a central regulator of blue light responses in *Neurospora*, is a zinc finger protein. EMBO J. **15:**1650–1657.
43. **Bao, S., Y. Qyang, P. Yang, H. Kim, H. Du, G. Bartholomeusz, J. Henkel, R. Pimental, F. Verde, and S. Marcus.** 2001. The highly conserved protein methyltransferase, Skb1, is a mediator of hyperosmotic stress response in the fission yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**14549–14552.
44. **Barra, J. L., L. Rhounim, J. L. Rossignol, and G. Faugeron.** 2000. Histone H1 is dispensable for methylation-associated gene silencing in ascobolus immersus and essential for long life span. Mol. Cell. Biol. **20:**61–69.
45. **Barral, Y., V. Mermall, M. S. Mooseker, and M. Snyder.** 2000. Compartmentalization of the cell cortex by septins is required for maintenance of cell polarity in yeast. Mol. Cell **5:**841–851.
46. **Barthelmess, I. B.** 1982. Mutants affecting amino acid crosspathway control in *Neurospora crassa*. Genet. Res. **39:**169–185.
47. **Bartnicki-Garcia, S.** 1968. Cell wall chemistry, morphogenesis and taxonomy of filamentous fungi. Annu. Rev. Microbiol. **22:**97–108.
48. **Bartnicki-Garcia, S., D. D. Bartnicki, G. Gierz, R. Lopez-Franco, and C. E. Bracker.** 1995. Evidence that Spitzenkorper behavior determines the shape of a fungal hypha: a test of the hyphoid model. Exp. Mycol. **19:**153–159.
49. **Bartnicki-Garcia, S., F. Hergert, and G. Gierz.** 1989. Computer simulation of fungal morphogenesis and the mathimatical basis for hyphal (tip) growth. Protoplasma **153:**46–57.
50. **Batzoglou, S., D. B. Jaffe, K. Stanley, J. Butler, S. Gnerre, E. Mauceli, B. Berger, J. P. Mesirov, and E. S. Lander.** 2002. ARACHNE: a whole-genome shotgun assembler. Genome Res. **12:**177–189.
51. **Bauer, U. M., S. Daujat, S. J. Nielsen, K. Nightingale, and T. Kouzarides.** 2002. Methylation at arginine 17 of histone H3 is linked to gene activation. EMBO Rep. **3:**39–44.
52. **Baum, J. A., R. Geever, and N. H. Giles.** 1987. Expression of qa-1F activator protein: identification of upstream binding sites in the qa gene cluster and localization of the DNA-binding domain. Mol. Cell. Biol. **7:**1256–1266.
53. **Baumgartner, R., C. Fernandez-Catalan, A. Winoto, R. Huber, R. A. Engh, and T. A. Holak.** 1998. Structure of human cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor p19INK4d: comparison to known ankyrin-repeat-containing structures and implications for the dysfunction of tumor suppressor p16INK4a. Structure **6:**1279–1290.
54. **Baylin, S. B., and J. G. Herman.** 2000. DNA hypermethylation in tumorigenesis: epigenetics joins genetics. Trends Genet. **16:**168–174.
55. **Beadle, G. W., and E. L. Tatum.** 1941. Genetic control of chemical reactions in *Neurospora*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **27:**499–506.
56. **Bean, L. E., W. H. Dvorachek, Jr., E. L. Braun, A. Errett, G. S. Saenz, M. D. Giles, M. Werner-Washburne, M. A. Nelson, and D. O. Natvig.** 2001. Analysis of the *pdx-1* (*snz-1*/*sno-1*) region of the *Neurospora crassa* genome: correlation of pyridoxine-requiring phenotypes with mutations in two structural genes. Genetics **157:**1067–1075.
57. **Beauvais, A., J. M. Bruneau, P. C. Mol, M. J. Buitrago, R. Legrand, and J. P. Latge.** 2001. Glucan synthase complex of *Aspergillus fumigatus*. J. Bacteriol. **183:**2273–2279.
58. **Becker, P. B., and W. Horz.** 2002. ATP-dependent nucleosome remodeling. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **71:**247–273.
59. **Beisel, C., A. Imhof, J. Greene, E. Kremmer, and F. Sauer.** 2002. Histone methylation by the *Drosophila* epigenetic transcriptional regulator Ash1. Nature **419:**857–862.
60. **Beisson, F., A. J. Koo, S. Ruuska, J. Schwender, M. Pollard, J. J. Thelen, T. Paddock, J. J. Salas, L. Savage, A. Milcamps, V. B. Mhaske, Y. Cho, and J. B. Ohlrogge.** 2003. *Arabidopsis* genes involved in acyl lipid metabolism. A 2003 census of the candidates, a study of the distribution of expressed sequence tags in organs, and a web-based database. Plant Physiol. **132:**681–697.
61. **Bell-Pedersen, D., S. K. Crosthwaite, P. L. Lakin-Thomas, M. Merrow, and M. Okland.** 2001. The *Neurospora* circadian clock: simple or complex? Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London B Ser. **356:**1697–1709.
62. **Bell-Pedersen, D., J. C. Dunlap, and J. J. Loros.** 1992. The *Neurospora* circadian clock-controlled gene, *ccg-2*, is allelic to *eas* and encodes a fungal hydrophobin required for formation of the conidial rodlet layer. Genes Dev. **6:**2382–2394.
63. **Bell-Pedersen, D., M. L. Shinohara, J. J. Loros, and J. C. Dunlap.** 1996. Circadian clock-controlled genes isolated from *Neurospora crassa* are late night- to early morning-specific. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **93:**13096–13101.
64. **Benito, B., B. Garciadeblas, and A. Rodriguez-Navarro.** 2000. Molecular cloning of the calcium and sodium ATPases in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Microbiol. **35:**1079–1088.
65. **Bennetzen, J. L., and B. D. Hall.** 1982. Codon selection in yeast. J. Biol. Chem. **257:**3026–3031.
66. **Benton, B. K., A. Tinkelenberg, I. Gonzalez, and F. R. Cross.** 1997. Cla4p, a *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Cdc42p-activated kinase involved in cytokinesis, is activated at mitosis. Mol. Cell. Biol. **17:**5067–5076.
67. **Berger, S. L.** 2002. Histone modifications in transcriptional regulation. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **12:** 142–148.
68. **Bergerat, A., B. de Massy, D. Gadelle, P. C. Varoutas, A. Nicolas, and P. Forterre.** 1997. An atypical topoisomerase II from Archaea with implications for meiotic recombination. Nature **386:**414–417.
69. **Berlin, V., and C. Yanofsky.** 1985. Isolation and characterization of genes differentially expressed during conidiation of *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **5:**849–855.
70. **Berridge, M. J., M. D. Bootman, and H. L. Roderick.** 2003. Calcium signalling: dynamics, homeostasis and remodelling. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell. Biol. **4:**517–529.
71. **Berridge, M. J., P. Lipp, and M. D. Bootman.** 2000. The versatility and universality of calcium signalling. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell. Biol. **1:**11–21.
72. **Bertrand, H., C. A. Argan, and N. A. Szakacs.** 1983. Genetic control of the biogenesis of cyanide insensitive respiration in *Neurospora crassa*, p. 495–

507. *In* R. J. Schweyen, K. Wolf, and F. Kaudewitz (ed.), Mitochondria. Walter de Gruyter Co., Berlin, Germany.
73. **Bestor, T. H.** 2000. The DNA methyltransferases of mammals. Hum. Mol. Genet. **9:**2395–2402.
74. **Beth Din, A., C. A. Specht, P. W. Robbins, and O. Yarden.** 1996. *chs-4*, a class IV chitin synthase gene from *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Gen. Genet. **250:**214–222.
75. **Beth Din, A., and O. Yarden.** 1994. The *Neurospora crassa chs-2* gene encodes a non-essential chitin synthase. Microbiology **140:**2189–2197.
76. **Beth Din, A., and O. Yarden.** 2000. The *Neurospora crassa chs-3* gene encodes an essential class I chitin synthase. Mycologia **92:**65–73.
77. **Bhargava, J., J. Engebrecht, and G. S. Roeder.** 1992. The rec102 mutant of yeast is defective in meiotic recombination and chromosome synapsis. Genetics **130:**59–69.
78. **Bieszke, J. A., E. L. Braun, L. E. Bean, S. Kang, D. O. Natvig, and K. A. Borkovich.** 1999. The *nop-1* gene of *Neurospora crassa* encodes a seven transmembrane helix retinal-binding protein homologous to archaeal rhodopsins. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **96:**8034–8039.
79. **Bilwes, A. M., L. A. Alex, B. R. Crane, and M. I. Simon.** 1999. Structure of CheA, a signal-transducing histidine kinase. Cell **96:**131–141.
80. **Bilwes, A. M., C. M. Quezada, L. R. Croal, B. R. Crane, and M. I. Simon.** 2001. Nucleotide binding by the histidine kinase CheA. Nat. Struct. Biol. **8:**353–360.
81. **Bistis, G. N.** 1981. Chemotropic interactions between trichogynes and conidia of opposite mating-type in *Neurospora crassa*. Mycologia **73:**959–975.
82. **Bistis, G. N., D. D. Perkins, and N. D. Read.** 2003. Cell types of *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Newsl. **50:**17–19
83. **Bittner-Eddy, P., A. F. Monroy, and R. Brambl.** 1994. Expression of mitochondrial genes in the germinating conidia of *Neurospora crassa*. J. Mol. Biol. **235:**881–897.
84. **Bloom, G. S.** 2001. The UNC-104/KIF1 family of kinesins. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. **13:**36–40.
85. **Blower, M. D., and G. H. Karpen.** 2001. The role of *Drosophila* CID in kinetochore formation, cell-cycle progression and heterochromatin interactions. Nat. Cell Biol. **3:**730–739.
86. **Blower, M. D., B. A. Sullivan, and G. H. Karpen.** 2002. Conserved organization of centromeric chromatin in flies and humans. Dev. Cell **2:**319–330.
87. **Bobrowicz, P., R. Pawlak, A. Corea, D. Bell-Pedersen, and D. J. Ebbole.** 2002. The *Neurospora crassa* pheromone precursor genes are regulated by the mating type locus and the circadian clock. Mol. Microbiol. **45:**795–804.
88. **Bochtler, M., L. Ditzel, M. Groll, C. Hartmann, and R. Huber.** 1999. The proteasome. Annu. Rev. Biophys. Biomol. Struct. **28:**295–317.
89. **Boehm, M., and J. S. Bonifacino.** 2001. Adaptins: the final recount. Mol. Biol. Cell **12:**2907–2920.
90. **Boehm, M., and J. S. Bonifacino.** 2002. Genetic analyses of adaptin function from yeast to mammals. Gene **286:**175–186.
91. **Bohm, L., G. Briand, P. Sautiere, and C. Crane-Robinson.** 1982. Proteolytic digestion studies of chromatin core-histone structure. Identification of limit peptides from histone H2B. Eur. J. Biochem. **123:**299–303.
92. **Bokoch, G. M.** 2003. Biology of the p21-activated kinases. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **72:**743–781.
93. **Bolliger, L., O. Deloche, B. S. Glick, C. Georgopoulos, P. Jeno, N. Kronidou, M. Horst, N. Morishima, and G. Schatz.** 1994. A mitochondrial homolog of bacterial GrpE interacts with mitochondrial hsp70 and is essential for viability. EMBO J. **13:**1998–2006.
94. **Boone, C., S. S. Sommer, A. Hensel, and H. Bussey.** 1990. Yeast KRE genes provide evidence for a pathway of cell wall beta-glucan assembly. J. Cell Biol. **110:**1833–1843.
95. **Bootman, M. D., T. J. Collins, C. M. Peppiatt, L. S. Prothero, L. MacKenzie, P. De Smet, M. Travers, S. C. Tovey, J. T. Seo, M. J. Berridge, F. Ciccolini, and P. Lipp.** 2001. Calcium signalling—an overview. Semin. Cell Dev. Biol. **12:**3–10.
96. **Borneman, A. R., M. J. Hynes, and A. Andrianopoulos.** 2001. A STE12 homolog from the asexual, dimorphic fungus *Penicillium marneffei* complements the defect in sexual development of an *Aspergillus nidulans steA* mutant. Genetics **157:**1003–1014.
97. **Borts, R. H., S. R. Chambers, and M. F. Abdullah.** 2000. The many faces of mismatch repair in meiosis. Mutat. Res. **451:**129–150.
98. **Bose, I., A. J. Reese, J. J. Ory, G. Janbon, and T. L. Doering.** 2003. A yeast under cover: the capsule of *Cryptococcus neoformans*. Eukaryot. Cell **2:**655–663.
99. **Bouhouche, N., M. Syvanen, and C. I. Kada.** 2000. The origin of prokaryotic C2H2 zinc finger regulators. Trends Microbiol. **8:**77–81.
100. **Bourc'his, D., and T. H. Bestor.** 2002. Helicase homologues maintain cytosine methylation in plants and mammals. Bioessays **24:**297–299.
101. **Boyce, K. J., M. J. Hynes, and A. Andrianopoulos.** 2001. The CDC42 homolog of the dimorphic fungus *Penicillium marneffei* is required for correct cell polarization during growth but not development. J. Bacteriol. **183:**3447–3457.
102. **Boyce, K. J., M. J. Hynes, and A. Andrianopoulos.** 2003. Control of morphogenesis and actin localization by the *Penicillium marneffei* RAC homolog. J. Cell Sci. **116:**1249–1260.
103. **Branscombe, T. L., A. Frankel, J. H. Lee, J. R. Cook, Z. Yang, S. Pestka, and S. Clarke.** 2001. PRMT5 (Janus kinase-binding protein 1) catalyzes the formation of symmetric dimethylarginine residues in proteins. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**32971–32976.
104. **Braunstein, M., R. E. Sobel, C. D. Allis, B. M. Turner, and J. R. Broach.** 1996. Efficient transcriptional silencing in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* requires a heterochromatin histone acetylation pattern. Mol. Cell. Biol. **16:**4349–4356.
105. **Bridger, W. A., W. T. Wolodko, W. Henning, C. Upton, R. Majumdar, and S. P. Williams.** 1987. The subunits of succinyl-coenzyme A synthetase—function and assembly. Biochem. Soc. Symp. **54:**103–111.
106. **Briggs, S. D., M. Bryk, B. D. Strahl, W. L. Cheung, J. K. Davie, S. Y. Dent, F. Winston, and C. D. Allis.** 2001. Histone H3 lysine 4 methylation is mediated by Set1 and required for cell growth and rDNA silencing in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Genes Dev. **15:**3286–3295.
107. **Broun, P., J. Shanklin, E. Whittle, and C. Somerville.** 1998. Catalytic plasticity of fatty acid modification enzymes underlying chemical diversity of plant lipids. Science **282:**1315–1317.
108. **Brown, D. W., T. H. Adams, and N. P. Keller.** 1996. *Aspergillus* has distinct fatty acid synthases for primary and secondary metabolism. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **93:**14873–14877.
109. **Brown, E. M., G. Gamba, D. Riccardi, M. Lombardi, R. Butters, O. Kifor, A. Sun, M. A. Hediger, J. Lytton, and S. C. Hebert.** 1993. Cloning and characterization of an extracellular Ca^{2+}-sensing receptor from bovine parathyroid. Nature **366:**575–580.
110. **Brown, J. L., Z. Kossaczka, B. Jiang, and H. Bussey.** 1993. A mutational analysis of killer toxin resistance in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* identifies new genes involved in cell wall (1→6)-beta-glucan synthesis. Genetics **133:**837–849.
111. **Brown, S. S.** 1997. Myosins in yeast. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. **9:**44–48.
112. **Browning, H., J. Hayles, J. Mata, L. Aveline, P. Nurse, and J. R. McIntosh.** 2000. Tea2p is a kinesin-like protein required to generate polarized growth in fission yeast. J. Cell Biol. **151:**15–28.
113. **Bruno, K. S., R. Aramayo, P. F. Minke, R. L. Metzenberg, and M. Plamann.** 1996. Loss of growth polarity and mislocalization of septa in a *Neurospora* mutant altered in the regulatory subunit of cAMP-dependent protein kinase. EMBO J. **15:**5772–5782.
114. **Bull, J. H., and J. C. Wootton.** 1984. Heavily methylated amplified DNA in transformants of *Neurospora crassa*. Nature **310:**701–704.
115. **Bullerwell, C. E., G. Burger, and B. F. Lang.** 2000. A novel motif for identifying *rps3* homologs in fungal mitochondrial genomes. Trends Biochem. Sci. **25:**363–365.
116. **Burda, P., and M. Aebi.** 1999. The dolichol pathway of N-linked glycosylation. Biochem. Biophys. Acta **1426:**239–257.
117. **Burger, G., and S. Werner.** 1986. Mitochondrial gene *URFN* of *Neurospora crassa* codes for a long polypeptide with highly repetitive structure. J. Mol. Biol. **191:**589–599.
118. **Burks, E. A., P. P. Bezerra, H. Le, D. R. Gallie, and K. S. Browning.** 2001. Plant initiation factor 3 subunit composition resembles mammalian initiation factor 3 and has a novel subunit. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**2122–2131.
119. **Cabib, E., D. H. Roh, M. Schmidt, L. B. Crotti, and A. Varma.** 2001. The yeast cell wall and septum as paradigms of cell growth and morphogenesis. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**19679–19682.
120. **Cairns, B. R., H. Erdjument-Bromage, P. Tempst, F. Winston, and R. D. Kornberg.** 1998. Two actin-related proteins are shared functional components of the chromatin-remodeling complexes RSC and SWI/SNF. Mol. Cell **2:**639–651.
121. **Cambareri, E. B., R. Aisner, and J. Carbon.** 1998. Structure of the chromosome VII centromere region in *Neurospora crassa:* degenerate transposons and simple repeats. Mol. Cell. Biol. **18:**5465–5477.
122. **Cambareri, E. B., J. Helber, and J. A. Kinsey.** 1994. Tad-1, an active LINE-like element of *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Gen. Genet. **242:**658–665.
123. **Cambareri, E. B., B. C. Jensen, E. Schabtach, and E. U. Selker.** 1989. Repeat-induced G-C to A-T mutations in *Neurospora*. Science **244:**1571–1575.
124. **Cambareri, E. B., M. J. Singer, and E. U. Selker.** 1991. Recurrence of repeat-induced point mutation (RIP) in *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics **127:**699–710.
125. **Capelli, N., D. van Tuinen, R. Ortega Perez, J. F. Arrighi, and G. Turian.** 1993. Molecular cloning of a cDNA encoding calmodulin from *Neurospora crassa*. FEBS Lett. **321:**63–68.
126. **Caplan, A. J., J. Tsai, P. J. Casey, and M. G. Douglas.** 1992. Farnesylation of YDJ1p is required for function at elevated growth temperatures in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Biol. Chem. **267:**18890–18895.
127. **Carbone, I., and L. M. Kohn.** 1999. A method for designing primer sets for speciation studies in filamentous ascomycetes. Mycologia **91:**553–556.
128. **Carman, G. M., and S. A. Henry.** 1999. Phospholipid biosynthesis in the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and interrelationship with other metabolic processes. Prog. Lipid Res. **38:**361–399.
129. **Carotti, C., L. Ferrario, C. Roncero, M. H. Valdivieso, A. Duran, and L.**

Popolo. 2002. Maintenance of cell integrity in the *gas1* mutant of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* requires the Chs3p-targeting and activation pathway and involves an unusual Chs3p localization. Yeast **19:**1113–1124.
130. **Carr, A. M., S. M. Dorrington, J. Hindley, G. A. Phear, S. J. Aves, and P. Nurse.** 1994. Analysis of a histone H2A variant from fission yeast: evidence for a role in chromosome stability. Mol. Gen. Genet. **245:**628–635.
131. **Catalanotto, C., G. Azzalin, G. Macino, and C. Cogoni.** 2000. Gene silencing in worms and fungi. Nature **404:**245.
132. **Catalanotto, C., G. Azzalin, G. Macino, and C. Cogoni.** 2002. Involvement of small RNAs and role of the *qde* genes in the gene silencing pathway in *Neurospora*. Genes Dev. **16:**790–795.
133. **Catcheside, D. E. A.** 1986. A restriction and modification model for the initiation and control of recombination in *Neurospora*. Genet. Res. Camb. **47:**157–165.
134. **Catcheside, D. G.** 1977. The genetics of recombination. Edward Arnold, London, United Kingdom.
135. **Catty, P., A. de Kerchove d'Exaerde, and A. Goffeau.** 1997. The complete inventory of the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* P-type transport ATPases. FEBS Lett. **409:**325–332.
136. **Cech, T. R.** 1991. RNA editing: world's smallest introns? Cell **64:**667–669.
137. **Centola, M., and J. Carbon.** 1994. Cloning and characterization of centromeric DNA from *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **14:**1510–1519.
138. **Chang, L., and M. Karin.** 2001. Mammalian MAP kinase signalling cascades. Nature **410:**37–40.
139. **Chang, L., S. S. Loranger, C. Mizzen, S. G. Ernst, C. D. Allis, and A. T. Annunziato.** 1997. Histones in transit: cytosolic histone complexes and diacetylation of H4 during nucleosome assembly in human cells. Biochemistry **36:**469–80.
140. **Chavrier, P., and B. Goud.** 1999. The role of ARF and Rab GTPases in membrane transport. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. **11:**466–475.
141. **Cheeseman, I. M., C. Brew, M. Wolyniak, A. Desai, S. Anderson, N. Muster, J. R. Yates, T. C. Huffaker, D. G. Drubin, and G. Barnes.** 2001. Implication of a novel multiprotein Dam1p complex in outer kinetochore function. J. Cell Biol. **155:**1137–1145.
142. **Cheeseman, I. M., D. G. Drubin, and G. Barnes.** 2002. Simple centromere, complex kinetochore: linking spindle microtubules and centromeric DNA in budding yeast. J. Cell Biol. **157:**199–203.
143. **Chen, Y., R. E. Baker, K. C. Keith, K. Harris, S. Stoler, and M. Fitzgerald-Hayes.** 2000. The N terminus of the centromere H3-like protein Cse4p performs an essential function distinct from that of the histone fold domain. Mol. Cell. Biol. **20:**7037–7048.
144. **Cheng, P., Q. He, Y. Yang, L. Wang, and Y. Liu.** 2003. Functional conservation of light, oxygen, or voltage domains in light sensing. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **100:**5938–5943.
145. **Cheung, P., C. D. Allis, and P. Sassone-Corsi.** 2000. Signaling to chromatin through histone modifications. Cell **103:**263–271.
146. **Chiang, T.-Y., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1994. DNA Recognition by the NIT2 nitrogen regulatory protein: importance of the number, spacing, and orientation of GATA core elements and their flanking sequences upon NIT2 binding. Biochemistry **33:**576–582.
147. **Chu, S., and I. Herskowitz.** 1998. Gametogenesis in yeast is regulated by a transcriptional cascade dependent on Ndt80. Mol. Cell **1:**685–696.
148. **Chua, P. R., and G. S. Roeder.** 1998. Zip2, a meiosis-specific protein required for the initiation of chromosome synapsis. Cell **93:**349–359.
149. **Chung, K. S., M. Won, S. B. Lee, Y. J. Jang, K. L. Hoe, D. U. Kim, J. W. Lee, K. W. Kim, and H. S. Yoo.** 2001. Isolation of a novel gene from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*: *stm1*$^{+}$ encoding a seven-transmembrane loop protein that may couple with the heterotrimeric Galpha 2 protein, Gpa2. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**40190–40201.
150. **Cid, V. J., M. J. Shulewitz, K. L. McDonald, and J. Thorner.** 2001. Dynamic localization of the Swe1 regulator Hs17 during the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* cell cycle. Mol. Biol. Cell **12:**1645–1669.
151. **Citterio, E., V. Van Den Boom, G. Schnitzler, R. Kanaar, E. Bonte, R. E. Kingston, J. H. Hoeijmakers, and W. Vermeulen.** 2000. ATP-dependent chromatin remodeling by the Cockayne syndrome B DNA repair-transcription-coupling factor. Mol. Cell. Biol. **20:**7643–7653.
152. **Claros, M. G., and P. Vincens.** 1996. Computational method to predict mitochondrially imported proteins and their targeting sequences. Eur J. Biochem. **241:**779–786.
153. **Clemons, K. V., T. K. Miller, C. P. Selitrennikoff, and D. A. Stevens.** 2002. fos-1, a putative histidine kinase as a virulence factor for systemic aspergillosis. Med. Mycol. **40:**259–262.
154. **Cleveland, D. W., Y. Mao, and K. F. Sullivan.** 2003. Centromeres and kinetochores: from epigenetics to mitotic checkpoint signaling. Cell **112:**407–421.
155. **Coffman, J. A., R. Rai, T. Cunningham, V. Svetlov, and T. G. Cooper.** 1996. Gat1p, a GATA family protein whose production is sensitive to nitrogen catabolite repression, participates in transcriptional activation of nitrogen-catabolite genes in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **16:**847–858.
156. **Coghlan, A., and K. H. Wolfe.** 2000. Relationship of codon bias to mRNA concentration and protein length in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Yeast **16:**1131–1145.
157. **Cogoni, C.** 2001. Homology-dependent gene silencing mechanisms in fungi. Annu. Rev. Microbiol. **55:**381–406.
158. **Cogoni, C.** 2002. Unifying homology effects. Nat. Genet. **30:**245–246.
159. **Cogoni, C., J. T. Irelan, M. Schumacher, T. J. Schmidhauser, E. U. Selker, and G. Macino.** 1996. Transgene silencing of the *al-1* gene in vegetative cells of *Neurospora* is mediated by a cytoplasmic effector and does not depend on DNA-DNA interactions or DNA methylation. EMBO J. **15:**3153–3163.
160. **Cogoni, C., and G. Macino.** 1999. Gene silencing in *Neurospora crassa* requires a protein homologous to RNA-dependent RNA polymerase. Nature **399:**166–169.
161. **Cogoni, C., and G. Macino.** 1997. Isolation of quelling-defective (qde) mutants impaired in posttranscriptional transgene-induced gene silencing in *Neurospora crassa*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **94:**10233–10238.
162. **Cogoni, C., and G. Macino.** 2000. Post-transcriptional gene silencing across kingdoms. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **10:**638–643.
163. **Cogoni, C., and G. Macino.** 1999. Posttranscriptional gene silencing in *Neurospora* by a RecQ DNA helicase. Science **286:**2342–2344.
164. **Cohen, P. T.** 1997. Novel protein serine/threonine phosphatases: variety is the spice of life. Trends Biochem. Sci. **22:**245–251.
165. **Cokol, M., R. Nair, and B. Rost.** 2000. Finding nuclear localization signals. EMBO Rep. **1:**411–415.
166. **Colaiacovo, M. P., F. Paques, and J. E. Haber.** 1999. Removal of one nonhomologous DNA end during gene conversion by a RAD1- and MSH2-independent pathway. Genetics **151:**1409–1423.
167. **Conrad, M. N., A. M. Dominguez, and M. E. Dresser.** 1997. Ndj1p, a meiotic telomere protein required for normal chromosome synapsis and segregation in yeast. Science **276:**1252–1255.
168. **Cooper, J. D.** 2003. Progress towards understanding the neurobiology of Batten disease or neuronal ceroid lipofuscinosis. Curr. Opin. Neurol. **16:**121–128.
169. **Coppin, E., R. Debuchy, S. Arnaise, and M. Picard.** 1997. Mating types and sexual development in filamentous ascomycetes. Microbiol Mol. Biol. Rev. **61:**411–428.
170. **Cornelius, G., G. Gebauer, and D. Techel.** 1989. Inositol trisphosphate induces calcium release from *Neurospora crassa* vacuoles. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. **162:**852–856.
171. **Craig, K. L., and M. Tyers.** 1999. The F-box: a new motif for ubiquitin dependent proteolysis in cell cycle regulation and signal transduction. Prog. Biophys. Mol. Biol. **72:**299–328.
172. **Crosio, C., G. M. Fimia, R. Loury, M. Kimura, Y. Okano, H. Zhou, S. Sen, C. D. Allis, and P. Sassone-Corsi.** 2002. Mitotic phosphorylation of histone H3: spatio-temporal regulation by mammalian Aurora kinases. Mol. Cell. Biol. **22:**874–885.
173. **Crosthwaite, S. K., J. C. Dunlap, and J. J. Loros.** 1997. Neurospora wc-1 and wc-2: transcription, photoresponses, and the origins of circadian rhythmicity. Science **276:**763–769.
174. **Crowhurst, R. N., S. J. Binnie, J. K. Bowen, B. T. Hawthorne, K. M. Plummer, J. Rees-George, E. H. Rikkerink, and M. D. Templeton.** 1977. Effect of disruption of a cutinase gene (*cutA*) on virulence and tissue specificity of *Fusarium solani* f. sp. cucurbitae race 2 toward *Cucurbita maxima* and *C. moschata*. Mol. Plant-Microbe Interact. **10:**355–368.
175. **Cunningham, T. S., and T. G. Cooper.** 1993. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Da180 repressor binds to multiple copies of GATAA-containing sequences (URS GATA). J. Bacteriol. **175:**5851–5861.
176. **Cvrckova, F., C. De Virgilio, E. Manser, J. R. Pringle, and K. Nasmyth.** 1995. Ste20-like protein kinases are required for normal localization of cell growth and for cytokinesis in budding yeast. Genes Dev. **9:**1817–1830.
177. **Dan, I., N. M. Watanabe, and A. Kusumi.** 2001. The Ste20 group kinases as regulators of MAP kinase cascades. Trends Cell Biol. **11:**220–230.
178. **Dasgupta, A., R. P. Darst, K. J. Martin, C. A. Afshari, and D. T. Auble.** 2002. Mot1 activates and represses transcription by direct, ATPase-dependent mechanisms. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **99:**2666–2671.
179. **Daubresse, G., R. Deuring, L. Moore, O. Papoulas, I. Zakrajsek, W. R. Waldrip, M. P. Scott, J. A. Kennison, and J. W. Tamkun.** 1999. The Drosophila kismet gene is related to chromatin-remodeling factors and is required for both segmentation and segment identity. Development **126:**1175–1187.
180. **Daujat, S., U. M. Bauer, V. Shah, B. Turner, S. Berger, and T. Kouzarides.** 2002. Crosstalk between CARM1 methylation and CBP acetylation on histone H3. Curr. Biol. **12:**2090–2097.
181. **Daum, G., N. D. Lees, M. Bard, and R. Dickson.** 1998. Biochemistry, cell biology and molecular biology of lipids of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Yeast **14:**1471–1510.
182. **Davies, J. P., F. H. Yildiz, and A. R. Grossman.** 1999. Sac3, an Snf1-like serine/threonine kinase that positively and negatively regulates the responses of *Chlamydomonas* to sulfur limitation. Plant Cell **11:**1179–1190.
183. **Davis, C. R., R. R. Kempainen, M. S. Srodes, and C. R. McClung.** 1994. Correlation of the physical and genetic maps of the centromeric region of the right arm of linkage group III of *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics **136:**1297–1306.

184. **Davis, R. H.** 2000. *Neurospora*: contributions of a model organism. Oxford University Press, New York, N.Y.
185. **Davis, R. H., and D. D. Perkins.** 2002. Timeline: *Neurospora*: a model of model microbes. Nat. Rev. Genet. **3:**397–403.
186. **de los Santos, T., and N. M. Hollingsworth.** 1999. Red1p, a MEK1-dependent phosphoprotein that physically interacts with Hop1p during meiosis in yeast. J. Biol. Chem. **274:**1783–1790.
187. **Deneka, M., M. Neeft, and P. van der Sluijs.** 2003. Regulation of membrane transport by rab GTPases. Crit. Rev. Biochem. Mol. Biol. **38:**121–142.
188. **d'Enfert, C., B. M. Bonini, P. D. Zapella, T. Fontaine, A. M. da Silva, and H. F. Terenzi.** 1999. Neutral trehalases catalyse intracellular trehalose breakdown in the filamentous fungi *Aspergillus nidulans* and *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Microbiol. **32:**471–483.
189. **Dennis, K., T. Fan, T. Geiman, Q. Yan, and K. Muegge.** 2001. Lsh, a member of the SNF2 family, is required for genome-wide methylation. Genes Dev. **15:**2940–2944.
190. **de Ruijter, A. J., A. H. van Gennip, H. N. Caron, S. Kemp, and A. B. van Kuilenburg.** 2003. Histone deacetylases (HDACs): characterization of the classical HDAC family. Biochem. J. **370:**737–749.
191. **Deshaies, R. J., B. D. Koch, M. Werner-Washburne, E. A. Craig, and R. Schekman.** 1988. A subfamily of stress proteins facilitates translocation of secretory and mitochondrial precursor polypeptides. Nature **332:**800–805.
192. **De Souza, C. P., A. H. Osmani, L. P. Wu, J. L. Spotts, and S. A. Osmani.** 2000. Mitotic histone H3 phosphorylation by the NIMA kinase in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Cell **102:**293–302.
193. **Deuring, R., L. Fanti, J. A. Armstrong, M. Sarte, O. Papoulas, M. Prestel, G. Daubresse, M. Verardo, S. L. Moseley, M. Berloco, T. Tsukiyama, C. Wu, S. Pimpinelli, and J. W. Tamkun.** 2000. The ISWI chromatin-remodeling protein is required for gene expression and the maintenance of higher order chromatin structure in vivo. Mol. Cell **5:**355–365.
194. **Devlin, P. F., and S. A. Kay.** 2001. Circadian photoperception. Annu. Rev. Physiol. **63:**677–694.
195. **DeZwaan, T. M., A. M. Carroll, B. Valent, and J. A. Sweigard.** 1999. *Magnaporthe grisea* pth11p is a novel plasma membrane protein that mediates appressorium differentiation in response to inductive substrate cues. Plant Cell **11:**2013–2030.
196. **Dickman, M. B., and O. Yarden.** 1999. Serine/threonine protein kinases and phosphatases in filamentious fungi. Fungal Genet. Biol. **26:**99–117.
197. **Dixon, D. P., A. Lapthorn, and R. Edwards.** 2002. Plant glutathione transferases. Genome Biol. **3:**3004.1–3004.10.
198. **Dohlman, H. G., J. Thorner, M. G. Caron, and R. J. Lefkowitz.** 1991. Model systems for the study of seven-transmembrane-segment receptors. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **60:**653–688.
199. **Dohlman, H. G., and J. W. Thorner.** 2001. Regulation of G protein-initiated signal transduction in yeast: paradigms and principles. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **70:**703–754.
200. **Dolan, J. W., C. Kirkman, and S. Fields.** 1989. The yeast STE12 protein binds to the DNA sequence mediating pheromone induction. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **86:**5703–5707.
201. **Dolinski, K. J., M. E. Cardenas, and J. Heitman.** 1998. CNS1 encodes an essential p60/Sti1 homolog in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* that suppresses cyclophilin 40 mutations and interacts with Hsp90. Mol. Cell. Biol. **18:**7344–7352.
202. **Dombrádi, V.** 1997. Comparative analysis of Ser/Thr protein phosphatases. Trends Comp. Biochem. **3:**23–48.
203. **Drees, B. L., B. Sundin, E. Brazeau, J. P. Caviston, G. C. Chen, W. Guo, K. G. Kozminski, M. W. Lau, J. J. Moskow, A. Tong, L. R. Schenkman, A. McKenzie III, P. Brennwald, M. Longtine, E. Bi, C. Chan, P. Novick, C. Boone, J. R. Pringle, T. N. Davis, S. Fields, and D. G. Drubin.** 2001. A protein interaction map for cell polarity development. J. Cell Biol. **154:**549–571.
204. **Drewes, G., A. Ebneth, and E. M. Mandelkow.** 1998. MAPs, MARKs and microtubule dynamics. Trends Biochem. Sci. **23:**307–311.
205. **Duina, A. A., H. C. Chang, J. A. Marsh, S. Lindquist, and R. F. Gaber.** 1996. A cyclophilin function in Hsp90-dependent signal transduction. Science **274:**1713–1715.
206. **Dunlap, J. C.** 1999. Molecular bases for circadian clocks. Cell **96:**271–290.
207. **Duret, L., and L. D. Hurst.** 2001. The elevated GC content at exonic third sites is not evidence against neutralist models of isochore evolution. Mol. Biol. Evol. **18:**757–762.
208. **Duret, L., and D. Mouchiroud.** 1999. Expression pattern and, surprisingly, gene length shape codon usage in *Caenorhabditis*, *Drosophila*, and *Arabidopsis*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **96:**4482–4487.
209. **Durrenberger, F., K. Wong, and J. W. Kronstad.** 1998. Identification of a cAMP-dependent protein kinase catalytic subunit required for virulence and morphogenesis in *Ustilago maydis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA **95:**5684–5689.
210. **Eberharter, A., S. Ferrari, G. Langst, T. Straub, A. Imhof, P. Varga-Weisz, M. Wilm, and P. B. Becker.** 2001. Acf1, the largest subunit of CHRAC, regulates ISWI-induced nucleosome remodelling. EMBO J. **20:**3781–3788.
211. **Eckley, D. M., S. R. Gill, K. A. Melkonian, J. B. Bingham, H. V. Goodson, J. E. Heuser, and T. A. Schroer.** 1999. Analysis of dynactin subcomplexes reveals a novel actin-related protein associated with the arp1 minifilament pointed end. J. Cell Biol. **147:**307–320.
212. **Ehrnsperger, M., S. Graber, M. Gaestel, and J. Buchner.** 1997. Binding of non-native protein to Hsp25 during heat shock creates a reservoir of folding intermediates for reactivation. EMBO J. **16:**221–229.
213. **Eichhorn, E., J. R. van der Ploeg, M. A. Kertesz, and T. Leisinger.** 1997. Characterization of alpha-ketoglutarate-dependent taurine dioxygenase from *Escherichia coli*. J. Biol. Chem. **272:**23031–23036.
214. **Eichhorn, E., J. R. van der Ploeg, and T. Leisinger.** 1999. Characterization of a two-component alkanesulfonate monooxygenase from *Escherichia coli*. J. Biol. Chem. **274:**26639–26646.
215. **Eichinger, L., M. Bahler, M. Dietz, C. Eckerskorn, and M. Schleicher.** 1998. Characterization and cloning of a *Dictyostelium* Ste20-like protein kinase that phosphorylates the actin-binding protein severin. J. Biol. Chem. **273:**12952–12959.
216. **Eilers, T., G. Schwarz, H. Brinkmann, C. Witt, T. Richter, J. Nieder, B. Koch, R. Hille, R. Hansch, and R. R. Mendel.** 2001. Identification and biochemical characterization of *Arabidopsis thaliana* sulfite oxidase. A new player in plant sulfur metabolism. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**46989–46994.
217. **Eisen, J. A., K. S. Sweder, and P. C. Hanawalt.** 1995. Evolution of the SNF2 family of proteins: subfamilies with distinct sequences and functions. Nucleic Acids Res. **23:**2715–2723.
218. **Elion, E. A.** 2001. The Ste5p scaffold. J. Cell Sci. **114:**3967–3978.
219. **Elovson, J.** 1975. Purification and properties of the fatty acid synthetase complex from *Neurospora crassa*, and the nature of the *fas* mutation. J. Bacteriol. **124:**524–533.
220. **Emanuelsson, O., H. Nielsen, S. Brunak, and G. von Heijne.** 2000. Predicting subcellular localization of proteins based on their N-terminal amino acid sequence. J. Mol. Biol. **300:**1005–1016.
221. **Endo, A., K. Kakiki, and T. Misato.** 1970. Feedback inhibition of L-glutamine D-fructose 6-phosphate amidotransferase by uridine diphosphate *N*-acetylglucosamine in *Neurospora crassa*. J. Bacteriol. **103:**588–594.
222. **Errede, B. E., and G. Ammerer.** 1989. STE12 a protein involved in cell type specific transcription and signal transduction in yeast, is part of protein-DNA complexes. Genes Dev. **3:**1349–1361.
223. **Eshed, Y., S. F. Baum, and J. L. Bowman.** 1999. Distinct mechanisms promote polarity establishment in carpels of *Arabidopsis*. Cell **99:**199–209.
224. **Etienne-Manneville, S., and A. Hall.** 2002. Rho GTPases in cell biology. Nature **420:**629–635.
225. **Evans, C. S., and J. N. Hedger.** 2001. Degradation of plant cell wall polymers, p. 1–26. *In* G. M. Gadd (ed.), Fungi in bioremediation. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United kingdom.
226. **Evans, T., and G. Felsenfeld.** 2003. Differential expansion of zinc-finger transcription factor loci in homologous human and mouse gene clusters. Cell **58:**877–885.
227. **Fabbrizio, E., S. El Messaoudi, J. Polanowska, C. Paul, J. R. Cook, J. H. Lee, V. Negre, M. Rousset, S. Pestka, A. Le Cam, and C. Sardet.** 2002. Negative regulation of transcription by the type II arginine methyltransferase PRMT5. EMBO Rep. **3:**641–645.
228. **Fassler, J. D., A. Landsman, A. Acharya, J. R. Moll, M. Bonovich, and C. Vinson.** 2002. B-ZIP proteins encoded by the *Drosophila* genome: evaluation of potential dimerization partners. Genome Res. **12:**1190–1200.
229. **Feng, B., H. Haas, and G. A. Marzluf.** 2000. ASD4, a new GATA factor of *Neurospora crassa*, displays sequence-specific DNA binding and functions in ascus and ascospore development. Biochemistry **39:**11065–11073.
230. **Feng, B., and V. Marzluf.** 1998. Interaction between major nitrogen regulatory protein NIT2 and pathway-specific regulatory factor NIT4 is required for their synergistic activation of gene expression in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **18:**3983–3990.
231. **Feng, B., X. Xiadong, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1993. Recognition of specific nucleotide bases and cooperative DNA binding by the trans-acting nitrogen regulatory protein NIT2 of *Neurospora crassa*. Nucleic Acids Res. **21:**3989–3996.
232. **Feng, Q., H. Wang, H. H. Ng, H. Erdjument-Bromage, P. Tempst, K. Struhl, and Y. Zhang.** 2002. Methylation of H3-lysine 79 is mediated by a new family of HMTases without a SET domain. Curr. Biol. **12:**1052–1058.
233. **Ferreira, A. V., S. Saupe, and N. L. Glass.** 1996. Transcriptional analysis of the mtA idiomorph of *Neurospora crassa* identifies two genes in addition to mtA-1. Mol. Gen. Genet. **250:**767–774.
234. **Fields, S., and I. Herskowitz.** 1985. The yeast STE12 product is required for expression of two sets of cell type specific genes. Cell **42:**923–930.
235. **Finger, F. P., T. E. Hughes, and P. Novick.** 1998. Sec3p is a spatial landmark for polarized secretion in budding yeast. Cell **92:**559–571.
236. **Finger, F. P., and P. Novick.** 1998. Spatial regulation of exocytosis: lessons from yeast. J. Cell Biol. **142:**609–612.
237. **Firon, A., and C. d'Enfert.** 2002. Identifying essential genes in fungal pathogens of humans. Trends Microbiol **10:**456–462.
238. **Fischer, M., N. Schnell, J. Chattaway, P. Davies, G. Dixon, and D. Sanders.** 1997. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae CCH1* gene is involved in calcium influx and mating. FEBS Lett. **419:**259–262.
239. **Fischer-Parton, S., R. M. Parton, P. C. Hickey, J. Dijksterhuis, H. A. Atkinson, and N. D. Read.** 2000. Confocal microscopy of FM4–64 as a tool

for analysing endocytosis and vesicle trafficking in living fungal hyphae. J. Microsc. **198:**246–259.
240. **Flaus, A., and T. Owen-Hughes.** 2001. Mechanisms for ATP-dependent chromatin remodelling. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **11:**148–154.
241. **Flores, C. L., C. Rodriguez, T. Petit, and C. Gancedo.** 2000. Carbohydrate and energy-yielding metabolism in non-conventional yeasts. FEMS Microbiol. Rev. **24:**507–529.
242. **Folco, H. D., M. Freitag, A. Ramon, E. D. Temporini, M. E. Alvarez, I. Garcia, C. Scazzocchio, E. U. Selker, and A. L. Rosa.** 2003. Histone H1 is required for proper regulation of pyruvate decarboxylase gene expression in *Neurospora crassa*. Eukaryot. Cell **2:**341–350.
243. **Fontaine, T., C. Simenel, G. Dubreucq, O. Adam, M. Delepierre, J. Lemoine, C. E. Vorgias, M. Diaquin, and J. P. Latge.** 2000. Molecular organization of the alkali-insoluble fraction of *Aspergillus fumigatus* cell wall. J. Biol. Chem. **275:**27594–27607.
244. **Foos, T. M., and J. Y. Wu.** 2002. The role of taurine in the central nervous system and the modulation of intracellular calcium homeostasis. Neurochem. Res. **27:**21–26.
245. **Formosa, T.** 2003. Changing the DNA landscape: putting a SPN on chromatin. Curr. Top. Microbiol. Immunol. **274:**171–201.
246. **Foss, H. M., C. J. Roberts, K. M. Claeys, and E. U. Selker.** 1993. Abnormal chromosome behavior in *Neurospora mutants* defective in DNA methylation. Science **262:**1737–1741.
247. **Foss, H. M., C. J. Roberts, K. M. Claeys, and E. U. Selker.** 1995. Abnormal chromosome behavior in *Neurospora* mutants defective in DNA methylation Science **267:**316. (Erratum.)
248. **Fossa, A., A. Beyer, E. Pfitzner, B. Wenzel, and W. H. Kunau.** 1995. Molecular cloning, sequencing and sequence analysis of the *fox-2* gene of *Neurospora crassa* encoding the multifunctional beta-oxidation protein. Mol. Gen. Genet. **247:**95–104.
249. **Frankel, A., and S. Clarke.** 2000. PRMT3 is a distinct member of the protein arginine *N*-methyltransferase family. Conferral of substrate specificity by a zinc-finger domain. J. Biol. Chem. **275:**32974–32982.
250. **Fraser, M. J., T. Y. Chow, H. Cohen, and H. Koa.** 1986. An immunochemical study of *Neurospora* nucleases. Biochem. Cell Biol. **64:**106–116.
251. **Free, S. J., P. W. Rice, and R. L. Metzenberg.** 1979. Arrangement of the genes coding for ribosomal ribonucleic acids in *Neurospora crassa*. J. Bacteriol. **137:**1219–1226.
252. **Freidkin, I., and D. J. Katcoff.** 2001. Specific distribution of the Saccharomyces cerevisiae linker histone homolog HHO1p in the chromatin. Nucleic Acids Res. **29:**4043–4051.
253. **Freitag, M., R. L. Williams, G. O. Kothe, and E. U. Selker.** 2002. A cytosine methyltransferase homologue is essential for repeat-induced point mutation in *Neurospora crassa*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **99:**8802–8807.
254. **Friedberg, E. C., G. C. Walker, and W. Siede.** 1995. DNA repair and mutagenesis. Academic Press, Inc., San Diego, Calif.
255. **Friesen, H., R. Lunz, S. Doyle, and J. Segall.** 1994. Mutation of the SPS1-encoded protein kinase of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* leads to defects in transcription and morphology during spore formation. Genes Dev. **8:**2162–2175.
256. **Froehlich, A. C., Y. Liu, J. J. Loros, and J. C. Dunlap.** 2002. White Collar-1, a circadian blue light photoreceptor, binding to the frequency promoter. Science **297:**815–819.
257. **Fu, Y. H., B. Feng, S. Evans, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1995. Sequence-specific DNA binding by NIT4, the pathway-specific regulatory protein that mediates nitrate induction in *Neurospora*. Mol. Microbiol. **15:**935–942.
258. **Fu, Y. H., J. Y. Knessi, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1989. Isolation of *nit-4*, the minor nitrogen regulatory gene which mediates nitrate induction in *Neurospora crassa*. J. Bacteriol. **171:**4067–4070.
259. **Fu, Y. H., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1987. Molecular cloning and analysis of the regulation of *nit-3*, the structural gene for nitate reductase in *Neurospora crassa*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **84:**8243–8247.
260. **Fu, Y.-H., J. V. Paietta, D. G. Mannix, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1989. *cys-3*, the positive-acting sulfur regulatory gene of *Neurospora crassa*, encodes a protein with a putative leucine zipper DNA-binding element. Mol. Cell. Biol. **9:**1120–1127.
261. **Fu, Y. H., J. L. Young, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1988. Molecular cloning and characterization of a negative-acting regulatory gene of *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Gen. Genet. **214:**74–79.
262. **Fu, Y.-SH., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1990. *nit-2*, the major nitrogen regulatory gene of *Neurospora crassa*, encodes a protein with a putative zinc finger DNA-binding domain. Mol. Cell. Biol. **10:**1056–1065.
263. **Fujiwara, M., H. Horiuchi, A. Ohta, and M. Takagi.** 1997. A novel fungal gene encoding chitin synthase with a myosin motor-like domain. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. **236:**75–78.
264. **Fuks, F., P. J. Hurd, R. Deplus, and T. Kouzarides.** 2003. The DNA methyltransferases associate with HP1 and the SUV39H1 histone methyltransferase. Nucleic Acids Res. **31:**2305–2312.
265. **Funabiki, H., and A. W. Murray.** 2000. The *Xenopus* chromokinesin Xkid is essential for metaphase chromosome alignment and must be degraded to allow anaphase chromosome movement. Cell **102:**411–424.
266. **Futcher, B., G. I. Latter, P. Monardo, C. S. McLaughlin, and J. I. Garrels.** 1999. A sampling of the yeast proteome. Mol. Cell. Biol. **19:**7357–7368.
267. **Gadd, G. M.** 1994. Signal transduction in fungi, p. 183–210. *In* N. A. R. Gow and G. M. Gadd (ed.), The growing fungus. Chapman & Hall, London, United Kingdom.
268. **Gallus-Durner, V., J. Xie, C. Chintamaneni, and A. K. Vershon.** 1996. Participation of the yeast activator Abf1 in meiosis-specific expression of the HOP1 gene. Mol. Cell. Biol. **16:**2777–2786.
269. **Galagan, J. E., S. E. Calvo, K. A. Borkovich, E. U. Selker, N. D. Read, D. Jaffe, W. FitzHugh, L. J. Ma, S. Smirnov, S. Purcell, B. Rehman, T. Elkins, R. Engels, S. Wang, C. B. Nielsen, J. Butler, M. Endrizzi, D. Qui, P. Ianakiev, D. Bell-Pedersen, M. A. Nelson, M. Werner-Washburne, C. P. Selitrennikoff, J. A. Kinsey, E. L. Braun, A. Zelter, U. Schulte, G. O. Kothe, G. Jedd, W. Mewes, C. Staben, E. Marcotte, D. Greenberg, A. Roy, K. Foley, J. Naylor, N. Stange-Thomann, R. Barrett, S. Gnerre, M. Kamal, M. Kamvysselis, E. Mauceli, C. Bielke, S. Rudd, D. Frishman, S. Krystofova, C. Rasmussen, R. L. Metzenberg, D. D. Perkins, S. Kroken, C. Cogoni, G. Macino, D. Catcheside, W. Li, R. J. Pratt, S. A. Osmani, C. P. DeSouza, L. Glass, M. J. Orbach, J. A. Berglund, R. Voelker, O. Yarden, M. Plamann, S. Seiler, J. Dunlap, A. Radford, R. Aramayo, D. O. Natvig, L. A. Alex, G. Mannhaupt, D. J. Ebbole, M. Freitag, I. Paulsen, M. S. Sachs, E. S. Lander, C. Nusbaum, and B. Birren.** 2003. The genome sequence of the filamentous fungus *Neurospora crassa*. Nature **422:**859–868.
270. **Galbraith, A. M., S. A. Bullard, K. Jiao, J. J. Nau, and R. E. Malone.** 1997. Recombination and the progression of meiosis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Genetics **146:**481–489.
271. **Gangloff, Y. G., C. Romier, S. Thuault, S. Werten, and I. Davidson.** 2001. The histone fold is a key structural motif of transcription factor TFIID. Trends Biochem. Sci. **26:**250–257.
272. **Gao-Rubinelli, F., and G. A. Marzluf.** 2004. Identification and characterization of a nitrate transporter gene in *Neurospora crassa*. Biochem. Genet. **42:**21–34.
273. **Gardiner, J. M., S. A. Bullard, C. Chrome, and R. E. Malone.** 1997. Molecular and genetic analysis of REC103, an early meiotic recombination gene in yeast. Genetics **146:**1265–1274.
274. **Gardner, R. D., A. Poddar, C. Yellman, P. A. Tavormina, M. C. Monteagudo, and D. J. Burke.** 2001. The spindle checkpoint of the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* requires kinetochore function and maps to the CBF3 domain. Genetics **157:**1493–1502.
275. **Gasser, S. M., and M. M. Cockell.** 2001. The molecular biology of the SIR proteins. Gene **279:**1–16.
276. **Geli, M. I., and H. Riezman.** 1998. Endocytic internalization in yeast and animal cells: similar and different. J. Cell Sci. **111:**1031–1037.
277. **Gendrel, A. V., Z. Lippman, C. Yordan, V. Colot, and R. A. Martienssen.** 2002. Dependence of heterochromatic histone H3 methylation patterns on the *Arabidopsis* gene *DDM1*. Science **297:**1871–1873
278. **Gething, M. J., and J. Sambrook.** 1992. Protein folding in the cell. Nature **355:**33–45.
279. **Ghannoum, M. A., and L. B. Rice.** 1999. Antifungal agents: mode of action, mechanisms of resistance, and correlation of these mechanisms with bacterial resistance. Clin. Microbiol. Rev. **12:**501–517.
280. **Giaever, G., A. M. Chu, L. Ni, C. Connelly, L. Riles, S. Veronneau, S. Dow, A. Lucau-Danila, K. Anderson, B. Andre, A. P. Arkin, A. Astromoff, M. El-Bakkoury, R. Bangham, R. Benito, S. Brachat, S. Campanaro, M. Curtiss, K. Davis, A. Deutschbauer, K. D. Entian, P. Flaherty, F. Foury, D. J. Garfinkel, M. Gerstein, D. Gotte, U., Guldener, J. H. Hegemann, S. Hempel, Z. Herman, D. F. Jaramillo, D. E. Kelly, S. L. Kelly, P. Kotter, D. LaBonte, D. C. Lamb, N. Lan, H. Liang, H. Liao, L. Liu, C. Luo, M. Lussier, R. Mao, P. Menard, S. L. Ooi, J. L. Revuelta, C. J. Roberts, M. Rose, P. Ross-Macdonald, B. Scherens, G. Schimmack, B. Shafer, D. D. Shoemaker, S. Sookhai-Mahadeo, R. K. Storms, J. N. Strathern, G. Valle, M. Voet, G. Volckaert, C. Y. Wang, T. R. Ward, J. Wilhelmy, E. A. Winzeler, Y. Yang, G. Yen, E. Youngman, K. Yu, H. Bussey, J. D. Boeke, M. Snyder, P. Philippsen, R. W. Davis, and M. Johnston.** 2002. Functional profiling of the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* genome. Nature **418:**387–391.
281. **Gibbons, R. J., T. L. McDowell, S. Raman, D. M. O'Rourke, D. Garrick, H. Ayyub, and D. R. Higgs.** 2000. Mutations in ATRX, encoding a SWI/SNF-like protein, cause diverse changes in the pattern of DNA methylation. Nat. Genet. **24:**368–371.
282. **Gilbertson, L. A., and F. W. Stahl.** 1996. A test of the double-strand break repair model for meiotic recombination in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Genetics **144:**27–41.
283. **Girbardt, M.** 1969. Die Ultrastruktur der Apikalregion von Pilzhyphen. Protoplasma **67:**413–441.
284. **Glazer, L., and D. H. Brown.** 1957. The synthesis of chitin in cell free extracts of *Neurospora crassa*. J. Biol. Chem. **228:**729–742.
285. **Glickman, M. H., D. M. Rubin, V. A. Fried, and D. Finley.** 1998. The regulatory particle of the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* proteasome. Mol. Cell. Biol. **18:**3149–3162.
286. **Goffeau, A., B. G. Barrell, H. Bussey, R. W. Davis, B. Dujon, H. Feldmann, F. Galibert, J. D. Hoheisel, C. Jacq, M. Johnston, E. J. Louis, H. W. Mewes,**

Y. Murakami, P. Philippsen, H. Tettelin, and S. G. Oliver. 1996. Life with 6000 genes. Science **274:**546, 563–567.
287. **Goldman, G. H., S. L. McGuire, and S. D. Harris.** 2002. The DNA damage response in filamentous fungi. Fungal Genet. Biol. **35:**183–195.
288. **Goodrich-Tanrikulu, M., D. J. Jacobson, A. E. Stafford, J. T. Lin, and T. A. McKeon.** 1999. Characterization of *Neurospora crassa* mutants isolated following repeat-induced point mutation of the beta subunit of fatty acid synthase. Curr. Genet. **36:**147–152.
289. **Goodrich-Tanrikulu, M., A. E. Stafford, J. T. Lin, M. I. Makapugay, G. Fuller, and T. A. McKeon.** 1994. Fatty acid biosynthesis in novel ufa mutants of *Neurospora crassa*. Microbiology **140:**2683–2690.
290. **Gorbalenya, A. E., and E. V. Koonin.** 1993. Helicases:aminoacid sequence comparisons and structure-function relationships. Curr. Opin. Struct. Biol. **3:**419–429.
291. **Gorl, M., M. Merrow, B. Huttner, J. Johnson, T. Roenneberg, and M. Brunner.** 2001. A PEST-like element in FREQUENCY determines the length of the circadian period in *Neurospora crassa*. EMBO J. **20:**7074–7084.
292. **Gourgues, M., P. H. Clergeot, C. Veneault, J. Cots, S. Sibuet, A. Brunet-Simon, C. Levis, T. Langin, and M. H. Lebrun.** 2002. A new class of tetraspanins in fungi. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. **297:**1197–1204.
293. **Gow, L. A., and C. P. Selitrennikoff.** 1984. Chitin synthetase of *Neurospora crassa:* inhibition by nikkomycin, polyoxin B, and UDP. Curr. Microbiol. **11:**211–216.
294. **Gow, N. A. R.** 1994. Tip growth and polarity, p. 277–299. *In* N. A. R. Gow and G. M. Gadd (ed.), The growing fungus. Chapman & Hall, London, United Kingdom.
295. **Grant, S. R.** 1999. Dissecting the mechanisms of posttranscriptional gene silencing: divide and conquer. Cell **96:**303–306.
296. **Gratzner, H., and D. N. Sheehan.** 1969. Neurospora mutant exhibiting hyperproduction of amylase and invertase. J. Bacteriol. **97:**544–549.
297. **Graul, R. C., and W. Sadee.** 1997. Evolutionary relationships among proteins probed by an iterative neighborhood cluster analysis (INCA). Alignment of bacteriorhodopsins with the yeast sequence YRO2. Pharm. Res. **14:**1533–1541.
298. **Grayburn, W. S., and E. U. Selker.** 1989. A natural case of RIP: degeneration of DNA sequence in an ancestral tandem duplication. Mol. Cell. Biol. **9:**4416–4421.
299. **Grewal, S. I., and S. C. Elgin.** 2002. Heterochromatin: new possibilities for the inheritance of structure. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **12:**178–187.
300. **Griffen, D. H.** 1994. Fungal physiology, 2nd ed. Wiley-Liss, Inc., New York, N.Y.
301. **Griffiths, A. J. F., R. A. Collins, and F. E. Nargang.** 1995. The mitochondrial genetics of *Neurospora*, p. 93–105. *In* U. Kück (ed.), The Mycota, vol. II. Genetics and biotechnology. Springer-Verlag, KG, Berlin, Germany.
302. **Grishok, A., A. E. Pasquinelli, D. Conte, N. Li, S. Parrish, I. Ha, D. L. Baillie, A. Fire, G. Ruvkun, and C. C. Mello.** 2001. Genes and mechanisms related to RNA interference regulate expression of the small temporal RNAs that control *C. elegans* developmental timing. Cell **106:**23–34.
303. **Groll, M., L. Ditzel, J. Lowe, D. Stock, M. Bochtler, H. D. Bartunik, and R. Huber.** 1997. Structure of 20S proteasome from yeast at 2.4 A resolution. Nature **386:**463–471.
304. **Gupta, G. D., and I. Brent Heath.** 2002. Predicting the distribution, conservation, and functions of SNAREs and related proteins in fungi. Fungal Genet. Biol. **36:**1–21.
305. **Gygi, S. P., Y. Rochon, B. R. Franza, and R. Aebersold.** 1999. Correlation between protein and mRNA abundance in yeast. Mol. Cell. Biol. **19:**1720–1730.
306. **Hagemann, A. T., and E. U. Selker.** 1996. Control and function of DNA methylation in *Neurospora crassa*, p. 335–344. *In* V. E. A. Russo, R. A. Martienssen, and A. D. Riggs (ed.), Epigenetic mechanisms of gene regulation. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.
307. **Hall, I. M., G. D. Shankaranarayana, K. I. Noma, N. Ayoub, A. Cohen, and S. I. Grewal.** 2002. Establishment and maintenance of a heterochromatin domain. Science **297:**2232–2237.
308. **Hall, R. A., R. T. Premont, and R. J. Lefkowitz.** 1999. Heptahelical receptor signaling: beyond the G protein paradigm. J. Cell Biol. **145:**927–932.
309. **Hammond, S. M., A. A. Caudy, and G. J. Hannon.** 2001. Post-transcriptional gene silencing by double-stranded RNA. Nat. Rev. Genet. **2:**110–119.
310. **Han, B.-K., R. Aramayo, and M. Polymenis.** 2003. The G1 cyclin Cln3p controls vacuolar biogenesis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Genetics **165:**467–476.
311. **Han, Y., X. Liu, U. Benny, H. C. Kistler, and H. D. VanEtten.** 2001. Genes determining pathogenicity to pea are clustered on a supernumerary chromosome in the fungal plant pathogen *Nectria haematococca*. Plant J. **25:**305–314.
312. **Handa, N., Y. Noguchi, Y. Sakuraba, P. Ballario, G. Macino, N. Fujimoto, C. Ishii, and H. Inoue.** 2000. Characterization of the *Neurospora crassa mus-25* mutant: the gene encodes a protein which is homologous to the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Rad54 protein. Mol. Gen. Genet. **264:**154–163.
313. **Hanson, M. A., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1975. Control of the synthesis of a single enzyme by multiple regulatory circuits in *Neurospora crassa*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **72:**1240–1244.
314. **Harashima, T., and J. Heitman.** 2002. The Galpha protein Gpa2 controls yeast differentiation by interacting with kelch repeat proteins that mimic Gbeta subunits. Mol. Cell **10:**163–173.
315. **Harris, S. D.** 2001. Septum formation in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Curr. Opin. Microbiol. **4:**736–739.
316. **Hasegawa, T., H. Xiao, F. Hamajima, and K. Isobe.** 2000. Interaction between DNA-damage protein GADD34 and a new member of the Hsp40 family of heat shock proteins that is induced by a DNA-damaging reagent. Biochem. J. **352:**795–800.
317. **Hass, H., K. Angermayr, and G. Stöffler.** 1997. Molecular analysis of a *Penicillium chrysogenum* GATA factor encoding gene (*srcP*) exhibiting significant homology to the *Ustilago maydis urbs1* gene. Gene **184:**33–37.
318. **Hass, H., I. Zadra, G. Stöffler, and K. Angermayr.** 1999. The *Aspergillus nidulans* GATA factor SREA is involved in regulation of siderophore biosynthesis and control of iron uptake. J. Biol. Chem. **274:**4613–4619.
319. **Hatakeyama, S., Y. Ito, A. Shimane, C. Ishii, and H. Inoue.** 1998. Cloning and characterization of the yeast RAD1 homolog gene (*mus-38*) from *Neurospora crassa*: evidence for involvement in nucleotide excision repair. Curr. Genet. **33:**276–283.
320. **Hawkesford, M. J.** 2003. Transporter gene families in plants: the sulphate transporter gene family—redundancy or specialization? Physiol. Plant. **117:**155–163.
321. **Hawksworth, D. L.** 2001. The magnitude of fungal diversity: the 1.5 million species estimate revisited. Mycol. Res. **105:**1422–1432.
322. **Hays, S. M., J. Swanson, and E. U. Selker.** 2002. Identification and characterization of the genes encoding the core histones and histone variants of *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics **160:**961–973.
323. **He, Q., P. Cheng, Y. Yang, L. Wang, K. H. Gardner, and Y. Liu.** 2002. White collar-1, a DNA binding transcription factor and a light sensor. Science **297:**840–843.
324. **Heath, B., A. Bonham, A. Akram, and G. Gupta.** 2003. The interrelationships of actin and hyphal tip growth in the ascomycete *Geotrichum candidum*. Fungal Genet. Biol. **38:**85–97.
325. **Hector, R. F.** 1993. Compounds active against cell walls of medically important fungi. Clin. Microbiol. Rev. **6:**1–21.
326. **Hegde, V., and H. Klein.** 2000. Requirement for the SRS2 DNA helicase gene in non-homologous end joining in yeast. Nucleic Acids Res. **28:**2779–2783.
327. **Heinemeyer, W., N. Trondle, G. Albrecht, and D. H. Wolf.** 1994. PRE5 and PRE6, the last missing genes encoding 20S proteasome subunits from yeast? Indication for a set of 14 different subunits in the eukaryotic proteasome core. Biochemistry **33:**12229–12237.
328. **Heintzen, C., J. J. Loros, and J. C. Dunlap.** 2001. The PAS protein VIVID defines a clock-associated feedback loop that represses light input, modulates gating, and regulates clock resetting. Cell **104:**453–464.
329. **Hellauer, K., E. Sirard, and B. Turcotte.** 2001. Decreased expression of specific genes in yeast cells lacking histone H1. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**13587–13592.
330. **Henikoff, S., K. Ahmad, and H. S. Malik.** 2001. The centromere paradox: stable inheritance with rapidly evolving DNA. Science **293:**1098–1102.
331. **Henikoff, S., K. Ahmad, J. S. Platero, and B. van Steensel.** 2000. Heterochromatic deposition of centromeric histone H3-like proteins. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **97:**716–721.
332. **Henrissat, B., and A. Bairoch.** 1996. Updating the sequence-based classification of glycosyl hydrolases. Biochem. J. **316:**695–696.
333. **Hepworth, S. R., H. Friesen, and J. Segall.** 1998. NDT80 and the meiotic recombination checkpoint regulate expression of middle sporulation-specific genes in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **18:**5750–5761.
334. **Herrmann, G., T. Lindahl, and P. Schar.** 1998. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* LIF1: a function involved in DNA double-strand break repair related to mammalian XRCC4. EMBO J. **17:**4188–4198.
335. **Hettema, E. H., C. C. Ruigrok, M. G. Koerkamp, M. van den Berg, H. F. Tabak, B. Distel, and I. Braakman.** 1998. The cytosolic DnaJ-like protein djp1p is involved specifically in peroxisomal protein import. J. Cell Biol. **142:**421–434.
336. **Hickey, P. C., D. J. Jacobson, N. D. Read, and N. L. Glass.** 2002. Live-cell imaging of vegetative hyphal fusion in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol. **37:**109–119.
337. **Higuchi, S., J. Tamura, P. R. Giri, J. W. Polli, and R. L. Kincaid.** 1991. Calmodulin-dependent protein phosphatase from *Neurospora crassa*. Molecular cloning and expression of recombinant catalytic subunit. J. Biol. Chem. **266:**18104–18112.
338. **Hildebrandt, E. R., and M. A. Hoyt.** 2000. Mitotic motors in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1496:**99–116.
339. **Hinnebusch, A. G., G. Lucchini, and G. R. Fink.** 1985. A synthetic HIS4 regulatory element confers general amino acid control on cytochrome c gene (CYC1) of yeast. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **82:**498–502.
340. **Hinnebusch, A. G., and K. Natarajan.** 2002. Gcn4p, a master regulator of gene expression, is controlled at multiple levels by diverse signals of starvation and stress. Eukaryot. Cell **1:**22–32.

341. **Hirokawa, N., Y. Noda, and Y. Okada.** 1998. Kinesin and dynein superfamily proteins in organelle transport and cell division. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. **10:**60–73.
342. **Hodge, T., and M. J. Cope.** 2000. A myosin family tree. J. Cell Sci. **113:** 3353–3354.
343. **Hoffmann, B., W. Zuo, A. Liu, and N. R. Morris.** 2001. The LIS1-related protein NUDF of *Aspergillus nidulans* and its interaction partner NUDE bind directly to specific subunits of dynein and dynactin and to alpha- and gamma-tubulin. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**38877–38884.
344. **Hohfeld, J., and S. Jentsch.** 1997. GrpE-like regulation of the hsc70 chaperone by the anti-apoptotic protein BAG-1. EMBO J. **16:**6209–6216.
345. **Holleran, E. A., S. Karki, and E. L. Holzbaur.** 1998. The role of the dynactin complex in intracellular motility. Int. Rev. Cytol. **182:**69–109.
346. **Hollingsworth, N. M., L. Goetsch, and B. Byers.** 1990. The HOP1 gene encodes a meiosis-specific component of yeast chromosomes. Cell **61:**73–84.
347. **Holzbaur, E. L. F., and R. B. Vallee.** 1994. Dyneins—molecular structure and cellular function. Annu. Rev. Cell Biol. **10:**339–372.
348. **Hopwood, D. A., and D. H. Sherman.** 1990. Molecular genetics of polyketides and its comparison to fatty acid biosynthesis. Annu. Rev. Genet. **24:**37–66.
349. **Horiuchi, H., M. Fujiwara, S. Yamashita, A. Ohta, and M. Takagi.** 1999. Proliferation of intrahyphal hyphae caused by disruption of *csmA*, which encodes a class V chitin synthase with a myosin motor-like domain in *Aspergillus nidulans*. J. Bacteriol. **181:**3721–3729.
350. **Horton, L. E., P. James, E. A. Craig, and J. O. Hensold.** 2001. The yeast hsp70 homologue Ssa is required for translation and interacts with Sis1 and Pab1 on translating ribosomes. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**14426–14433.
351. **Hsu, J. Y., Z. W. Sun, X. Li, M. Reuben, K. Tatchell, D. K. Bishop, J. M. Grushcow, C. J. Brame, J. A. Caldwell, D. F. Hunt, R. Lin, M. M. Smith, and C. D. Allis.** 2000. Mitotic phosphorylation of histone H3 is governed by Ipl1/aurora kinase and Glc7/PP1 phosphatase in budding yeast and nematodes. Cell **102:**279–291.
352. **Hu, Y., and N. F. Mivechi.** 2003. HSF-1 interacts with Ral-binding protein 1 in a stress-responsive, multiprotein complex with HSP90 in vivo. J. Biol. Chem. **278:**17299–17306.
353. **Huang, Y.** 2002. Transcriptional silencing in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Nucleic Acids Res. **30:**1465–1482.
354. **Huelsenbeck, J. P., and F. Ronquist.** 2001. MRBAYES: Bayesian inference of phylogenetic trees. Bioinformatics **17:**754–755.
355. **Huelsenbeck, J. P., F. Ronquist, R. Nielsen, and J. P. Bollback.** 2001. Bayesian inference of phylogeny and its impact on evolutionary biology. Science **294:**2310–2314.
356. **Hundley, H., H. Eisenman, W. Walter, T. Evans, Y. Hotokezaka, M. Wiedmann, and E. Craig.** 2002. The in vivo function of the ribosome-associated Hsp70, Ssz1, does not require its putative peptide-binding domain. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **99:**4203–4208.
357. **Hurtado, C. A., J. M. Beckerich, C. Gaillardin, and R. A. Rachubinski.** 2000. A rac homolog is required for induction of hyphal growth in the dimorphic yeast *Yarrowia lipolytica*. J. Bacteriol. **182:**2376–2386.
358. **Hutchinson, E. G., W. Tichelaar, G. Hofhaus, H. Weiss, and K. R. Leonard.** 1989. Identification and electron microscopic analysis of a chaperonin oligomer from *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria. EMBO J. **8:**1485–1490.
359. **Hutvagner, G., and P. D. Zamore.** 2002. RNAi: nature abhors a double-strand. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **12:**225–232.
360. **Hwang, C. S., M. A. Flaishman, and P. E. Kolattukudy.** 1995. Cloning of a gene expressed during appressorium formation by *Colletotrichum gloeosporioides* and a marked decrease in virulence by disruption of this gene. Plant Cell **7:**183–193.
361. **Iizuka, M., and M. M. Smith.** 2003. Functional consequences of histone modifications. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **13:**154–160.
362. **Ikemura, T.** 1981. Correlation between the abundance of *Escherichia coli* transfer RNAs and the occurrence of the respective codons in its protein genes: a proposal for a synonymous codon choice that is optimal for the *E. coli* translational system. J. Mol. Biol. **151:**389–409.
363. **Ingolia, T. D., and E. A. Craig.** 1982. Four small *Drosophila* heat shock proteins are related to each other and to mammalian alpha-crystallin. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **79:**2360–2364.
364. **Inoue, H.** 1999. DNA repair and specific-locus mutagenesis in *Neurospora crassa*. Mutat. Res. **437:**121–133.
365. **Irelan, J. T., and E. U. Selker.** 1997. Cytosine methylation associated with repeat-induced point mutation causes epigenetic gene silencing in *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics **146:**509–523.
366. **Isnard, A. D., D. Thomas, and Y. Surdin-Kerjan.** 1996. The study of methionine uptake in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* reveals a new family of amino acid permeases. J. Mol. Biol. **262:**473–484.
367. **Ito, S., Y. Matsui, A. Toh-e, T. Harashima, and H. Inoue.** 1997. Isolation and characterization of the *krev-1* gene, a novel member of ras superfamily in *Neurospora crassa*: involvement in sexual cycle progression. Mol. Gen. Genet. **255:**429–437.
368. **Ito, T., M. Bulger, R. Kobayashi, and J. T. Kadonaga.** 1996. *Drosophila* NAP-1 is a core histone chaperone that functions in ATP-facilitated assembly of regularly spaced nucleosomal arrays. Mol. Cell. Biol. **16:**3112–3124.
369. **Ivey, F. D., P. N. Hodge, G. E. Turner, and K. A. Borkovich.** 1996. The $G\alpha_i$ homologue *gna-1* controls multiple differentiation pathways in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Biol. Cell **7:**1283–1297.
370. **Ivey, F. D., A. M. Kays, and K. A. Borkovich.** 2002. Shared and independent roles for a $G\alpha_i$ protein and adenylyl cyclase in regulating development and stress responses in *Neurospora crassa*. Eukaryot. Cell **1:**634–642.
371. **Ivey, F. D., Q. Yang, and K. A. Borkovich.** 1999. Positive regulation of adenylyl cyclase activity by a Gαi homologue in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol. **26:**48–61.
372. **Jabri, E., D. Taft, D. Quigley, M. Hrmova, P. Phelps, M. Alders, and C. P. Selitrennikoff.** 1989. (1–3)-β-glucan synthesis of *Neurospora*. Curr. Microbiol. **19:**153–161.
373. **Jackl, G., and W. Sebald.** 1975. Identification of two products of mitochondrial protein synthesis associated with mitochondrial adenosine triphosphatase from *Neurospora crassa*. Eur. J. Biochem. **54:**97–106.
374. **Jackson, J. D., and M. A. Gorovsky.** 2000. Histone H2A.Z has a conserved function that is distinct from that of the major H2A sequence variants. Nucleic Acids Res. **28:**3811–3816.
375. **Jackson, J. P., A. M. Lindroth, X. Cao, and S. E. Jacobsen.** 2002. Control of CpNpG DNA methylation by the KRYPTONITE histone H3 methyltransferase. Nature **416:**556–560.
376. **Jacobsen, S. E., M. P. Running, and E. M. Meyerowitz.** 1999. Disruption of an RNA helicase/RNAse III gene in *Arabidopsis* causes unregulated cell division in floral meristems. Development **126:**5231–5243.
377. **Jae Yoo, E., Y. Kyu Jang, M. Ae Lee, P. Bjerling, J. Bum Kim, K. Ekwall, R. Hyun Seong, and S. Dai Park.** 2002. Hrp3, a chromodomain helicase/ATPase DNA binding protein, is required for heterochromatin silencing in fission yeast. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. **295:**970–974.
378. **Jaffe, D. B., J. Butler, S. Gnerre, E. Mauceli, K. Lindblad-Toh, J. P. Mesirov, M. C. Zody, and E. S. Lander.** 2003. Whole-genome sequence assembly for mammalian genomes: Arachne 2. Genome Res. **13:**91–96.
379. **Janke, C., J. Ortiz, J. Lechner, A. Shevchenko, M. M. Magiera, C. Schramm, and E. Schiebel.** 2001. The budding yeast proteins Spc24p and Spc25p interact with Ndc80p and Nuf2p at the kinetochore and are important for kinetochore clustering and checkpoint control. EMBO J. **20:**777–791.
380. **Janke, C., J. Ortiz, T. U. Tanaka, J. Lechner, and E. Schiebel.** 2002. Four new subunits of the Dam1-Duo1 complex reveal novel functions in sister kinetochore biorientation. EMBO J. **21:**181–193.
381. **Jason, L. J., S. C. Moore, J. D. Lewis, G. Lindsey, and J. Ausio.** 2002. Histone ubiquitination: a tagging tail unfolds? Bioessays **24:**166–174.
382. **Jeddeloh, J. A., T. L. Stokes, and E. J. Richards.** 1999. Maintenance of genomic methylation requires a SWI2/SNF2-like protein. Nat. Genet. **22:** 94–97.
383. **Jeenes, D. J., D. A. Mackenzie, I. N. Roberts, and D. B. Archer.** 1991. Heterologous protein production by filamentous fungi. Biotechnol. Genet. Eng. Rev. **9:**327–367.
384. **Jenuwein, T., and C. D. Allis.** 2001. Translating the histone code. Science **293:**1074–1080.
385. **Johnson, C. H.** 2001. Endogenous timekeepers in photosynthetic organisms. Annu. Rev. Physiol. **63:**695–728.
386. **Johnson, L., X. Cao, and S. Jacobsen.** 2002. Interplay between two epigenetic marks. DNA methylation and histone H3 lysine 9 methylation. Curr. Biol. **12:**1360–1367.
387. **Jones, P. A., and P. W. Laird.** 1999. Cancer epigenetics comes of age. Nat. Genet. **21:**163–167.
388. **Josefsson, L. G., and L. Rask.** 1997. Cloning of a putative G-protein-coupled receptor from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Eur. J. Biochem. **249:**415–420.
389. **Jumpponen, A., J. M. Trappe, and E. Cazares.** 2002. Occurrence of ectomycorrhizal fungi on the forefront of retreating Lyman Glacier (Washington, USA) in relation to time since deglaciation. Mycorrhiza **12:**43–49.
390. **Kabani, M., J. M. Beckerich, and J. L. Brodsky.** 2002. Nucleotide exchange factor for the yeast Hsp70 molecular chaperone Ssa1p. Mol. Cell. Biol. **22:** 4677–4689.
391. **Kabani, M., J. M. Beckerich, and C. Gaillardin.** 2000. Sls1p stimulates Sec63p-mediated activation of Kar2p in a conformation-dependent manner in the yeast endoplasmic reticulum. Mol. Cell. Biol. **20:**6923–6934.
392. **Kadam, S., and B. M. Emerson.** 2003. Transcriptional specificity of human SWI/SNF BRG1 and BRM chromatin remodeling complexes. Mol. Cell **11:**377–389.
393. **Kafer, E., and M. Fraser.** 1988. Isolation and genetic analysis of nuclease halo (nuh) mutants in *Neurospora*. Mol. Gen. Genet. **169:**117–127.
394. **Kafer, E., and G. R. Witchell.** 1984. Effects of *Neurospora nuclease* halo (nuh) mutants on secretion of two phosphate-repressible alkaline deoxyribonucleases. Biochem. Genet. **22:**403–417.
395. **Kaliraman, V., J. R. Mullen, W. M. Fricke, S. A. Bastin-Shanower, and S. J. Brill.** 2001. Functional overlap between Sgs1-Top3 and the Mms4-Mus81 endonuclease. Genes Dev. **15:**2730–2740.
396. **Kanaan, M. N., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1991. Mutational analysis of the DNA-

binding domain of the CYS3 regulatory protein of *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **11:**4356–4362.
397. **Kana-uchi, A., C. T. Yamashiro, S. Tanabe, and T. Murayama.** 1997. A *ras* homologue of *Neurospora crassa* regulates morphology. Mol. Gen. Genet. **254:**427–432.
398. **Kang, M. S., and E. Cabib.** 1986. Regulation of fungal cell wall growth: a guanine nucleotide-binding, proteinaceous component required for activity of (1→3)-beta-D-glucan synthase. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **83:**5808–5812.
399. **Kang, S., and R. L. Metzenberg.** 1990. Molecular analysis of *nuc-1*$^+$, a gene controlling phosphorus acquisition in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **10:**5839–5848.
400. **Kapoor, M., C. A. Curle, and C. Runham.** 1995. The *hsp70* gene family of *Neurospora crassa*: cloning, sequence analysis, expression, and genetic mapping of the major stress-inducible member. J. Bacteriol. **177:**212–221.
401. **Karcher, R. L., S. W. Deacon, and V. I. Gelfand.** 2002. Motor-cargo interactions: the key to transport specificity. Trends Cell Biol. **12:**21–27.
402. **Kasahara, S., P. Wang, and D. L. Nuss.** 2000. Identification of *bdm-1*, a gene involved in G protein beta-subunit function and alpha-subunit accumulation. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **97:**412–417.
403. **Kasinsky, H. E., J. D. Lewis, J. B. Dacks, and J. Ausio.** 2001. Origin of H1 linker histones. FASEB J. **15:**34–42.
404. **Katz, M. E., A. Masoumi, S. R. Burrows, C. G. Shirtliff, and B. F. Cheetham.** 2000. The *Aspergillus nidulans xprF* gene encodes a hexokinase-like protein involved in the regulation of extracellular proteases. Genetics **156:**1559–1571.
405. **Kays, A. M., and K. A. Borkovich.** Severe impairment of growth and differentiation in a *Neurospora crassa* mutant lacking all heterotrimeric Gα proteins. Genetics, in press.
406. **Kays, A. M., P. S. Rowley, R. A. Baasiri, and K. A. Borkovich.** 2000. Regulation of conidiation and adenylyl cyclase levels by the Galpha protein GNA-3 in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **20:**7693–7705.
407. **Keeney, S.** 2001. Mechanism and control of meiotic recombination initiation. Curr. Top. Dev. Biol. **52:**1–53.
408. **Keeney, S., C. N. Giroux, and N. Kleckner.** 1997. Meiosis-specific DNA double-strand breaks are catalyzed by Spo11, a member of a widely conserved protein family. Cell **88:**375–384.
409. **Kelkar, H. S., J. Griffith, M. E. Case, S. F. Covert, R. D. Hall, C. H. Keith, J. S. Oliver, M. J. Orbach, M. S. Sachs, J. R. Wagner, M. J. Weise, J. K. Wunderlich, and J. Arnold.** 2001. The Neurospora crassa genome: cosmid libraries sorted by chromosome. Genetics **157:**979–990.
410. **Kennell, J. C., R. A. Collins, A. J. F. Griffiths, and F. E. Nargang.** Mitochondrial genetics of *Neurospora*, p. 95–112. *In* U. Kück (ed.), The Mycota, vol. II. Genetics and biotechnology, 2nd ed., in press. Springer-Verlag, KG, Berlin, Germany.
411. **Kertesz, M. A.** 2000. Riding the sulfur cycle-metabolism of sulfonates and sulfate esters in gram-negative bacteria. FEMS Microbiol. Rev. **24:**135–175.
412. **Ketter, J. S., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1988. Molecular cloning and analysis of the regulation of *cys-14*$^+$, a structural gene of the sulfur regulatory circuit of *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **8:**1504–1508.
413. **Kim, A. J., and S. A. Endow.** 2000. A kinesin family tree. J. Cell Sci. **113:**3681–3682.
414. **Kim, H., R. L. Metzenberg, and M. A. Nelson.** 2002. Multiple functions of *mfa-1*, a putative pheromone precursor gene of *Neurospora crassa*. Eukaryot. Cell **1:**987–999.
415. **Kimura, Y., M. Takaoka, S. Tanaka, H. Sassa, K. Tanaka, B. Polevoda, F. Sherman, and H. Hirano.** 2000. N(alpha)-acetylation and proteolytic activity of the yeast 20's proteasome. J. Biol. Chem. **275:**4635–4639.
416. **King, S. M., E. Barbarese, J. F. Dillman, S. E. Benashski, K. T. Do, R. S. Patelking, and K. K. Pfister.** 1998. Cytoplasmic dynein contains a family of differentially expressed light chains. Biochemistry **37:**15033–15041.
417. **Kinsey, J. A.** 1989. Restricted distribution of the Tad transposon in strains of *Neurospora*. Curr. Genet. **15:**271–275.
418. **Kinsey, J. A., P. W. Garrett-Engele, E. B. Cambareri, and E. U. Selker.** 1994. The *Neurospora* transposon Tad is sensitive to repeat-induced point mutation (RIP). Genetics **138:**657–664.
419. **Kinsey, J. A., and J. Helber.** 1989. Isolation of a transposable element from *Neurospora crassa*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **86:**1929–1933.
420. **Kirchhausen, T.** 2000. Three ways to make a vesicle. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol **1:**187–198.
421. **Kirchner, J., S. Seiler, S. Fuchs, and M. Schliwa.** 1999. Functional anatomy of the kinesin molecule in vivo. EMBO J. **18:**4404–4413.
422. **Kirchner, J., G. Woehlke, and M. Schliwa.** 1999. Universal and unique features of kinesin motors: insights from a comparison of fungal and animal conventional kinesins. Biol. Chem. **380:**915–921.
423. **Klein, P. S., T. J. Sun, C. L. Saxe III, A. R. Kimmel, R. L. Johnson, and P. N. Devreotes.** 1988. A chemoattractant receptor controls development in *Dictyostelium discoideum*. Science **241:**1467–1472.
424. **Klis, F. M., P. Mol, K. Hellingwerf, and S. Brul.** 2002. Dynamics of cell wall structure in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. FEMS Microbiol. Rev. **26:**239–256.
425. **Klug, R. M., and C. Benning.** 2001. Two enzymes of diacylglyceryl-*O*-4′-(*N*,*N*,*N*,-trimethyl)homoserine biosynthesis are encoded by *btaA* and *btaB* in the purple bacterium *Rhodobacter sphaeroides*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **98:**5910–5915.
426. **Kodama, Y., F. Omura, K. Takahashi, K. Shirahige, and T. Ashikari.** 2002. Genome-wide expression analysis of genes affected by amino acid sensor Ssy1p in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Curr. Genet. **41:**63–72.
427. **Kore-eda, S., T. Murayama, and I. Uno.** 1991. Isolation and characterization of the adenylate cyclase structural gene of *Neurospora crassa*. Jpn. J. Genet. **66:**317–334.
428. **Kornberg, H. L.** 1966. Anapleurotic sequences and their role in metabolism. Essays Biochem. **2:**1–31.
429. **Kosugi, A., Y. Koizumi, F. Yanagida, and S. Udaka.** 2001. MUP1, high affinity methionine permease, is involved in cysteine uptake by *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem. **65:**728–731.
430. **Kothe, G. O., and S. J. Free.** 1998. Calcineurin subunit B is required for normal vegetative growth in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol. **23:**248–258.
431. **Kothe, G. O., and S. J. Free.** 1998. The isolation and characterization of *nrc-1* and *nrc-2*, two genes encoding protein kinases that control growth and development in *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics **149:**117–130.
432. **Kouzarides, T.** 2002. Histone methylation in transcriptional control. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **12:**198–209.
433. **Kouzminova, E. A., and E. U. Selker.** 2001. *Dim-2* encodes a DNA-methyltransferase responsible for all known cytosine methylation in *Neurospora*. EMBO J. **20:**4309–4323.
434. **Kreis, T., and R. Vale.** 1999. Guidebook to the cytoskeletal and motor proteins, 2nd ed. Oxford University Press, Oxford, United Kingdom.
435. **Krems, B., C. Charizanis, and K. D. Entian.** 1996. The response regulator-like protein Pos9/Skn7 of Saccharomyces cerevisiae is involved in oxidative stress resistance. Curr. Genet. **29:**327–334.
436. **Kronstad, J. W., and C. Staben.** 1997. Mating type in filamentous fungi. Annu. Rev. Genet. **31:**245–276.
437. **Kruft, V., H. Eubel, L. Jansch, W. Werhahn, and H. P. Braun.** 2001. Proteomic approach to identify novel mitochondrial proteins in *Arabidopsis*. Plant Physiol. **127:**1694–1710.
438. **Kuffner, R., A. Rohr, A. Schmiede, C. Krull, and U. Schulte.** 1998. Involvement of two novel chaperones in the assembly of mitochondrial NADH: ubiquinone oxidoreductase (complex 1). J. Mol. Biol. **283:**409–417.
439. **Kumar, A., S. Agarwal, J. A. Heyman, S. Matson, M. Heidtman, S. Piccirillo, L. Umansky, A. Drawid, R. Jansen, Y. Liu, K. H. Cheung, P. Miller, M. Gerstein, G. S. Roeder, and M. Snyder.** 2002. Subcellular localization of the yeast proteome. Genes Dev. **16:**707–719.
440. **Kumar, A., and J. V. Paietta.** 1995. The sulfur controller-2 negative regulatory gene of *Neurospora crassa* encodes a protein with beta-transducin repeats. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **92:**3343–3347.
441. **Kundu, M., J. Basu, M. Guchhait, and P. Chakrabarti.** 1987. Isolation and characterization of an extracellular lipase from the conidia of *Neurospora crassa*. J. Gen. Microbiol. **133:**149–153.
442. **Kupfer, D. M., C. A. Reece, S. W. Clifton, B. A. Roe, and R. A. Prade.** 1997. Multicellular ascomycetous fungal genomes contain more than 8000 genes. Fungal Genet. Biol. **21:**364–372.
443. **Kwon, Y. H., and M. H. Stipanuk.** 2001. Cysteine regulates expression of cysteine dioxygenase and gamma-glutamylcysteine synthetase in cultured rat hepatocytes. Am. J. Physiol. Endocrinol. Metab. **280:**E804–E815.
444. **Kyriakis, J. M.** 1999. Signaling by the germinal center kinase family of protein kinases. J. Biol. Chem. **274:**5259–5262.
445. **Lachner, M., R. J. O'Sullivan, and T. Jenuwein.** 2003. An epigenetic road map for histone lysine methylation. J. Cell Sci. **116:**2117–2124.
446. **Lagunas, R., and J. M. Gancedo.** 1973. Reduced pyridine-nucleotides balance in glucose-growing *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Eur. J. Biochem. **37:**90–94.
447. **Lakin-Thomas, P. L.** 1993. Effects of inositol starvation on the levels of inositol phosphates and inositol lipids in *Neurospora crassa*. Biochem. J. **292:**805–811.
448. **Lambowitz, A. M., and M. Belfort.** 1993. Introns as mobile genetic elements. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **62:**587–622.
449. **Lambowitz, A. M., J. R. Sabourin, H. Bertrand, R. Nickels, and L. McIntosh.** 1989. Immunological identification of the alternative oxidase of *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria. Mol. Cell Biol. **9:**1362–1364.
450. **Lambowitz, A. M., and C. W. Slayman.** 1971. Cyanide-resistant respiration in *Neurospora crassa*. J. Bacteriol. **108:**1087–1096.
451. **Lambowitz, A. M., E. W. Smith, and C. W. Slayman.** 1972. Electron transport in *Neurospora* mitochondria. Studies on wild type and poky. J. Biol. Chem. **247:**4850–4858.
452. **Langst, G., and P. B. Becker.** 2001. Nucleosome mobilization and positioning by ISWI-containing chromatin-remodeling factors. J. Cell Sci. **114:**2561–2696.
453. **Latge, J. P.** 1999. *Aspergillus fumigatus* and aspergillosis. Clin. Microbiol. Rev. **12:**310–350.
454. **Lau, G., and J. E. Hamer.** 1996. Regulatory genes controlling MPG1 expression and pathogenicity in the rice blast fungus *Magnaporthe grisea*. Plant Cell **8:**771–781.
455. **Lauter, F. R., V. E. Russo, and C. Yanofsky.** 1992. Developmental and light

regulation of *eas*, the structural gene for the rodlet protein of *Neurospora*. Genes Dev. **6:**2373–2381.
456. **Le Chevanton, L., and D. Zickler.** 1991. *Sordaria macrospora*: the transition to the age of gene manipulation, p. 291–303. *In* J. W. Bennet and L. L. Lasure (ed.), More gene manipulations in fungi. Academic Press, Inc., San Diego, Calif.
457. **Lechner, J., and J. Ortiz.** 1996. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* kinetochore. FEBS Lett. **389:**70–74.
458. **Lee, D. W., R. J. Pratt, M. McLaughlin, and R. Aramayo.** 2003. An Argonaute-like protein is required for meiotic silencing. Genetics **164:**821–828.
459. **Lee, D. W., K.-Y. Seong, R. Pratt, K. Baker, and R. Aramayo.** Properties of unpaired DNA required for efficient silencing in *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics, in press.
460. **Lee, H., Y. H. Fu, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1990. Nucleotide sequence and DNA recognition elements of *alc*, the structural gene which encodes allantoicase, a purine catabolic enzyme of *Neurospora crassa*. Biochemistry **29:**8779–8787.
461. **Lee, K., J. J. Loros, and J. C. Dunlap.** 2000. Interconnected feedback loops in the *Neurospora* circadian system. Science **289:**107–110.
462. **Lee, K. S., K. Irie, Y. Gotoh, Y. Watanabe, H. Araki, E. Nishida, K. Matsumoto, and D. E. Levin.** 1993. A yeast mitogen-activated protein kinase homolog (Mpk1p) mediates signalling by protein kinase C. Mol. Cell. Biol. **13:**3067–3075.
463. **Lee-Yoon, D., D. Easton, M. Murawski, R. Burd, and J. R. Subjeck.** 1995. Identification of a major subfamily of large hsp70-like proteins through the cloning of the mammalian 110-kDa heat shock protein. J. Biol. Chem. **270:**15725–15733.
464. **Lehmler, C., G. Steinberg, K. M. Snetselaar, M. Schliwa, R. Kahmann, and M. Bolker.** 1997. Identification of a motor protein required for filamentous growth in *Ustilago maydis*. EMBO J. **16:**3464–3473.
465. **Lehnertz, B., Y. Ueda, A. A. Derijck, U. Braunschweig, L. Perez-Burgos, S. Kubicek, T. Chen, E. Li, T. Jenuwein, and A. H. Peters.** 2003. Suv39h-mediated histone H3 lysine 9 methylation directs DNA methylation to major satellite repeats at pericentric heterochromatin. Curr. Biol. **13:**1192–1200.
466. **Leloir, L., and C. Cardini.** 1953. The biosynthesis of glucosamine. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **12:**15–22.
467. **Lemmon, M. A., K. M. Ferguson, and J. Schlessinger.** 1996. PH domains: diverse sequences with a common fold recruit signaling molecules to the cell surface. Cell **85:**621–624.
468. **Leonhardt, S. A., K. Fearson, P. N. Danese, and T. L. Mason.** 1993. HSP78 encodes a yeast mitochondrial heat shock protein in the Clp family of ATP-dependent proteases. Mol. Cell. Biol. **13:**6304–6313.
469. **Leu, J. Y., P. R. Chua, and G. S. Roeder.** 1998. The meiosis-specific Hop2 protein of *S. cerevisiae* ensures synapsis between homologous chromosomes. Cell **94:**375–386.
470. **Levine, M., and R. Tijan.** 2003. Transcription regulation and animal diversity. Nature **424:**147–151.
471. **Li, M., A. Makkinje, and Z. Damuni.** 1996. The myeloid leukemia-associated protein SET is a potent inhibitor of protein phosphatase 2A. J. Biol. Chem. **271:**11059–11062.
472. **Li, Q., R. G. Ritzel, L. L. McLean, L. McIntosh, T. Ko, H. Bertrand, and F. E. Nargang.** 1996. Cloning and analysis of the alternative oxidase gene of *Neurospora crassa*. Genetics **142:**129–140.
473. **Li, S., A. Ault, C. L. Malone, D. Raitt, S. Dean, L. H. Johnston, R. J. Deschenes, and J. S. Fassler.** 1998. The yeast histidine protein kinase, Sln1p, mediates phosphotransfer to two response regulators, Ssk1p and Skn7p. EMBO J. **17:**6952–6962.
474. **Lin, S. S., J. K. Manchester, and J. I. Gordon.** 2003. Sip2, an N-myristoylated beta subunit of Snf1 kinase, regulates aging in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* by affecting cellular histone kinase activity, recombination at rDNA loci, and silencing. J. Biol. Chem. **278:**13390–13397.
475. **Lindberg, R. A., W. G. Rhodes, L. D. Eirich, and H. Drucker.** 1982. Extracellular acid proteases from *Neurospora crassa*. J. Bacteriol. **150:**1103–1108.
476. **Lindegren, C. C.** 1936. A six-point map of the sex chromosome of *Neurospora crassa.* J. Genet. **32:**243–256.
477. **Linden, H., P. Ballario, G. Arpaia, and G. Macino.** 1999. Seeing the light: news in *Neurospora* blue light signal transduction. Adv. Genet. **41:**35–54.
478. **Linden, H., and G. Macino.** 1997. White collar 2, a partner in blue-light signal transduction, controlling expression of light-regulated genes in *Neurospora crassa*. EMBO J. **16:**98–109.
479. **Lipke, P. N., and R. Ovalle.** 1998. Cell wall architecture in yeast: new structure and new challenges. J. Bacteriol. **180:**3735–3740.
480. **Liu, X. D., K. A. Morano, and D. J. Thiele.** 1999. The yeast Hsp110 family member, Sse1, is an Hsp90 cochaperone. J. Biol. Chem. **274:**26654–26660.
481. **Lloyd, A. T., and P. M. Sharp.** 1993. Synonymous codon usage in *Kluyveromyces lactis*. Yeast **9:**1219–1228.
482. **Lo, W. S., L. Duggan, N. C. Tolga, Emre, R. Belotserkovskya, W. S. Lane, R. Shiekhattar, and S. L. Berger.** 2001. Snf1—a histone kinase that works in concert with the histone acetyltransferase Gen5 to regulate transcription. Science **293:**1142–1146.
483. **Lo, W. S., R. C. Trievel, J. R. Rojas, L. Duggan, J. Y. Hsu, C. D. Allis, R. Marmorstein, and S. L. Berger.** 2000. Phosphorylation of serine 10 in histone H3 is functionally linked in vitro and in vivo to Gen5-mediated acetylation at lysine 14. Mol. Cell **5:**917–926.
484. **Loros, J. J., and J. C. Dunlap.** 2001. Genetic and molecular analysis of circadian rhythms in *Neurospora*. Annu. Rev. Physiol. **63:**757–794.
485. **Losel, D. M.** 1988. Fungal lipids, p. 699–806. *In* C. Ratledge and S. G. Wilkinson (ed.), Microbial lipids, vol. 1. Academic Press, Ltd., London, United Kingdom.
486. **Lotz, G. P., H. Lin, A. Harst, and W. M. Obermann.** 2003. Aha1 binds to the middle domain of Hsp90, contributes to client protein activation, and stimulates the ATPase activity of the molecular chaperone. J. Biol. Chem. **278:**17228–17235.
487. **Lowe, T. M., and S. R. Eddy.** 1997. tRNAscan-SE: a program for improved detection of transfer RNA genes in genomic sequence. Nucleic Acids Res. **25:**955–964.
488. **Lubben, T. H., A. A. Gatenby, G. K. Donaldson, G. H. Lorimer, and P. V. Viitanen.** 1990. Identification of a groES-like chaperonin in mitochondria that facilitates protein folding. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **87:**7683–7687.
489. **Lui, H., C. A. Styles, and G. R. Fink.** 1993. Elements of the yeast pheromone response pathway required for filamentous growth of diploids. Science **262:**1741–1744.
490. **Lupas, A., M. Van Dyke, and J. Stock.** 1991. Predicting coiled coils from protein sequences. Science **252:**1162–1164.
491. **Ma, P., S. Wera, P. Van Dijck, and J. M. Thevelein.** 1999. The PDE1-encoded low-affinity phosphodiesterase in the yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* has a specific function in controlling agonist-induced cAMP signaling. Mol. Biol. Cell **10:**91–104.
492. **Macielag, M. J., and R. Goldschmidt.** 2000. Inhibitors of bacterial two-component signalling systems. Expert Opin. Investig. Drugs **9:**2351–2369.
493. **Madden, K., and M. Snyder.** 1998. Cell polarity and morphogenesis in budding yeast. Annu. Rev. Microbiol. **52:**687–744.
494. **Madhani, H. D., C. A. Styles, and G. R. Fink.** 1997. MAP kinases with distinct inhibitory functions impart signaling specificity during yeast differentiation. Cell **91:**673–684.
495. **Maheshwari, R.** 1999. Microconidia of *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol. **26:**1–18.
496. **Malagnac, F., L. Bartee, and J. Bender.** 2002. An *Arabidopsis* SET domain protein required for maintenance but not establishment of DNA methylation. EMBO J. **21:**6842–6852.
497. **Malik, H. S., and S. Henikoff.** 2002. Conflict begets complexity: the evolution of centromeres. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **12:**711–718.
498. **Mannhaupt, G., C. Montrone, D. Haase, H. W. Mewes, V. Aign, J. D. Hoheisel, B. Fartmann, G. Nyakatura, F. Kempken, J. Maier, and U. Schulte.** 2003. What's in the genome of a filamentous fungus? Analysis of the *Neurospora* genome sequence. Nucleic Acids Res. **31:**1944–1954.
499. **Marcotte, E. M., I. Xenarios, A. M. van Der Bliek, and D. Eisenberg.** 2000. Localizing proteins in the cell from their phylogenetic profiles. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **97:**12115–12120.
500. **Margolin, B. S., P. W. Garrett-Engele, J. N. Stevens, D. Yen-Fritz, C. Garrett-Engele, R. L. Metzenberg, and E. U. Selker.** 1998. A methylated Neurospora 5S rRNA pseudogene contains a transposable element inactivated by RIP. Genetics **149:**1787–1797.
501. **Margolles-Clark, E. E., S. Abreu, and B. J. Bowman.** 1999. Characterization of a vacuolar Ca^{2+}/H^{+} exchanger (CAX) of *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Newsl. **46**(Suppl.)**:**137.
502. **Marszalek, J. R., J. A. Weiner, S. J. Farlow, J. Chun, and L. S. Goldstein.** 1999. Novel dendritic kinesin sorting identified by different process targeting of two related kinesins: KIF21A and KIF21B. J. Cell. Biol. **145:**469–479.
503. **Martinek, S., S. Inonog, A. S. Manoukian, and M. W. Young.** 2001. A role for the segment polarity gene shaggy/GSK-3 in the *Drosophila* circadian clock. Cell **105:**769–779.
504. **Marzluf, G. A.** 1970. Genetic and metabolic controls for sulfate metabolism in *Neurospora crassa*: isolation and study of chromate-resistant and sulfate transport-negative mutants. J. Bacteriol. **102:**716–721.
505. **Marzluf, G. A.** 1997. Genetic regulation of nitrogen metabolism in the fungi. Microbiol Mol. Biol. Rev. **61:**17–32.
506. **Marzluf, G. A.** 1997. Molecular genetics of sulfur assimilation in filamentous fungi and yeast. Annu. Rev. Microbiol. **51:**73–96.
507. **Mata, J., R. Lyne, G. Burns, and J. Bahler.** 2002. The transcriptional program of meiosis and sporulation in fission yeast. Nat. Genet. **32:**143–147.
508. **Matsuura, S., H. Tauchi, A. Nakamura, N. Kondo, S. Sakamoto, S. Endo, D. Smeets, B. Solder, B. H. Belohradsky, V. M. Der Kaloustian, M. Oshimura, M. Isomura, Y. Nakamura, and K. Komatsu.** 1998. Positional cloning of the gene for Nijmegen breakage syndrome. Nat. Genet. **19:**179–181.
509. **Mautino, M. R., and A. L. Rosa.** 1998. Analysis of models involving enzymatic activities for the occurrence of C→T transition mutations during repeat-induced point mutation (RIP) in *Neurospora crassa*. J. Theor. Biol. **192:**61–71.
510. **Mazur, P., N. Morin, W. Baginsky, M. el-Sherbeini, J. A. Clemas, J. B. Nielsen, and F. Foor.** 1995. Differential expression and function of two homologous subunits of yeast 1,3-beta-D-glucan synthase. Mol. Cell. Biol. **15:**5671–5681.

511. **McBride, A. E., and P. A. Silver.** 2001. State of the arg: protein methylation at arginine comes of age. Cell **106:**5–8.
512. **McConnell, S. J., and M. P. Yaffe.** 1992. Nuclear and mitochondrial inheritance in yeast depends on novel cytoplasmic structures defined by the MDM1 protein. J. Cell Biol. **118:**385–395.
513. **McGoldrick, C. A., C. Gruver, and G. S. May.** 1995. *myoA* of *Aspergillus nidulans* encodes an essential myosin I required for secretion and polarized growth. J. Cell Biol. **128:**577–587.
514. **McKeon, T. A., M. Goodrich-Tanrikulu, J. T. Lin, and A. Stafford.** 1997. Pathways for fatty acid elongation and desaturation in *Neurospora crassa*. Lipids **32:**1–5.
515. **McKim, K. S., J. B. Dahmus, and R. S. Hawley.** 1996. Cloning of the *Drosophila melanogaster* meiotic recombination gene *mei-218*: a genetic and molecular analysis of interval 15E. Genetics **144:**215–228.
516. **Meesapyodsuk, D., D. W. Reed, C. K. Savile, P. H. Buist, U. A. Schafer, S. J. Ambrose, and P. S. Covello.** 2000. Substrate specificity, regioselectivity and cryptoregiochemistry of plant and animal omega-3 fatty acid desaturases. Biochem. Soc. Trans. **28:**632–635.
517. **Mello, J. A., and G. Almouzni.** 2001. The ins and outs of nucleosome assembly. Curr. Opin. Genet. Dev. **11:**136–141.
518. **Melnick, M. B., C. Melnick, M. Lee, and D. O. Woodward.** 1993. Structure and sequence of the calmodulin gene from *Neurospora crassa*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1171:**334–336.
519. **Meluh, P. B., and D. Koshland.** 1995. Evidence that the *MIF2* gene of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* encodes a centromere protein with homology to the mammalian centromere protein CENP-C. Mol. Biol. Cell **6:**793–807.
520. **Meluh, P. B., P. Yang, L. Glowczewski, D. Koshland, and M. M. Smith.** 1998. Cse4p is a component of the core centromere of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Cell **94:**607–613.
521. **Meneghini, M. D., M. Wu, and H. D. Madhani.** 2003. Conserved histone variant H2A.Z protects euchromatin from the ectopic spread of silent heterochromatin. Cell **112:**725–736.
522. **Merika, M., and S. H. Orkin.** 1993. DNA-binding specificity of GATA family transcription factors. Mol. Cell. Biol. **13:**3999–4010.
523. **Merino, S. T., W. J. Cummings, S. N. Acharya, and M. E. Zolan.** 2000. Replication-dependent early meiotic requirement for Spo11 and Rad50. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **97:**10477–10482.
524. **Mette, M. F., W. Aufsatz, J. van Der Winden, M. A. Matzke, and A. J. Matzke.** 2000. Transcriptional silencing and promoter methylation triggered by double-stranded RNA. EMBO J. **19:**5194–5201.
525. **Metzenberg, R. L., J. N. Stevens, E. U. Selker, and E. Morzycka-Wroblewska.** 1985. Identification and chromosomal distribution of 5S rRNA genes in *Neurospora crassa.* Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **82:**2067–2071.
526. **Miao, V. P., M. Freitag, and E. U. Selker.** 2000. Short TpA-rich segments of the zeta-eta region induce DNA methylation in *Neurospora crassa*. J. Mol. Biol. **300:**249–273.
527. **Miao, V. P. W., M. J. Singer, M. R. Rountree, and E. U. Selker.** 1994. A targeted replacement system for identification of signals for de novo methylation in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **14:**7059–7067.
528. **Mikolajczyk, S., and S. Brody.** 1990. De novo fatty acid synthesis mediated by acyl-carrier protein in *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria. Eur. J. Biochem. **187:**431–437.
529. **Milewski, S.** 2002. Glucosamine-6-phosphate synthase—the multi-facets enzyme. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1597:**173–192.
530. **Miller, R. K., K. K. Heller, L. Frisen, D. L. Wallack, D. Loayza, A. E. Gammie, and M. D. Rose.** 1998. The kinesin-related proteins, Kip2p and Kip3p, function differently in nuclear migration in yeast. Mol. Biol. Cell **9:**2051–2068.
531. **Minehart, P. L., and B. Magasanik.** 1984. Sequence and expression of *GLN3*, a positive regulator gene of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* encoding a protein with a putative zinc finger DNA-binding domain. Mol. Cell. Biol. **11:**6216–6228.
532. **Miseta, A., R. Kellermayer, D. P. Aiello, L. Fu, and D. M. Bedwell.** 1999. The vacuolar Ca^{2+}/H^{+} exchanger Vex1p/Hum1p tightly controls cytosolic Ca^{2+} levels in *S. cerevisiae*. FEBS Lett. **451:**132–136.
533. **Mishra, N. C.** 1977. Genetics and biochemistry of morphogenesis in *Neurospora*. Adv. Genet. **19:**341–405.
534. **Mitchell, A. P.** 1994. Control of meiotic gene expression in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae.* Microbiol. Rev. **58:**56–70.
535. **Moazed, D.** 2001. Common themes in mechanisms of gene silencing. Mol. Cell **8:**489–498.
536. **Montijn, R. C., E. Vink, W. H. Muller, A. J. Verkleij, H. Van Den Ende, B. Henrissat, and F. M. Klis.** 1999. Localization of synthesis of beta1,6-glucan in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Bacteriol. **181:**7414–7420.
537. **Mooney, J. L., and L. N. Yager.** 1990. Light is required for conidiation in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Genes Dev. **4:**1473–1482.
538. **Morris, N. R.** 2000. Nuclear migration. From fungi to the mammalian brain. J. Cell Biol. **148:**1097–1101.
539. **Morrow, G., Y. Inaguma, K. Kato, and R. M. Tanguay.** 2000. The small heat shock protein Hsp22 of *Drosophila melanogaster* is a mitochondrial protein displaying oligomeric organization. J. Biol. Chem. **275:**31204–31210.
540. **Mösch, H. U.** 2002. Pseudohyphal growth in yeast, p. 1–27. *In* H. D. Osiewacz (ed.), Molecular biology of fungal development. Marcel Dekker, Inc, New York, N.Y.
541. **Moshkin, Y. M., J. A. Armstrong, R. K. Maeda, J. W. Tamkun, P. Verrijzer, J. A. Kennison, and F. Karch.** 2002. Histone chaperone ASF1 cooperates with the Brahma chromatin-remodelling machinery. Genes Dev. **16:**2621–2626.
542. **Muchardt, C., and M. Yaniv.** 1999. The mammalian SWI/SNF complex and the control of cell growth. Semin. Cell Dev. Biol. **10:**189–195.
543. **Muldrow, T. A., A. M. Campbell, P. A. Weil, and D. T. Auble.** 1999. MOT1 can activate basal transcription in vitro by regulating the distribution of TATA binding protein between promoter and nonpromoter sites. Mol. Cell. Biol. **19:**2835–2845.
544. **Mullen, J. R., V. Kaliraman, S. S. Ibrahim, and S. J. Brill.** 2001. Requirement for three novel protein complexes in the absence of the Sgs1 DNA helicase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Genetics **157:**103–118.
545. **Muller, E. M., E. G. Locke, and K. W. Cunningham.** 2001. Differential regulation of two Ca^{2+} influx systems by pheromone signaling in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae.* Genetics **159:**1527–1538.
546. **Muller, J., C. M. Hart, N. J. Francis, M. L. Vargas, A. Sengupta, B. Wild, E. L. Miller, M. B. O'Connor, R. E. Kingston, and J. A. Simon.** 2002. Histone methyltransferase activity of a *Drosophila* Polycomb group repressor complex. Cell **111:**197–208.
547. **Murayama, T., and T. Ishikawa.** 1975. Characterization of *Neurospora crassa* mutants deficient in glucosephosphate isomerase. J. Bacteriol. **122:**54–58.
548. **Murayama, T., and T. Ishikawa.** 1973. Mutation in *Neurospora crassa* affecting some of the extracellular enzymes and several growth characteristics. J. Bacteriol. **115:**796–804.
549. **Murray, A., and T. Hunt.** 1993. The cell cycle. Oxford University Press, New York, N.Y.
550. **Murray, A. W., and D. Marks.** 2001. Can sequencing shed light on cell cycling? Nature **409:**844–846.
551. **Murre, C., P. S. McCaw, and D. Baltimore.** 1989. A new DNA binding and dimerization motif in immunoglobulin enhancer binding, daughterless, MyoD, and myc proteins. Cell **56:**777–783.
552. **Musacchio, A., and K. G. Hardwick.** 2002. The spindle checkpoint: structural insights into dynamic signalling. Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol. **3:**731–741.
553. **Nagy, P. L., J. Griesenbeck, R. D. Kornberg, and M. L. Cleary.** 2002. A trithorax-group complex purified from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* is required for methylation of histone H3. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **99:**90–94.
554. **Nakagawa, T., and R. D. Kolodner.** 2002. The MER3 DNA helicase catalyzes the unwinding of holliday junctions. J. Biol. Chem. **277:**28019–28024.
555. **Nakagawa, T., and H. Ogawa.** 1999. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae MER3* gene, encoding a novel helicase-like protein, is required for crossover control in meiosis. EMBO J. **18:**5714–5723.
556. **Nakamura, T., S. Muraoka, R. Sanokawa, and N. Mori.** 1998. N-Shc and Sck, two neuronally expressed She adapter homologs. Their differential regional expression in the brain and roles in neurotrophin and Src signaling. J. Biol. Chem. **273:**6960–6967.
557. **Nakamura, T., Y. Yamaguchi, and H. Sano.** 1999. Four rice genes encoding cysteine synthase: isolation and differential responses to sulfur, nitrogen and light. Gene **229:**155–161.
558. **Nakaoka, H., D. M. Perez, K. J. Baek, T. Das, A. Husain, K. Misono, M. J. Im, and R. M. Graham.** 1994. Gh: a GTP-binding protein with transglutaminase activity and receptor signaling function. Science **264:**1593–1596.
559. **Nakayama, J., J. C. Rice, B. D. Strahl, C. D. Allis, and S. I. Grewal.** 2001. Role of histone H3 lysine 9 methylation in epigenetic control of heterochromatin assembly. Science **292:**110–113.
560. **Nan, X., H. H. Ng, C. A. Johnson, C. D. Laherty, B. M. Turner, R. N. Eisenman, and A. Bird.** 1998. Transcriptional repression by the methyl-CpG-binding protein MeCP2 involves a histone deacetylase complex. Nature **393:**386–389.
561. **Nasmyth, K.** 1996. At the heart of the budding yeast cell cycle. Trends Genet. **12:**405–412.
562. **Neer, E. J.** 1995. Heterotrimeric G proteins: organizers of transmembrane signals. Cell **80:**249–257.
563. **Nelson, D. L., and M. M. Cox.** 2000. Lehninger principles of biochemistry, 3rd ed. Worth Publishers, New York, N.Y.
564. **Nelson, M. A.** 1996. Mating systems in ascomycetes: a romp in the sac. Trends Genet. **12:**69–74.
565. **Nelson, M. A., S. Kang, E. L. Braun, M. E. Crawford, P. L. Dolan, P. M. Leonard, J. Mitchell, A. M. Armijo, L. Bean, E. Blueyes, T. Cushing, A. Errett, M. Fleharty, M. Gorman, K. Judson, R. Miller, J. Ortega, I. Pavlova, J. Perea, S. Todisco, R. Trujillo, J. Valentine, A. Wells, M. Werner-Washburne, D. O. Natvig, et al.** 1997. Expressed sequences from conidial, mycelial, and sexual stages of *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol **21:**348–363.
566. **Nelson, W. J.** 2003. Adaptation of core mechanisms to generate cell polarity. Nature **422:**766–774.
567. **Neupert, W.** 1997. Protein import into mitochondria. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **66:**863–917.
568. **Ng, H. H., Q. Feng, H. Wang, H. Erdjument-Bromage, P. Tempst, Y. Zhang,**

and K. Struhl. 2002. Lysine methylation within the globular domain of histone H3 by Dot1 is important for telomeric silencing and Sir protein association. Genes Dev. **16:**1518–1527.
569. **Nicholson, M. L., and D. E. Laudenbach.** 1995. Genes encoded on a cyanobacterial plasmid are transcriptionally regulated by sulfur availability and CysR. J. Bacteriol. **177:**2143–2150.
570. **Novak, J. E., P. B. Ross-Macdonald, and G. S. Roeder.** 2001. The budding yeast Msh4 protein functions in chromosome synapsis and the regulation of crossover distribution. Genetics **158:**1013–1025.
571. **Nover, L., K. Bharti, P. Doring, S. K. Mishra, A. Ganguli, and K. D. Scharf.** 2001. *Arabidopsis* and the heat stress transcription factor world: how many heat stress transcription factors do we need? Cell Stress Chaperones **6:**177–189.
572. **Nowak, S. J., and V. G. Corces.** 2000. Phosphorylation of histone H3 correlates with transcriptionally active loci. Genes Dev. **14:**3003–3013.
573. **O'Connell, M. J., P. B. Meluh, M. D. Rose, and N. R. Morris.** 1993. Suppression of the *bimC4* mitotic spindle defect by deletion of *klpA*, a gene encoding a KAR3-related kinesin-like protein in *Aspergillus nidulans*. J. Cell. Biol. **120:**153–162.
574. **O'Connell, M. J., A. H. Osmani, N. R. Morris, and S. A. Osmani.** 1992. An extra copy of nimEcyclinB elevates pre-MPF levels and partially suppresses mutation of nimTcdc25 in *Aspergillus nidulans*. EMBO J. **11:**2139–2149.
575. **Orbach, M. J., W. P. Schneider, and C. Yanofsky.** 1988. Cloning of methylated transforming DNA from *Neurospora crassa* in *Escherichia coli*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **8:**2211–2213.
576. **O'Rourke, R., S. Renault, W. Mo, and C. P. Selitrennikoff.** 2003. *Neurospora crassa* FKS protein binds to the (1,3)β-glucan synthase substrate, UDP-glucose. Curr. Microbiol. **46:**408–412.
577. **Ortiz, J., O. Stemmann, S. Rank, and J. Lechner.** 1999. A putative protein complex consisting of Ctf19, Mcm21, and Okp1 represents a missing link in the budding yeast kinetochore. Genes Dev. **13:**1140–1155.
578. **Osherov, N., R. A. Yamashita, Y. S. Chung, and G. S. May.** 1998. Structural requirements for in vivo myosin I function in *Aspergillus nidulans*. J. Biol. Chem. **273:**27017–27025.
579. **Osiewacz, H. D. (ed.).** 2002. Molecular biology of fungal development. Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, NY.
580. **Ouspenski, I. I., S. J. Elledge, and B. R. Brinkley.** 1999. New yeast genes important for chromosome integrity and segregation identified by dosage effects on genome stability. Nucleic Acids Res. **27:**3001–3008.
581. **Owen, D. J., P. Ornaghi, J. C. Yang, N. Lowe, P. R. Evans, P. Ballario, D. Neuhaus, P. Filetici, and A. A. Travers.** 2000. The structural basis for the recognition of acetylated histone H4 by the bromodomain of histone acetyltransferase gen5p. EMBO J. **19:**6141–6149.
582. **Owens-Grillo, J. K., K. Hoffmann, K. A. Hutchison, A. W. Yem, M. R. Deibel, Jr., R. E. Handschumacher, and W. B. Pratt.** 1995. The cyclosporin A-binding immunophilin CyP-40 and the FK506-binding immunophilin hsp56 bind to a common site on hsp90 and exist in independent cytosolic heterocomplexes with the untransformed glucocorticoid receptor. J. Biol. Chem. **270:**20479–20484.
583. **Paidhungat, M., and S. Garrett.** 1997. A homolog of mammalian, voltage-gated calcium channels mediates yeast pheromone-stimulated Ca^{2+} uptake and exacerbates the cdc1(Ts) growth defect. Mol. Cell. Biol. **17:**6339–6347.
584. **Paietta, J. V.** 1989. Molecular cloning and regulatory analysis of the arylsulfatase structural gene of *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **9:**3630–3637.
585. **Paietta, J. V.** 1992. Production of the CYS3 regulator, a bZIP DNA-binding protein, is sufficient to induce sulfur gene expression in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **12:**1568–1577.
586. **Paietta, J. V.** 2004. Regulation of sulfur metabolism in mycelial fungi, p. 369–383. *In* R. Brambl and G. A. Marzluf (ed.), The mycota: biochemistry and molecular biology, in press. Springer-Verlag KG, Berlin, Germany.
587. **Palacios, F., J. K. Schweitzer, R. L. Boshans, and C. D'Souza-Schorey.** 2002. ARF6-GTP recruits Nm23-H1 to facilitate dynamin-mediated endocytosis during adherens junctions disassembly. Nat. Cell Biol. **4:**929–936.
588. **Paltauf, F., S. D. Kohlwein, and S. A. Henry.** 1992. Regulation and compartmentalization of lipid synthesis in yeast, p. 415–500. *In* E. W. Jones, J. R. Pringle, and J. R. Broach (ed.), The molecular and cellular biology of the yeast *Saccharomyces*: gene expression, vol. 2. Cold Spring Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.
589. **Paluh, J. L., and C. Yanofsky.** 1991. Characterization of *Neurospora* CPC1, a bZIP DNA-binding protein that does not require aligned heptad leucines for dimerization. Mol. Cell. Biol. **11:**935–944.
590. **Pan, H. G., B. Feng, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1997. Two distinct protein-protein interactions between the NIT2 and NMR regulatory proteins are required to establish nitrogen metabolite repression in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Microbiol. **26:**721–729.
591. **Pan, T., and J. E. Coleman.** 1990. GAL4 transcription factor is not a "zinc finger" but forms a Zn(II)2Cys6 binuclear cluster. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **87:**2077–2081.
592. **Panaretou, B., and P. W. Piper.** 1992. The plasma membrane of yeast acquires a novel heat-shock protein (hsp30) and displays a decline in proton-pumping ATPase levels in response to both heat shock and the entry to stationary phase. Eur. J. Biochem. **206:**635–640.
593. **Pandey, R., A. Muller, C. A. Napoli, D. A. Selinger, C. S. Pikaard, E. J. Richards, J. Bender, D. W. Mount, and R. A. Jorgensen.** 2002. Analysis of histone acetyltransferase and histone deacetylase families of *Arabidopsis thaliana* suggests functional diversification of chromatin modification among multicellular eukaryotes. Nucleic Acids Res. **30:**5036–5055.
594. **Pandit, N. N., and V. E. A. Russo.** 1992. Reversible inactivation of a foreign gene, hph, during the asexual cycle in *Neurospora crassa* transformants. Mol. Gen. Genet. **234:**412–422.
595. **Papadaki, P., V. Pizon, B. Onken, and E. C. Chang.** 2002. Two ras pathways in fission yeast are differentially regulated by two ras guanine nucleotide exchange factors. Mol. Cell. Biol. **22:**4598–4606.
596. **Paques, F., and J. E. Haber.** 1999. Multiple pathways of recombination induced by double-strand breaks in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Microbiol. Mol. Biol. Rev. **63:**349–404.
597. **Park, G., C. Xue, L. Zheng, and J. R. Xu.** 2002. Mst12 regulates infectious growth but not appressorium formations in the rice blast fungus *Magnaporthe grisea*. Mol. Plant-Microbe Interact. **15:**183–192.
598. **Park, H. O., J. Chant, and I. Herskowitz.** 1993. BUD2 encodes a GTPase-activating protein for Bud1/Rsr1 necessary for proper bud-site selection in yeast. Nature **365:**269–274.
599. **Park, I. C., H. Horiuchi, C. W. Hwang, W. H. Yeh, A. Ohta, J. C. Ryu, and M. Takagi.** 1999. Isolation of csm1 encoding a class V chitin synthase with a myosin motor-like domain from the rice blast fungus. *Pyricularia oryzae*. FEMS Microbiol. Lett. **170:**131–139.
600. **Parkinson, J. S., and E. C. Kofoid.** 1992. Communication modules in bacterial signaling proteins. Annu. Rev. Genet. **26:**71–112.
601. **Parsell, D. A., A. S. Kowal, M. A. Singer, and S. Lindquist.** 1994. Protein disaggregation mediated by heat-shock protein Hsp104. Nature **372:**475–478.
602. **Parsons, R. B., D. Sampson, C. C. Huggins, R. H. Waring, A. C. Williams, and D. B. Ramsden.** 2001. Renal localisation of rat cysteine dioxygenase. Nephron **88:**340–346.
603. **Partridge, J. F., B. Borgstrom, and R. C. Allshire.** 2000. Distinct protein interaction domains and protein spreading in a complex centromere. Genes Dev. **14:**783–791.
604. **Paul, A., S. Wilson, C. M. Belham, C. J. M. Robinson, P. H. Scott, G. W. Gould, and R. Pelvin.** 1997. Stress-activated protein kinases: activation, regulation and function. Cell. Signaling **9:**403–410.
605. **Paulsen, I. T., M. K. Sliwinski, B. Nelissen, A. Goffeau, and M. H. Saier, Jr.** 1998. Unified inventory of established and putative transporters encoded within the complete genome of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. FEBS Lett. **430:**116–125.
606. **Pavesi, A.** 1999. Relationships between transcriptional and translational control of gene expression in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*: a multiple regression analysis. J. Mol. Evol. **48:**133–141.
607. **Payen, A.** 1843. Extrain d'un rapport addresse' a' M. Le Marechal Duc de Dalmatie, Ministre de la Guerre, President du Conseil, sur une alteration extraordinaire du pain du munition. Ann. Chim. Phys. 3rd Ser. **9:**5–21.
608. **Pereira, S. L., R. A. Grayling, R. Lurz, and J. N. Reeve.** 1997. Archaeal nucleosomes. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **94:**12633–12637.
609. **Perier, F., C. M. Radeke, K. F. Raab-Graham, and C. A. Vandenberg.** 1995. Expression of a putative ATPase suppresses the growth defect of a yeast potassium transport mutant: identification of a mammalian member of the Clp/HSP104 family. Gene **152:**157–163.
610. **Perkins, D. D.** 1991. The first published scientific study of *Neurospora*, including a description of photoinduction of carotenoids. Fungal Genet. Newsl. **38:**64–65.
611. **Perkins, D. D., R. L. Metzenberg, N. B. Raju, E. U. Selker, and E. G. Barry.** 1986. Reversal of a Neurospora translocation by crossing over involving displaced rDNA, and methylation of the rDNA segments that result from recombination. Genetics **114:**791–817.
612. **Perkins, D. D., A. Radford, and M. S. Sachs.** 2001. The *Neurospora* compendium. Chromosomal loci. Academic Press, Inc., San Diego, Calif.
613. **Petersen, J., and I. M. Hagan.** 2003. *S. pombe* Aurora kinase/survivin is required for chromosome condensation and the spindle checkpoint attachment response. Curr. Biol. **13:**590–597.
614. **Peyssonnaux, C., and A. Eychene.** 2001. The Raf/MEK/ERK pathway: new concepts of activation. Biol. Cell. **93:**53–62.
615. **Philley, M. L., and C. Staben.** 1994. Functional analyses of the *Neurospora crassa* MT a-1 mating type polypeptide. Genetics **137:**715–722.
616. **Pimentel, B. E., R. Moreno-Sanchez, and C. Cervantes.** 2002. Efflux of chromate by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* cells expressing the ChrA protein. FEMS Microbiol. Lett. **212:**249–254.
617. **Plesofsky, N., and R. Brambl.** 1999. Glucose metabolism in *Neurospora* is altered by heat shock and by disruption of HSP30. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1449:**73–82.
618. **Plesofsky, N., N. Gardner, R. Lill, and R. Brambl.** 1999. Disruption of the gene for Hsp30, an alpha-crystallin-related heat shock protein of *Neurospora crassa*, causes defects in import of proteins into mitochondria. Biol. Chem. **380:**1231–1236.
619. **Plesofsky-Vig, N., and R. Brambl.** 1998. Characterization of an 88-kDa heat

shock protein of *Neurospora crassa* that interacts with Hsp30. J. Biol. Chem. **273:**11335–11341.
620. **Plesofsky-Vig, N., and R. Brambl.** 1995. Disruption of the gene for hsp30, an alpha-crystallin-related heat shock protein of *Neurospora crassa*, causes defects in thermotolerance. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **92:**5032–5036.
621. **Plesofsky-Vig, N., and R. Brambl.** 1990. Gene sequence and analysis of hsp30, a small heat shock protein of *Neurospora crassa* which associates with mitochondria. J. Biol. Chem. **265:**15432–15440.
622. **Poggeler, S., and U. Kuck.** 2001. Identification of transcriptionally expressed pheromone receptor genes in filamentous ascomycetes. Gene **280:** 9–17.
623. **Pollard, T. D.** 2001. Genomics, the cytoskeleton and motility. Nature **409:** 842–843.
624. **Posas, F., and H. Saito.** 1998. Activation of the yeast SSK2 MAP kinase kinase kinase by the SSK1 two-component response regulator. EMBO J. **17:**1385–1394.
625. **Posas, F., M. Takekawa, and H. Saito.** 1998. Signal transduction by MAP kinase cascades in budding yeast. Curr. Opin. Microbiol. **1:**175–182.
626. **Posas, F., S. M. Wurgler-Murphy, T. Maeda, E. A. Witten, T. C. Thai, and H. Saito.** 1996. Yeast HOG1 MAP kinase cascade is regulated by a multistep phosphorelay mechanism in the SLN1-YPD1-SSK1 "two-component" osmosensor. Cell **86:**865–875.
627. **Pott, G. B., T. K. Miller, J. A. Bartlett, J. S. Palas, and C. P. Selitrennikoff.** 2000. The isolation of *FOS-1*, a gene encoding a putative two-component histidine kinase from *Aspergillus fumigatus*. Fungal Genet. Biol. **31:**55–67.
628. **Prakash, S., and L. Prakash.** 2002. Translesion DNA synthesis in eukaryotes: a one- or two-polymerase affair. Genes Dev. **16:**1872–1883.
629. **Preuss, U., G. Landsberg, and K. H. Scheidtmann.** 2003. Novel mitosis-specific phosphorylation of histone H3 at Thr11 mediated by Dlk/ZIP kinase. Nucleic Acids Res. **31:**878–885.
630. **Prodromou, C., B. Panaretou, S. Chohan, G. Siligardi, R. O'Brien, J. E. Ladbury, S. M. Roe, P. W. Piper, and L. H. Pearl.** 2000. The ATPase cycle of Hsp90 drives a molecular "clamp' via transient dimerization of the N-terminal domains. EMBO J. **19:**4383–4392.
631. **Prokisch, H., O. Yarden, M. Dieminger, M. Tropschug, and I. B. Barthelmess.** 1997. Impairment of calcineurin function in *Neurospora crassa* reveals its essential role in hyphal growth, morphology and maintenance of the apical Ca^{2+} gradient. Mol. Gen. Genet. **256:**104–114.
632. **Pruyne, D., and A. Bretscher.** 2000. Polarization of cell growth in yeast. J. Cell Sci. **113:**571–585.
633. **Pruyne, D., and A. Bretscher.** 2000. Polarization of cell growth in yeast. I. Establishment and maintenance of polarity states. J. Cell Sci. **113:**365–375.
634. **Pruyne, D., M. Evangelista, C. Yang, E. Bi, S. Zigmond, A. Bretscher, and C. Boone.** 2002. Role of formins in actin assembly: nucleation and barbed-end association. Science **297:**612–615.
635. **Pu, R. T., G. Xu, L. Wu, J. Vierula, K. O'Donnell, X. S. Ye, and S. A. Osmani.** 1995. Isolation of a functional homolog of the cell cycle-specific NIMA protein kinase of *Aspergillus nidulans* and functional analysis of conserved residues. J. Biol. Chem. **270:**18110–18116.
636. **Punt, P. J., B. Seiboth, X. O. Weenink, C. van Zeijl, M. Lenders, C. Konetschny, A. F. Ram, R. Montijn, C. P. Kubicek, and C. A. van den Hondel.** 2001. Identification and characterization of a family of secretion-related small GTPase-encoding genes from the filamentous fungus *Aspergillus niger*: a putative *SEC4* homologue is not essential for growth. Mol. Microbiol. **41:**513–525.
637. **Raitt, D. C., A. L. Johnson, A. M. Erkine, K. Makino, B. Morgan, D. S. Gross, and L. H. Johnston.** 2000. The Skn7 response regulator of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* interacts with Hsf1 in vivo and is required for the induction of heat shock genes by oxidative stress. Mol. Biol. Cell **11:**2335–2347.
638. **Raju, N. B.** 1992. Genetic control of the sexual cycle in *Neurospora*. Mycol. Res. **96:**241–262.
639. **Ramakrishnan, V.** 1995. The histone fold: evolutionary questions. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA **92:**11328–11330.
640. **Ramon, A., M. I. Muro-Pastor, C. Scazzocchio, and R. Gonzalez.** 2000. Deletion of the unique gene encoding a typical histone H1 has no apparent phenotype in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Mol. Microbiol. **35:**223–233.
641. **Rea, S., F. Eisenhaber, D. O'Carroll, B. D. Strahl, Z. W. Sun, M. Schmid, S. Opravil, K. Mechtler, C. P. Ponting, C. D. Allis, and T. Jenuwein.** 2000. Regulation of chromatin structure by site-specific histone H3 methyltransferases. Nature **406:**593–599.
642. **Read, N. D.** 1994. Cellular nature and multicellular morphogenesis in higher fungi, p. 251–269. *In* D. S. Ingram and A. Hudson (ed.), Shape and form in plants and fungi. Academic Press, Ltd., London, United Kingdom.
643. **Read, N. D., and P. C. Hickey.** 2001. The vesicle trafficking network and tip growth in fungal hyphae, p. 137–146. *In* A. Geitmann, M. Cresti, and I. B. Heath (ed.), Cell biology of plant and fungal tip growth. IOS Press, Amsterdam, The Netherlands.
644. **Read, N. D., and E. R. Kalkman.** 2003. Does endocytosis occur in fungal hyphae? Fungal Genet. Biol. **39:**199–203.
645. **Refojo, D., A. C. Liberman, D. Giacomini, A. Carbia Nagashima, M. Graciarena, C. Echenique, M. Paez Pereda, G. Stalla, F. Holsboer, and E. Arzt.** 2003. Integrating systemic information at the molecular level: cross-talk between steroid receptors and cytokine signaling on different target cells. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. **992:**196–204.
646. **Rehling, P., N. Wiedemann, N. Pfanner, and K. N. Truscott.** 2001. The mitochondrial import machinery for preproteins. Crit. Rev. Biochem. Mol. Biol. **36:**291–336.
647. **Reichmann, J. L., J. Heard, G. Martin, L. Reuber, C.-Z. Jiang, J. Keddie, L. Adam, O. Pineda, O. J. Ratliffe, R. R. Samaha, R. Creelman, M. Pilgrim, P. Broun, J. Z. Zhang, D. Ghandehari, B. K. Sherman, and G.-L. Yu.** 2000. Arabidopsis transcription factors: genome-wide comparative analysis among eukaryotes. Science **290:**2105–2110.
648. **Requena, N., C. Alberti-Segui, E. Winzenburg, C. Horn, M. Schliwa, P. Philippsen, R. Liese, and R. Fischer.** 2001. Genetic evidence for a microtubule-destabilizing effect of conventional kinesin and analysis of its consequences for the control of nuclear distribution in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Mol. Microbiol. **42:**121–132.
649. **Reuther, G. W., and C. J. Der.** 2000. The Ras branch of small GTPases: Ras family members don't fall far from the tree. Curr. Opin. Cell Biol. **12:**157–165.
650. **Richard, I., O. Broux, V. Allamand, F. Fougerousse, N. Chiannikulchai, N. Bourg, L. Brenguier, C. Devâusd, P. Pasturaud, C. Roudaut, D. Hillaire, M. R. Passobueno, M. Zatz, J. A. Tischfield, M. Fardeau, C. E. Jackson, D. Cohen, and J. S. Beckmann.** 1995. Mutations in the proteolytic enzyme calpain-3 cause limb-girdle muscular-dystrophy type-2A. Cell **81:**27–40.
651. **Richards, E. J., and S. C. Elgin.** 2002. Epigenetic codes for heterochromatin formation and silencing: rounding up the usual suspects. Cell **108:**489–500.
652. **Richardson, H., D. J. Lew, M. Henze, K. Sugimoto, and S. I. Reed.** 1992. Cyclin-B homologs in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* function in S phase and in G2. Genes Dev. **6:**2021–2034.
653. **Ridgway, P., and G. Almouzni.** 2000. CAF-1 and the inheritance of chromatin states: at the crossroads of DNA replication and repair. J. Cell Sci. **113:**2647–2658.
654. **Ridley, A. J.** 2001. Rho family proteins: coordinating cell responses. Trends Cell Biol. **11:**471–477.
655. **Rieder, C. L., A. Schultz, R. Cole, and G. Sluder.** 1994. Anaphase onset in vertebrate somatic cells is controlled by a checkpoint that monitors sister kinetochore attachment to the spindle. J. Cell Biol. **127:**1301–1310.
656. **Riquelme, M., C. G. Reynaga-Pena, G. Gierz, and S. Bartnicki-Garcia.** 1998. What determines growth direction in fungal hyphae? Fungal Genet. Biol. **24:**101–109.
657. **Robertson, K. D., S. Ait-Si-Ali, T. Yokochi, P. A. Wade, P. L. Jones, and A. P. Wolffe.** 2000. DNMT1 forms a complex with rb, E2F1 and HDAC1 and represses transcription from E2F-responsive promoters. Nat. Genet. **25:**338–342.
658. **Robzyk, K., J. Recht, and M. A. Osley.** 2000. Rad6-dependent ubiquitination of histone H2B in yeast. Science **287:**501–504.
659. **Rockmill, B., J. A. Engebrecht, H. Scherthan, J. Loidl, and G. S. Roeder.** 1995. The yeast MER2 gene is required for chromosome synapsis and the initiation of meiotic recombination. Genetics **141:**49–59.
660. **Roguev, A., D. Schaft, A. Shevchenko, W. W. Pijnappel, M. Wilm, R. Aasland, and A. F. Stewart.** 2001. The *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Set1 complex includes an Ash2 homologue and methylates histone 3 lysine 4. EMBO J. **20:**7137–7148.
661. **Roh, D. H., B. Bowers, H. Riezman, and E. Cabib.** 2002. Rholp mutations specific for regulation of beta(1→3)glucan synthesis and the order of assembly of the yeast cell wall. Mol Microbiol **44:**1167–1183.
662. **Romano, N., and G. Macino.** 1992. Quelling: transient inactivation of gene expression in *Neurospora crassa* by transformation with homologous sequences. Mol. Microbiol. **6:**3343–3353.
663. **Rose, M. D., L. M. Misra, and J. P. Vogel.** 1989. KAR2, a karyogamy gene, is the yeast homolog of the mammalian BiP/GRP78 gene. Cell **57:**1211–1221.
664. **Rountree, M. R., and E. U. Selker.** 1997. DNA methylation inhibits elongation but not initiation of transcription in *Neurospora crassa*. Genes Dev. **11:**2383–2395.
665. **Rowley, N., C. Prip-Buus, B. Westermann, C. Brown, E. Schwarz, B. Barrell, and W. Neupert.** 1994. Mdj1p, a novel chaperone of the DnaJ family, is involved in mitochondrial biogenesis and protein folding. Cell **77:**249–259.
666. **Roychowdhury, H. S., D. Wong, and M. Kapoor.** 1992. hsp80 of *Neurospora crassa:* cDNA cloning, gene mapping, and studies of mRNA accumulation under stress. Biochem. Cell Biol. **70:**1356–1367.
667. **Ruhf, M. L., A. Braun, O. Papoulas, J. W. Tamkun, N. Randsholt, and M. Meister.** 2001. The domino gene of *Drosophila* encodes novel members of the SWI2/SNF2 family of DNA-dependent ATPases, which contribute to the silencing of homeotic genes. Development **128:**1429–1441.
668. **Ruiz-Herrera, J. (ed.).** 1992. Fungal cell wall: structure, synthesis and assembly. CRC Press, Inc., Boca Raton, Fla.
669. **Russell, P. J., K. D. Rodland, E. M. Rachlin, and J. A. McCloskey.** 1987. Differential DNA methylation during the vegetative life cycle of *Neurospora crassa.* J. Bacteriol. **169:**2902–2905.
670. **Sachowics, R., S. Farlow, and L. S. B. Goldstein.** 1999. Cloning and expres-

sion of kinesins from the thermophilic fungus *Thermomyces lanuginosus*. Protein Sci. **8:**2705–2710.
671. **Sadler, I., A. Chiang, T. Kurihara, J. Rothblatt, J. Way, and P. Silver.** 1989. A yeast gene important for protein assembly into the endoplasmic reticulum and the nucleus has homology to DnaJ, an *Escherichia coli* heat shock protein. J. Cell Biol. **109:**2665–2675.
672. **Saitou, N., and M. Nei.** 1987. The neighbor-joining method: a new method for reconstructing phylogenetic trees. Mol. Biol. Evol. **4:**406–425.
673. **Sakai, W., C. Ishii, and H. Inoue.** 2002. The *upr-1* gene encodes a catalytic subunit of the DNA polymerase zeta which is involved in damage-induced mutagenesis in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Genet. Genomics **267:**401–408.
674. **Sancar, G. B.** 2000. Enzymatic photoreactivation: 50 years and counting. Mutat. Res. **451:**25–37.
675. **Sanchez, Y., and S. L. Lindquist.** 1990. HSP104 required for induced thermotolerance. Science **248:**1112–1115.
676. **Sanders, D., J. Pelloux, C. Brownlee, and J. F. Harper.** 2001. Calcium at the crossroads of signaling. Plant Cell **14**(Suppl.)**:**S401–S417.
677. **Santos, B., and M. Snyder.** 2000. Sbe2p and sbe22p, two homologous Golgi proteins involved in yeast cell wall formation. Mol. Biol. Cell **11:**435–452.
678. **Santos, B., and M. Snyder.** 1997. Targeting of chitin synthase 3 to polarized growth sites in yeast requires Chs5p and Myo2p. J. Cell Biol. **136:**95–110.
679. **Santos, J. L., and K. Shiozaki.** 2001. Fungal histidine kinases. Science STKE **2001:**RE1.
680. **Sargent, M. L., and D. O. Woodward.** 1969. Gene-enzyme relationships in *Neurospora* invertase. J. Bacteriol. **97:**544–549.
681. **Saris, N., H. Holkeri, R. A. Craven, C. J. Stirling, and M. Makarow.** 1997. The Hsp70 homologue Lhs1p is involved in a novel function of the yeast endoplasmic reticulum, refolding and stabilization of heat-denatured protein aggregates. J. Cell Biol. **137:**813–824.
682. **Sass, P., J. Field, J. Nikawa, T. Toda, and M. Wigler.** 1986. Cloning and characterization of the high-affinity cAMP phosphodiesterase of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **83:**9303–9307.
683. **Schaeffer, H. J., A. D. Catling, S. T. Eblen, L. S. Collier, A. Krauss, and M. J. Weber.** 1998. MP1: a MEK binding partner that enhances enzymatic activation of the MAP kinase cascade. Science **281:**1668–1671.
684. **Schafer, D. A., and T. A. Schroer.** 1999. Actin-related proteins. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. **15:**341–363.
685. **Schjerling, P., and S. Holmberg.** 1996. Comparative amino acid sequence analysis of the C6 zinc cluster family of transcriptional regulators. Nucleic Acids Res. **24:**4599–4607.
686. **Schlecht, U., and M. Primig.** 2003. Mining meiosis and gametogenesis with DNA microarrays. Reproduction **125:**447–456.
687. **Schmid, K. J., and D. Tautz.** 1997. A screen for fast evolving genes from *Drosophila.* Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **94:**9746–9750.
688. **Schmidt, A., and M. N. Hall.** 1998. Signaling to the actin cytoskeleton. Annu. Rev. Cell Dev. Biol. **14:**305–338.
689. **Schmitz, H.-P., and J. J. Heinisch.** 2003. Evolution, biochemistry and genetics of protein kinase C in fungi. Curr. Genet. **43:**245–254.
690. **Schotta, G., A. Ebert, V. Krauss, A. Fischer, J. Hoffmann, S. Rea, T. Jenuwein, R. Dorn, and G. Reuter.** 2002. Central role of *Drosophila* SU (VAR)3–9 in histone H3-K9 methylation and heterochromatic gene silencing. EMBO J. **21:**1121–1131.
691. **Schreiber, S. L., and B. E. Bernstein.** 2002. Signaling network model of chromatin. Cell **111:**771–778.
692. **Schroeder, A., H. Inoue, and M. S. Sachs.** 1998. DNA repair in *Neurospora*, p. 503–538. *In* J. A. Nickoloff and M. F. Hoekstra (ed.), DNA repair in prokaryotes and lower eukaryotes, vol. 1. Humana Press, Totowa, N.J.
693. **Schroer, T. A.** 1996. Structure and function of dynactin. Semin. Cell Biol. **7:**321–328.
694. **Schuller, H. J., A. Hahn, F. Troster, A. Schutz, and E. Schweizer.** 1992. Coordinate genetic control of yeast fatty acid synthase genes FAS1 and FAS2 by an upstream activation site common to genes involved in membrane lipid biosynthesis. EMBO J. **11:**107–114.
695. **Schumacher, M. M., C. S. Enderlin, and C. P. Selitrennikoff.** 1997. The osmotic-1 locus of *Neurospora crassa* encodes a putative histidine kinase similar to osmosensors of bacteria and yeast. Curr. Microbiol. **34:**340–347.
696. **Schurter, B. T., S. S. Koh, D. Chen, G. J. Bunick, J. M. Harp, B. L. Hanson, A. Henschen-Edman, D. R. Mackay, M. R. Stallcup, and D. W. Aswad.** 2001. Methylation of histone H3 by coactivator-associated arginine methyltransferase 1. Biochemistry **40:**5747–5756.
697. **Schwerdtfeger, C., and H. Linden.** 2001. Blue light adaptation and desensitization of light signal transduction in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Microbiol. **39:**1080–1087.
698. **Schwerdtfeger, C., and H. Linden.** 2003. VIVID is a flavoprotein and serves as a fungal blue light photoreceptor for photoadaptation. EMBO J. **22:** 4846–4855.
699. **Sebald, W., P. Friedl, H. U. Schairer, and J. Hoppe.** 1982. Structure and genetics of the H^+-conducting F0 portion of the ATP synthase. Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci. **402:**28–44.
700. **Seiler, S., J. Kirchner, C. Horn, A. Kallipolitou, G. Woehlke, and M. Schliwa.** 2000. Cargo binding and regulatory sites in the tail of fungal conventional kinesin. Nat. Cell Biol. **2:**333–338.
701. **Seiler, S., F. E. Nargang, G. Steinberg, and M. Schliwa.** 1997. Kinesin is essential for cell morphogenesis and polarized secretion in *Neurospora crassa*. EMBO J. **16:**3025–3034.
702. **Seiler, S., M. Plamann, and M. Schliwa.** 1999. Kinesin and dynein mutants provide novel insights into the roles of vesicle traffic during cell morphogenesis in *Neurospora.* Curr. Biol. **9:**779–785.
703. **Sekelsky, J. J., K. S. McKim, G. M. Chin, and R. S. Hawley.** 1995. The *Drosophila* meiotic recombination gene *mei-9* encodes a homologue of the yeast excision repair protein Rad1. Genetics **141:**619–627.
704. **Selitrennikoff, C. P., L. Alex, T. K. Miller, K. V. Clemons, M. I. Simon, and D. A. Stevens.** 2001. COS-1, a putative two-component histidine kinase of *Candida albicans*, is an in vivo virulence factor. Med. Mycol. **39:**69–74.
705. **Selitrennikoff, C. P., and M. Nakata.** 2003. New cell wall targets for antifungal drugs. Curr. Opin. Investig. Drugs **4:**200–205.
706. **Selker, E. U.** 1990. DNA methylation and chromatin structure: a view from below. Trends Biochem. Sci. **15:**103–107.
707. **Selker, E. U.** 1997. Epigenetic phenomena in filamentous fungi: useful paradigms or repeat-induced confusion? Trends Genet. **13:**296–301.
708. **Selker, E. U.** 1990. Premeiotic instability of repeated sequences in *Neurospora crassa.* Annu. Rev. Genet. **24:**579–613.
709. **Selker, E. U.** 2002. Repeat-induced gene silencing in fungi. Adv. Genet. **46:**439–450.
710. **Selker, E. U.** 1991. Repeat-induced point mutation (RIP) and DNA methylation, p. 258–265. *In* J. W. Bennet and L. Lasure (ed.), More gene manipulations in fungi. Academic Press, Inc., New York, N.Y.
711. **Selker, E. U., E. B. Cambareri, B. C. Jensen, and K. R. Haack.** 1987. Rearrangement of duplicated DNA in specialized cells of *Neurospora*. Cell **51:**741–752.
712. **Selker, E. U., M. Freitag, G. O. Kothe, B. S. Margolin, M. R. Rountree, C. D. Allis, and H. Tamaru.** 2002. Induction and maintenance of nonsymmetrical DNA methylation in *Neurospora* Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **99**(Suppl. 4)**:**16485–16490.
713. **Selker, E. U., and P. W. Garrett.** 1988. DNA sequence duplications trigger gene inactivation in *Neurospora crassa*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **85:**6870–6874.
714. **Selker, E. U., B. C. Jensen, and G. A. Richardson.** 1987. A portable signal causing faithful DNA methylation de novo in *Neurospora crassa*. Science **238:**48–53.
715. **Selker, E. U., G. A. Richardson, P. W. Garrett-Engele, M. J. Singer, and V. Miao.** 1993. Dissection of the signal for DNA methylation in the zeta-eta region of *Neurospora.* Cold Spring Harbor Symp. Quant. Biol. **58:**323–329.
716. **Selker, E. U., and J. N. Stevens.** 1985. DNA methylation at asymmetric sites is associated with numerous transition mutations. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **82:**8114–8118.
717. **Selker, E. U., N. A. Tountas, S. H. Cross, B. S. Margolin, J. G. Murphy, A. P. Bird, and M. Freitag.** 2003. The methylated component of the *Neurospora crassa* genome. Nature **422:**893.
718. **Sellers, J. R.** 2000. Myosins: a diverse superfamily. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1496:**3–22.
719. **Sells, M. A., and J. Chernoff.** 1997. Emerging from the Pak: the p21-activated protein kinase family. Trends Cell Biol. **7:**162–167.
720. **Shahinian, S., and H. Bussey.** 2000. β-1,6-Glucan synthesis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Microbiol. **35:**477–489.
721. **Shahinian, S., G. J. Dijkgraaf, A. M. Sdicu, D. Y. Thomas, C. A. Jakob, M. Aebi, and H. Bussey.** 1998. Involvement of protein N-glycosyl chain glucosylation and processing in the biosynthesis of cell wall beta-1,6-glucan of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae.* Genetics **149:**843–856.
722. **Shannon, M., A. T. Hamilton, L. Gordon, E. Branscomb, and L. Stubbs.** 2003. Differential expansion of zinc-finger transcription factor loci in homologous human and mouse gene clusters. Genet. Res **6A:**1097–1110.
723. **Shaw, B. D., and H. C. Hoch.** 2001. Biology of the fungal cell, p. 73–89. *In* R. J. Howard and N. A. R. Gow (ed.), The mycota VIII. Springer-Verlag KG, Berlin, Germany.
724. **Shaw, N. M., and R. W. Harding.** 1987. Intracellular and extracellular cyclic nucleotides in wild-type and white collar mutant strains of *Neurospora crassa*. Plant Physiol. **83:**377–383.
725. **Shear, C. L., and B. O. Dodge.** 1927. Life histories and heterothallism of the red bread-mold fungi of the *Monila sitophila* group. J. Agric. Res. **34:**1019–1042.
726. **Shen, W. C., J. Wieser, T. H. Adams, and D. J. Ebbole.** 1998. The *Neurospora rca-1* gene complements an *Aspergillus flbD* sporulation mutant but has no identifiable role in *Neurospora* sporulation. Genetics **148:**1031–1041.
727. **Shen, X., and M. A. Gorovsky.** 1996. Linker histone H1 regulates specific gene expression but not global transcription in vivo. Cell **86:**475–483.
728. **Shen, X., G. Mizuguchi, A. Hamiche, and C. Wu.** 2000. A chromatin remodelling complex involved in transcription and DNA processing. Nature **406:**541–544.
729. **Shen, X., L. Yu, J. W. Weir, and M. A. Gorovsky.** 1995. Linker histones are not essential and affect chromatin condensation in vivo. Cell **82:**47–56.
730. **Shimura, M., Y. Ito, C. Ishii, H. Yajima, H. Linden, T. Harashima, A. Yasui, and H. Inoue.** 1999. Characterization of a *Neurospora crassa* photol-

yase-deficient mutant generated by repeat induced point mutation of the phr gene. Fungal Genet. Biol. **28:**12–20.
731. **Shinohara, M. L., J. J. Loros, and J. C. Dunlap.** 1998. Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase is regulated on a daily basis by the circadian clock. J. Biol. Chem. **273:**446–452.
732. **Shiu, P. K., N. B. Raju, D. Zickler, and R. L. Metzenberg.** 2001. Meiotic silencing by unpaired DNA. Cell **107:**905–916.
733. **Shrode, L. B., Z. A. Lewis, L. D. White, D. Bell-Pedersen, and D. J. Ebbole.** 2001. vvd is required for light adaptation of conidiation-specific genes of *Neurospora crassa.* but not circadian conidiation. Fungal Genet. Biol. **32:** 169–181.
734. **Sierra, D. A., D. J. Gilbert, D. Householder, N. V. Grishin, K. Yu, P. Ukidwe, S. A. Barker, W. He, T. G. Wensel, G. Otero, G. Brown, N. G. Copeland, N. A. Jenkins, and T. M. Wilkie.** 2002. Evolution of the regulators of G-protein signaling multigene family in mouse and human. Genomics **79:**177–185.
735. **Sietsma, J. H., A. Beth Din, V. Ziv, K. A. Sjollema, and O. Yarden.** 1996. The localization of chitin synthase in membranous vesicles (chitosomes) in *Neurospora crassa*. Microbiology **142:**1591–1596.
736. **Silberstein, S., G. Schlenstedt, P. A. Silver, and R. Gilmore.** 1998. A role for the DnaJ homologue Scj1p in protein folding in the yeast endoplasmic reticulum. J. Cell Biol. **143:**921–933.
737. **Silverman-Gavrila, L. B., and R. R. Lew.** 2002. An IP(3)-activated Ca^{2+} channel regulates fungal tip growth. J. Cell Sci. **115:**5013–5025.
738. **Silverman-Gavrila, L. B., and R. R. Lew.** 2001. Regulation of the tip-high $[Ca^{2+}]$ gradient in growing hyphae of the fungus *Neurospora crassa*. Eur. J. Cell Biol. **80:**379–390.
739. **Simons, J. F., M. Ebersold, and A. Helenius.** 1998. Cell wall 1,6-beta-glucan synthesis in Saccharomyces cerevisiae depends on ER glucosidases I and II, and the molecular chaperone BiP/Kar2p. EMBO J. **17:**396–405.
740. **Singer, M. S., A. Kahana, A. J. Wolf, L. L. Meisinger, S. E. Peterson, C. Goggin, M. Mahowald, and D. E. Gottschling.** 1998. Identification of high-copy disruptors of telomeric silencing in saccharomyces cerevisiae. Genetics **150:**613–632.
741. **Sizemore, S. T., and J. V. Paietta.** 2002. Cloning and Characterization of scon-3^{+}, a new member of the *Neurospora crassa* sulfur regulatory system. Eukaryot. Cell **1:**875–883.
742. **Smith, A. V., and G. S. Roeder.** 1997. The yeast Red1 protein localizes to the cores of meiotic chromosomes. J. Cell Biol. **136:**957–967.
743. **Smith, K. N., A. Penkner, K. Ohta, F. Klein, and A. Nicolas.** 2001. B-type cyclins CLB5 and CLB6 control the initiation of recombination and synaptonemal complex formation in yeast meiosis. Curr. Biol. **11:**88–97.
744. **Smith, S. E., and D. J. Read.** 1997. Mycorrhizal symbiosis. Academic Press, Inc., New York, N.Y.
745. **Solscheid, B., and M. Tropschug.** 2000. A novel type of FKBP in the secretory pathway of *Neurospora crassa*. FEBS Lett. **480:**118–122.
746. **Sondermann, H., A. K. Ho, L. L. Listenberger, K. Siegers, I. Moarefi, S. R. Wente, F. U. Hartl, and J. C. Young.** 2002. Prediction of novel Bag-1 homologs based on structure/function analysis identifies Snl1p as an Hsp70 co-chaperone in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Biol. Chem. **277:**33220–33227.
747. **Sonenberg, N., J. W. B. Hershey, and M. B. Mathews.** 2000. Translational control of gene expression. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.
748. **Sorger, P. K., and H. C. Nelson.** 1989. Trimerization of a yeast transcriptional activator via a coiled-coil motif. Cell **59:**807–813.
749. **Soshi, T., Y. Sakuraba, E. Kafer, and H. Inoue.** 1996. The *mus-8* gene of *Neurospora crassa* encodes a structural and functional homolog of the Rad6 protein of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Curr. Genet. **30:**224–231.
750. **Spotswood, H. T., and B. M. Turner.** 2002. An increasingly complex code. J. Clin. Investig. **110:**577–582.
751. **Springer, M. L.** 1993. Genetic control of fungal differentiation: the three sporulation pathways of *Neurospora crassa*. Bioessays **15:**365–374.
752. **Springer, M. L., and C. Yanofsky.** 1989. A morphological and genetic analysis of conidiophore development in *Neurospora crassa*. Genes Dev. **3:**559–571.
753. **Stambrough, M., D. W. Rowen, and B. Magasanik.** 1995. Role of GATA factors Gln3p and Nil1p of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* in the expression of nitrogen- regulated genes. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **92:**9450–9454.
754. **Stark, M. J.** 1996. Yeast protein serine/threonine phosphatases: multiple roles and diverse regulation. Yeast **12:**1647–1675.
755. **Steinberg, G.** 1997. A kinesin-like mechanoenzyme from the zygomycete syncephalastrum racemosum shares biochemical similarities with conventional kinesin from *Neurospora crassa*. Eur. J. Cell Biol. **73:**124–131.
756. **Steinberg, G., and M. Schliwa.** 1995. The *Neurospora* organelle motor: a distant relative of conventional kinesin with unconventional properties. Mol. Biol. Cell **6:**1605–1618.
757. **Steinberg, G., M. Schliwa, C. Lehmler, M. Bolker, R. Kahmann, and J. R. McIntosh.** 1998. Kinesin from the plant pathogenic fungus ustilago maydis is involved in vacuole formation and cytoplasmic migration. J. Cell Sci. **111:**2235–2246.
758. **Stock, A. M., V. L. Robinson, and P. N. Goudreau.** 2000. Two-component signal transduction. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **69:**183–215.
759. **Stoler, S., K. C. Keith, K. E. Curnick, and M. Fitzgerald-Hayes.** 1995. A mutation in CSE4, an essential gene encoding a novel chromatin-associated protein in yeast, causes chromosome nondisjunction and cell cycle arrest at mitosis. Genes Dev. **9:**573–586.
760. **Stone, P. J., A. J. Makoff, J. H. Parish, and A. Radford.** 1993. Cloning and sequence analysis of the glucoamylase gene of *Neurospora crassa*. Curr. Genet **24:**205–211.
761. **Strahl, B. D., and C. D. Allis.** 2000. The language of covalent histone modifications. Nature **403:**41–45.
762. **Strahl, B. D., P. A. Grant, S. D. Briggs, Z. W. Sun, J. R. Bone, J. A. Caldwell, S. Mollah, R. G. Cook, J. Shabanowitz, D. F. Hunt, and C. D. Allis.** 2002. Set2 is a nucleosomal histone H3-selective methyltransferase that mediates transcriptional repression. Mol. Cell. Biol. **22:**1298–1306.
763. **Strub, A., K. Rottgers, and W. Voos.** 2002. The Hsp70 peptide-binding domain determines the interaction of the ATPase domain with Tim44 in mitochondria. EMBO J. **21:**2626–2635.
764. **Sullivan, D. S., S. Biggins, and M. D. Rose.** 1998. The yeast centrin, cdc31p, and the interacting protein kinase, Kic1p, are required for cell integrity. J. Cell Biol. **143:**751–765.
765. **Sun, Z. W., and C. D. Allis.** 2002. Ubiquitination of histone H2B regulates H3 methylation and gene silencing in yeast. Nature **418:**104–108.
766. **Szoor, B., V. Dombradi, P. Gergely, and Z. Feher.** 1997. Purification and characterization of the catalytic subunit of protein phosphatase 1 from *Neurospora crassa.* Acta Biol. Hung. **48:**289–302.
767. **Szoor, B., Z. Feher, E. Bako, F. Erdodi, G. Szabo, P. Gergely, and V. Dombradi.** 1995. Isolation and characterization of the catalytic subunit of protein phosphatase 2A from *Neurospora crassa*. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. Ser. B **112:**515–522.
768. **Szoor, B., Z. Feher, T. Zeke, P. Gergely, E. Yatzkan, O. Yarden, and V. Dombradi.** 1998. *pzl-1* encodes a novel protein phosphatase-Z-like Ser/Thr protein phosphatase in *Neurospora crassa*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1388:** 260–266.
769. **Tabara, H., M. Sarkissian, W. G. Kelly, J. Fleenor, A. Grishok, L. Timmons, A. Fire, and C. C. Mello.** 1999. The *rde-1* gene, RNA interference, and transposon silencing in *C. elegans*. Cell **99:**123–132.
770. **Tachibana, M., K. Sugimoto, T. Fukushima, and Y. Shinkai.** 2001. Set domain-containing protein, G9a, is a novel lysine-preferring mammalian histone methyltransferase with hyperactivity and specific selectivity to lysines 9 and 27 of histone H3. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**25309–25317.
771. **Tachibana, M., K. Sugimoto, M. Nozaki, J. Ueda, T. Ohta, M. Ohki, M. Fukuda, N. Takeda, H. Niida, H. Kato, and Y. Shinkai.** 2002. G9a histone methyltransferase plays a dominant role in euchromatic histone H3 lysine 9 methylation and is essential for early embryogenesis. Genes Dev. **16:**1779–1791.
772. **Takahashi, K., E. S. Chen, and M. Yanagida.** 2000. Requirement of Mis6 centromere connector for localizing a CENP-A-like protein in fission yeast. Science **288:**2215–2219.
773. **Takai, Y., T. Sasaki, and T. Matozaki.** 2001. Small GTP-binding proteins. Physiol. Rev. **81:**153–208.
774. **Takayama, S., Z. Xie, and J. C. Reed.** 1999. An evolutionarily conserved family of Hsp70/Hsc70 molecular chaperone regulators. J. Biol. Chem. **274:**781–786.
775. **Taleb, F., and A. Radford.** 1995. The cellulase complex of *Neurospora crassa: cbh-1* cloning, sequencing and homologies. Gene **161:**137–138.
776. **Tamaru, H., and E. U. Selker.** 2001. A histone H3 methyltransferase controls DNA methylation in *Neurospora crassa*. Nature **414:**277–283.
777. **Tamaru, H., and E. U. Selker.** 2003. Synthesis of signals for de novo DNA methylation in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **23:**2379–2394.
778. **Tamaru, H., X. Zhang, D. McMillen, P. B. Singh, J. Nakayama, S. I. Grewal, C. D. Allis, X. Cheng, and E. U. Selker.** 2003. Trimethylated lysine 9 of histone H3 is a mark for DNA methylation in *Neurospora crassa*. Nat. Genet. **34:**75–79.
779. **Tamaskovic, R., S. J. Bichsel, and B. A. Hemmings.** 2003. NDR family of AGC kinases—essential regulators of the cell cycle and morphogenesis. FEBS Lett. **546:**73–80.
780. **Tanabe, M., N. Sasai, K. Nagata, X. D. Liu, P. C. Liu, D. J. Thiele, and A. Nakai.** 1999. The mammalian *HSF4* gene generates both an activator and a repressor of heat shock genes by alternative splicing. J. Biol. Chem. **274:** 27845–27856.
781. **Tang, J., J. D. Gary, S. Clarke, and H. R. Herschman.** 1998. PRMT 3, a type I protein arginine *N*-methyltransferase that differs from PRMT1 in its oligomerization, subcellular localization, substrate specificity, and regulation. J. Biol. Chem. **273:**16935–16945.
782. **Tanton, L. T., C. E. Nargang, K. E. Kessler, Q. Li, and F. E. Nargang.** 2003. Alternative oxidase expression in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Biol. **39:**176–190.
783. **Taylor, B. L., and I. B. Zhulin.** 1999. PAS domains: internal sensors of oxygen, redox potential, and light. Microbiol. Mol. Biol. Rev. **63:**479–506.
784. **Taylor, S. W., E. Fahy, and S. S. Ghosh.** 2003. Global organellar proteomics. Trends Biotechnol. **21:**82–88.
785. **Taylor, S. W., E. Fahy, B. Zhang, G. M. Glenn, D. E. Warnock, S. Wiley, A. N. Murphy, S. P. Gaucher, R. A. Capaldi, B. W. Gibson, and S. S. Ghosh.**

2003. Characterization of the human heart mitochondrial proteome. Nat. Biotechnol. **21:**281–286.
786. **Teather, R. M., and P. J. Wood.** 1982. Use of Congo red-polysaccharide interactions in enumeration and characterization of cellulolytic bacteria from the bovine rumen. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. **43:**777–780.
787. **Tellez de Inon, M. T., and H. N. Torres.** 1973. Regulation of glycogen phosphorylase a phosphatase in *Neurospora crassa*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **297:**399–412.
788. **Thomas, D., and Y. Surdin-Kerjan.** 1997. Metabolism of sulfur amino acids in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Microbiol. Mol. Biol. Rev. **61:**503–532.
789. **Thorne, A. W., P. Sautiere, G. Briand, and C. Crane-Robinson.** 1987. The structure of ubiquitinated histone H2B. EMBO J. **6:**1005–1010.
790. **Toda, T., S. Cameron, P. Sass, M. Zoller, and M. Wigler.** 1987. Three different genes in *S. cerevisiae* encode the catalytic subunits of the cAMP-dependent protein kinase. Cell **50:**277–287.
791. **Toda, T., I. Uno, T. Ishikawa, S. Powers, T. Kataoka, D. Broek, S. Cameron, J. Broach, K. Matsumoto, and M. Wigler.** 1985. In yeast, *RAS* proteins are controlling elements of adenylate cyclase. Cell **40:**27–36.
792. **Tomita, H., T. Soshi, and H. Inoue.** 1993. The *Neurospora uvs-2* gene encodes a protein which has homology to yeast RAD18, with uique zinc finger motifs. Mol. Gen. Genet. **238:**225–233.
793. **Tomomori, C., T. Tanaka, R. Dutta, H. Park, S. K. Saha, Y. Zhu, R. Ishima, D. Liu, K. I. Tong, H. Kurokawa, H. Qian, M. Inouye, and M. Ikura.** 1999. Solution structure of the homodimeric core domain of *Escherichia coli* histidine kinase EnvZ. Nat. Struct. Biol. **6:**729–734.
794. **Tong, J. K., C. A. Hassig, G. R. Schnitzler, R. E. Kingston, and S. L. Schreiber.** 1998. Chromatin deacetylation by an ATP-dependent nucleosome remodelling complex. Nature **395:**917–921.
795. **Torralba, S., and I. B. Health.** 2002. Analysis of three separate probes suggests the absence of endocytosis in *Neurospora crassa* hyphae. Fungal Genet. Biol. **37:**221–232.
796. **Tran, H. G., D. J. Steger, V. R. Iyer, and A. D. Johnson.** 2000. The chromo domain protein chd1p from budding yeast is an ATP-dependent chromatin-modifying factor. EMBO J. **19:**2323–2331.
797. **Trilla, J. A., A. Duran, and C. Roncero.** 1999. Chs7p, a new protein involved in the control of protein export from the endoplasmic reticulum that is specifically engaged in the regulation of chitin synthesis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Cell Biol. **145:**1153–1163.
798. **Trinci, A. P. J.** 1984. Regulation of hyphal branching and hyphal orientation, p. 23–52. *In* D. H. Jennings and A. D. M. Rayner (ed.), The ecology and physiology of the fungal mycelium. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom.
799. **Trinci, A. P. J., and P. Saunders.** 1977. Tip growth of fungal hyphae. J. Gen Microbiol. **103:**243–248.
800. **Trinci, A. P. J., M. G. Wiebe, and G. D. Robson.** 1994. The mycelium as an integrated entity, p. 173–193. *In* J. G. H. Wessels and F. Meinhardt (ed.), The mycota: growth, differentiation and sexuality, vol. 1. Springer-Verlag KG, Berlin, Germany.
801. **Tropschug, M., D. W. Nicholson, F. U. Hartl, H. Kohler, N. Pfanner, E. Wachter, and W. Neupert.** 1988. Cyclosporin A-binding protein (cyclophilin) of *Neurospora crassa*. One gene codes for both the cytosolic and mitochondrial forms. J. Biol. Chem. **263:**14433–14440.
802. **Tropschug, M., E. Wachter, S. Mayer, E. R. Schonbrunner, and F. X. Schmid.** 1990. Isolation and sequence of an FK506-binding protein from *N. crassa* which catalyses protein folding. Nature **346:**674–677.
803. **Trotter, E. W., C. M. Kao, L. Berenfeld, D. Botstein, G. A. Petsko, and J. V. Gray.** 2002. Misfolded proteins are competent to mediate a subset of the responses to heat shock in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J. Biol. Chem. **277:**44817–44825.
804. **Tsai, S.-F., D. I. K. Martin, L. I. Zon, A. D. D'Andrea, G. G. Wong, and S. H. Orkin.** 1989. Cloning of cDNA for the major DNA-binding protein of the erythroid lineage through expression in mammalian cells. Nature **328:**827–830.
805. **Tsuji, G., S. Fugii, S. Tsuge, T. Shiraishi, and Y. Kubo.** 2003. The *Colletotrichum lagenarium* Ste12-like gene CST1 is essential for appressorium penetration. Mol. Plant-Microbe Interact. **16:**215–225.
806. **Tung, K. S., and G. S. Roeder.** 1998. Meiotic chromosome morphology and behavior in zip1 mutants of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Genetics **149:**817–832.
807. **Reference deleted.**
808. **Turian, G., and D. E. Bianchi.** 1972. Conidiation in *Neurospora*. Bot. Rev. **38:**119–154.
809. **Turner, B. C., D. D. Perkins, and A. Fairfield.** 2001. *Neurospora* from natural populations: a global study. Fungal Genet. Biol. **32:**67–92.
810. **Turner, B. M.** 2002. Cellular memory and the histone code. Cell **111:**285–291.
811. **Turner, B. M.** 2000. Histone acetylation and an epigenetic code. Bioessays **22:**836–845.
812. **Turner, G., and S. D. Harris.** 1997. Genetic control of polarized growth and branching in filamentous fungi, p. 229–260. *In* N. A. R. Gow, G. D. Robson, and G. M. Gadd (ed.), The fungal colony. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom.
813. **Tyler, J. K., C. R. Adams, S. R. Chen, R. Kobayashi, R. T. Kamakaka, and J. T. Kadonaga.** 1999. The RCAF complex mediates chromatin assembly during DNA replication and repair. Nature **402:**555–560.
814. **Tzagoloff, A., G. Macino, and W. Sebald.** 1979. Mitochondrial genes and translation products. Annu. Rev. Biochem. **48:**419–441.
815. **Uria-Nickelsen, M. R., E. R. Leadbetter, and W. Godchaux, 3rd.** 1993. Sulfonate-sulfur assimilation by yeasts resembles that of bacteria. FEMS Microbiol. Lett. **114:**73–77.
816. **Urrutia, A. O., and L. D. Hurst.** 2001. Codon usage bias covaries with expression breadth and the rate of synonymous evolution in humans, but this is not evidence for selection. Genetics **159:**1191–1199.
817. **Ushinsky, S. C., H. Bussey, A. A. Ahmed, Y. Wang, J. Friesen, B. A. Williams, and R. K. Storms.** 1997. Histone H1 in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Yeast **13:**151–161.
818. **Vallee, R. B., N. E. Faulkner, and C. Y. Tai.** 2000. The role of cytoplasmic dynein in the human brain developmental disease lissencephaly. Biochim. Biophys. Acta. Mol. Cell Res. **1496:**89–98.
819. **Vallim, M. A., K. Y. Miller, and B. L. Miller.** 2000. *Aspergillus* SteA (Sterile 12-like) is a homeodomain-C2/H2-Zn^{+2} finger transcription factor required for sexual reproduction. Mol. Microbiol. **36:**290–301.
820. **Van Aelst, L., and C. D'Souza-Schorey.** 1997. Rho GTPases and signaling networks. Genes Dev. **11:**2295–2322.
821. **van Biesen, T., L. M. Luttrell, B. E. Hawes, and R. J. Lefkowitz.** 1996. Mitogenic signaling via G protein-coupled receptors. Endocr. Rev. **17:**698–714.
822. **Vance, J. E.** 1998. Eukaryotic lipid-biosynthetic enzymes: the same but not the same. Trends Biochem. Sci. **23:**423–428.
823. **van den Boogaart, P., J. Samallo, S. Van Dijck, and E. Agsteribbe.** 1982. Structural and functional analyses of the genes for subunit II of cytochrome aa3 and for a dicyclohexylcarbodiimide-binding protein in *Neurospora crassa* mitochondrial DNA, p. 375–380. *In* P. Slonimski, P. Borst, and G. Attardi (ed.), Mitochondrial genes. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.
824. **van der Ploeg, J. R., M. A. Weiss, E. Saller, H. Nashimoto, N. Saito, M. A. Kertesz, and T. Leisinger.** 1996. Identification of sulfate starvation-regulated genes in *Escherichia coli*: a gene cluster involved in the utilization of taurine as a sulfur source. J. Bacteriol. **178:**5438–5446.
825. **van der Westhuizen, J., J. Kock, A. Botha, and P. Botes.** 1994. The distribution of the ω3- and ω6-series of cellular long-chain fatty acids in fungi. Syst. Appl. Microbiol. **17:**327–345.
826. **van Holde, K. C.** 1989. Chromatin. Springer-Verlag KG, Berlin, Germany.
827. **Van Hooser, A. A., M. A. Mancini, C. D. Allis, K. F. Sullivan, and B. R. Brinkley.** 1999. The mammalian centromere: structural domains and the attenuation of chromatin modeling. FASEB J. **13**(Suppl. 2)**:**S216–S220.
828. **Vanlerberghe, G., and L. McIntosh.** 1996. Signals regulating the expression of the nuclear gene encoding alternative oxidase of plant mitochondria. Plant Physiol. **111:**589–595.
829. **Vasara, T., L. Salusjarvi, M. Raudaskoski, S. Keranen, M. Penttila, and M. Saloheimo.** 2001. Interactions of the *Trichoderma reesei rho3* with the secretory pathway in yeast and *T. reesei*. Mol. Microbiol. **42:**1349–1361.
830. **Verhey, K. J., D. L. Lizotte, T. Abramson, L. Barenboim, B. J. Schnapp, and T. A. Rapoport.** 1998. Light chain-dependent regulation of Kinesin's interaction with microtubules. J. Cell Biol. **143:**1053–1066.
831. **Verhey, K. J., and T. A. Rapoport.** 2001. Kinesin carries the signal. Trends Biochem. Sci. **26:**545–550.
832. **Vinson, C., M. Myakishev, A. Acharya, A. A. Mir, J. R. Moll, and M. Bonovich.** 2002. Classification of human B-ZIP proteins based on dimerization properties. Mol. Cell. Biol. **22:**6321–6335.
833. **Vinson, C. R., P. B. Sigler, and S. L. McKnight.** 1989. A scissors-grip model for DNA recognition by a family of leucine zipper proteins. Science **246:**911–916.
834. **Virginia, M., C. L. Appleyard, W. L. McPheat, and M. J. Stark.** 2000. A novel "two-component' protein containing histidine kinase and response regulator domains required for sporulation in *Aspergillus nidulans*. Curr. Genet. **37:**364–372.
835. **Voisard, C., J. Wang, J. L. McEvoy, P. Xu, and S. Leong.** 1993. *urbs*, a gene regulating siderophore biosynthesis in *Ustilago maydis*, encodes a protein similar to the erythroid transcription factor GATA-1. Mol. Cell. Biol. **13:**7091–7100.
836. **Voisine, C., Y. C. Cheng, M. Ohlson, B. Schilke, K. Hoff, H. Beinert, J. Marszalek, and E. A. Craig.** 2001. Jac1, a mitochondrial J-type chaperone, is involved in the biogenesis of Fe/S clusters in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **98:**1483–1488.
837. **Volpe, T. A., C. Kidner, I. M. Hall, G. Teng, S. I. Grewal, and R. A. Martienssen.** 2002. Regulation of heterochromatic silencing and histone H3 lysine-9 methylation by RNAi. Science **297:**1833–1837.
838. **Von Heijne, G.** 1986. Mitochondrial targeting sequences may form amphiphilic helices. EMBO J. **5:**1335–1342.
839. **Wade, P. A., A. Gegonne, P. L. Jones, E. Ballestar, F. Aubry, and A. P. Wolffe.** 1999. Mi-2 complex couples DNA methylation to chromatin remodelling and histone deacetylation. Nat. Genet. **23:**62–66.
840. **Wade, P. A., P. L. Jones, D. Vermaak, and A. P. Wolffe.** 1998. A multiple

subunit Mi-2 histone deacetylase from *Xenopus laevis* cofractionates with an associated Snf2 superfamily ATPase. Curr. Biol. **8:**843–846.
841. **Wainright, M.** 1992. An introduction to fungal biotechnology. John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, N.Y.
842. **Wallis, J. G., J. L. Watts, and J. Browse.** 2002. Polyunsaturated fatty acid synthesis: what will they think of next? Trends Biochem. Sci. **27:**467.
843. **Wang, H., Z. Q. Huang, L. Xia, Q. Feng, H. Erdjument-Bromage, B. D. Strahl, S. D. Briggs, C. D. Allis, J. Wong, P. Tempst, and Y. Zhang.** 2001. Methylation of histone H4 at arginine 3 facilitating transcriptional activation by nuclear hormone receptor. Science **293:**853–857.
844. **Wang, X. Y., X. Chen, H. J. Oh, E. Repasky, L. Kazim, and J. Subjeck.** 2000. Characterization of native interaction of hsp110 with hsp25 and hsc70. FEBS Lett. **465:**98–102.
845. **Watters, M. K., T. A. Randall, B. S. Margolin, E. U. Selker, and D. R. Stadler.** 1999. Action of repeat-induced point mutation on both strands of a duplex and on tandem duplications of various sizes in *Neurospora*. Genetics **153:**705–714.
846. **Wedlich-Soldner, R., A. Straube, M. W. Friedrich, and G. Steinberg.** 2002. A balance of KIF1A-like kinesin and dynein organizes early endosomes in the fungus *Ustilago maydis*. EMBO J. **21:**2946–2957.
847. **Welton, R. M., and C. S. Hoffman.** 2000. Glucose monitoring in fission yeast via the Gpa2 galpha, the git5 Gbeta and the git3 putative glucose receptor. Genetics **156:**513–521.
848. **Wendland, J., and P. Philippsen.** 2001. Cell polarity and hyphal morphogenesis are controlled by multiple rho-protein modules in the filamentous ascomycete *Ashbya gossypii*. Genetics **157:**601–610.
849. **Wendland, J., and P. Philippsen.** 2000. Determination of cell polarity in germinated spores and hyphal tips of the filamentous ascomycete *Ashbya gossypii* requires a rhoGAP homolog. J. Cell Sci. **113:**1611–1621.
850. **Wenzel, R. P., and M. A. Pfaller.** 1991. *Candida* species: emerging hospital bloodstream pathogens. Infect. Control Hosp. Epidemiol. **12:**523–524.
851. **Wessels, J. G. H.** 1986. Cell wall synthesis in apical hyphal growth. Int. Rev. Cytol. **104:**7–79.
852. **Westwood, J. T., and C. Wu.** 1993. Activation of *Drosophila* heat shock factor: conformational change associated with a monomer-to-trimer transition. Mol. Cell. Biol. **13:**3481–3486.
853. **Wigge, P. A., and J. V. Kilmartin.** 2001. The Ndc80p complex from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* contains conserved centromere components and has a function in chromosome segregation. J. Cell Biol. **152:**349–360.
854. **Williams, R. M., M. Primig, B. K. Washburn, E. A. Winzele, M. Bellis, C. Sarrauste de Menthiere, R. W. Davis, and R. E. Esposito.** 2002. The Ume6 regulon coordinates metabolic and meiotic gene expression in yeast. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **99:**13431–13436.
855. **Wilson, T. E., U. Grawunder, and M. R. Lieber.** 1997. Yeast DNA ligase IV mediates non-homologous DNA end joining. Nature **388:**495–498.
856. **Win, T. Z., D. P. Mulvihill, and J. S. Hyams.** 2002. Take five: a myosin class act in fission yeast. Cell Motil. Cytoskeleton **51:**53–56.
857. **Wolanin, P. M., P. A. Thomason, and J. B. Stock.** 2002. Histidine protein kinases: key signal transducers outside the animal kingdom. Genome Biol. **3:**3013.1–3013.8.
858. **Wolffe, A. P., and M. A. Matzke.** 1999. Epigenetics: regulation through repression. Science **286:**481–486.
859. **Woodage, T., M. A. Basrai, A. D. Baxevanis, P. Hieter, and F. S. Collins.** 1997. Characterization of the CHD family of proteins. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **94:**11472–11477.
860. **Woudt, L. P., A. Pastink, A. E. Kempers-Veenstra, A. E. M. Jansen, W. H. Mager, and R. J. Planta.** 1983. The genes coding for histone H3 and H4 in *Neurospora crassa* are unique and contain intervening sequences. Nucleic Acids Res. **11:**5347–5361.
861. **Wu, K., J. H. Dawe, and J. P. Aris.** 2000. Expression and subcellular localization of a membrane protein related to Hsp30p in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1463:**477–482.
862. **Wu, Q. D., T. M. Sandrock, B. G. Turgeon, O. C. Yoder, S. G. Wirsel, and J. R. Aist.** 1998. A fungal kinesin required for organelle motility, hyphal growth, and morphogenesis. Mol. Biol. Cell **9:**89–101.
863. **Xiang, X., and N. R. Morris.** 1999. Hyphal tip growth and nuclear migration. Curr. Opin. Microbiol. **2:**636–640.
864. **Xu, J. R., C. J. Staiger, and J. E. Hamer.** 1998. Inactivation of the mitogen-activated protein kinase Mps1 from the rice blast fungus prevents penetration of host cells but allows activation of plant defense responses. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **95:**12713–12718.
865. **Xu, Z., A. L. Horwich, and P. B. Sigler.** 1997. The crystal structure of the asymmetric GroEL-GroES-(ADP)7 chaperonin complex. Nature **388:**741–750.
866. **Xue, Y., M. Batlle, and J. P. Hirsch.** 1998. *GPR1* encodes a putative G protein-coupled receptor that associates with the Gpa2p Gα subunit and functions in a Ras-independent pathway. EMBO J. **17:**1996–2007.
867. **Yajima, H., H. Inoue, A. Oikawa, and i. A. Yasu.** 1991. Cloning and functional characterization of a eucaryotic DNA photolyase gene from *Neurospora crassa*. Nucleic Acids Res. **19:**5359–5362.
868. **Yajima, H., M. Takao, S. Yasuhira, J. H. Zhao, C. Ishii, H. Inoue, and A. Yasui.** 1995. A eukaryotic gene encoding an endonuclease that specifically repairs DNA damaged by ultraviolet light. EMBO J. **14:**2393–2399.
869. **Yamashiro, C. T., D. J. Ebbole, B.-K. Lee, R. E. Brown, Bourland C., L. Madi, and C. Yanofsky.** 1996. Characterization of *rco-1* of *Neurospora crassa*, a pleiotropic gene affecting growth and development that encodes a homolog of Tup1 of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Cell. Biol. **16:**6218–6228.
870. **Yamashita, R. A., and G. S. May.** 1998. Constitutive activation of endocytosis by mutation of *myoA*, the myosin I gene of *Aspergillus nidulans*. J. Biol. Chem. **273:**14644–14648.
871. **Yan, W., and E. A. Craig.** 1999. The glycine-phenylalanine-rich region determines the specificity of the yeast Hsp40 Sis1. Mol. Cell. Biol. **19:**7751–7758.
872. **Yan, W., B. Schilke, C. Pfund, W. Walter, S. Kim, and E. A. Craig.** 1998. Zuotin, a ribosome-associated DnaJ molecular chaperone. EMBO J. **17:**4809–4817.
873. **Yang, Q., S. I. Poole, and K. A. Borkovich.** 2002. A G-protein β subunit required for sexual and vegetative development and maintenance of normal Gα protein levels in *Neurospora crassa*. Eukaryot. Cell **1:**378–390.
874. **Yang, Y., P. Cheng, and Y. Liu.** 2002. Regulation of the *Neurospora* circadian clock by casein kinase II. Genes Dev. **16:**994–1006.
875. **Yang, Y., P. Cheng, G. Zhi, and Y. Liu.** 2001. Identification of a calcium/calmodulin-dependent protein kinase that phosphorylates the *Neurospora* circadian clock protein FREQUENCY. J. Biol. Chem. **276:**41064–41072.
876. **Yarden, O., D. J. Ebbole, S. Freeman, R. J. Rodriguez, and M. B. Dickman.** 2003. Fungal biology and agriculture: revisiting the field. Mol. Plant-Microbe Interact. **16:**859–866.
877. **Yarden, O., M. Plamann, D. J. Ebbole, and C. Yanofsky.** 1992. *cot-1*, a gene required for hyphal elongation in *Neurospora crassa*, encodes a protein kinase. EMBO J. **11:**2159–2166.
878. **Yarden, O., and C. Yanofsky.** 1991. Chitin synthase 1 plays a major role in cell wall biogenesis in *Neurospora crassa*. Genes Dev. **5:**2420–2430.
879. **Yasuda, J., A. J. Whitmarsh, J. Cavanagh, M. Sharma, and R. J. Davis.** 1999. The JIP group of mitogen-activated protein kinase scaffold proteins. Mol. Cell. Biol. **19:**7245–7254.
880. **Yasuhira, S., and A. Yasui.** 2000. Alternative excision repair pathway of UV-damaged DNA in *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* operates both in nucleus and in mitochondria. J. Biol. Chem. **275:**11824–11828.
881. **Yatzkan, E., V. Dombrádi, and O. Yarden.** 1999. Detection of a protein phosphatase 2A holoenzyme in *Neurospora crassa*. Fungal Genet. Newsl. **46:**32–33.
882. **Yatzkan, E., B. Szoor, Z. Feher, V. Dombradi, and O. Yarden.** 1998. Protein phosphatase 2A is involved in hyphal growth of *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Gen. Genet. **259:**523–531.
883. **Yatzkan, E., and O. Yarden.** 1999. The B regulatory subunit of protein phosphatase 2A is required for completion of macroconidiation and other developmental processes in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Microbiol. **31:**197–209.
884. **Yatzkan, E., and O. Yarden.** 1995. Inactivation of a single-2A phosphoprotein phosphatase is lethal in *Neurospora crassa*. Curr. Genet. **28:**458–466.
885. **Yatzkan, E., and O. Yarden.** 1997. ppt-1, a *Neurospora crassa* PPT/PP5 subfamily serine/threonine protein phosphatase. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1353:**18–22.
886. **Yazdi, M. T., A. Radford, J. N. Keen, and J. R. Woodward.** 1990. Cellulase production by *Neurospora crassa*: purification and characterisation of cellulolytic enzymes. Enzyme Microb. Technol. **12:**120–123.
887. **Yonemasu, R., S. J. McCready, J. M. Murray, F. Osman, M. Takao, K. Yamamoto, A. R. Lehmann, and Y. A.** 1997. Characterization of the alternative excision repair pathway of UV-damaged DNA in *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Nucleic Acids Res. **25:**1553–1558.
888. **Yoo, E. J., Y. H. Jin, Y. K. Jang, P. Bjerling, M. Tabish, S. H. Hong, K. Ekwall, and S. D. Park.** 2000. Fission yeast *hrp1*, a chromodomain ATPase, is required for proper chromosome segregation and its overexpression interferes with chromatin condensation. Nucleic Acids Res. **28:**2004–2011.
889. **Yoon, J. H., P. M. Swiderski, B. E. Kaplan, M. Takao, A. Yasui, B. Shen, and G. P. Pfeifer.** 1999. Processing of UV damage in vitro by FEN-1 proteins as part of an alternative DNA excision repair pathway. Biochemistry **38:**4809–4817.
890. **Young, J. C., and F. U. Hartl.** 2000. Polypeptide release by Hsp90 involves ATP hydrolysis and is enhanced by the co-chaperone p23. EMBO J. **19:**5930–5940.
891. **Yu, G., R. J. Deschenes, and J. S. Fassler.** 1995. The essential transcription factor, Mcm1, is a downstream target of Sln1, a yeast "two-component" regulator. J. Biol. Chem. **270:**8739–8743.
892. **Yuan, G. H., Y. H. Fu, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1991. *nit-4*, a pathway-specific regulatory gene of *Neurospora crassa*, encodes a protein with a putative binuclear zinc DNA-binding domain. Mol. Cell. Biol. **11:**5735–5745.
893. **Zapella, P. D., A. M. da Silva, J. C. da Costa Maia, and H. F. Terenzi.** 1999. Serine/threonine protein phosphatases and a protein phosphatase 1 inhibitor from *Neurospora crassa*. Braz. J. Med. Biol. Res. **29:**599–604.
894. **Zatz, M., F. de Paula, A. Starling, and M. Vainzof.** 2003. The 10 autosomal recessive limb-girdle muscular dystrophies. Neuromuscul. Disord. **13:**532–544.

895. **Zeitlin, S. G., R. D. Shelby, and K. F. Sullivan.** 2001. CENP-A is phosphorylated by Aurora B kinase and plays an unexpected role in completion of cytokinesis. J. Cell Biol. **155:**1147–1157.
896. **Zeke, T., E. Kokai, B. Szoor, E. Yatzkan, O. Yarden, K. Szirak, Z. Feher, P. Bagossi, P. Gergely, and V. Dombradi.** 2003. Expression of protein phosphatase 1 during the asexual development of *Neurospora crassa*. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. Ser. B **134:**161–170.
897. **Zhang, Y., R. Lamm, C. Pillonel, S. Lam, and J. R. Xu.** 2002. Osmoregulation and fungicide resistance: the *Neurospora crassa os-2* gene encodes a HOG1 mitogen-activated protein kinase homologue. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. **68:**532–538.
898. **Zhou, L., and G. A. Marzluf.** 1999. Functional analysis of the two zinc fingers of SRE, a GATA-type factor that negatively regulates siderphore synthesis in *Neurospora crassa*. Biochemistry **38:**4335–4341.
899. **Zhou, L.-W., H. Haas, and G. A. Marzluf.** 1998. Isolation and characterization of a new gene, *sre*, which encodes a GATA-type regulatory protein that controls iron transport in *Neurospora crassa*. Mol. Gen. Genet. **259:** 532–540.
900. **Zhu, H., M. Nowrousian, D. Kupfer, H. V. Colot, G. Berrocal-Tito, H. Lai, D. Bell-Pedersen, B. A. Roe, J. J. Loros, and J. C. Dunlap.** 2001. Analysis of expressed sequence tags from two starvation, time-of-day-specific libraries of *Neurospora crassa* reveals novel clock-controlled genes. Genetics **157:**1057–1065.
901. **Ziman, M., J. S. Chuang, M. Tsung, S. Hamamoto, and R. Schekman.** 1998. Chs6p-dependent anterograde transport of Chs3p from the chitosome to the plasma membrane in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Mol. Biol. Cell **9:**1565–1576.
902. **Zimmerman, J. W., C. A. Specht, B. X. Cazares, and P. W. Robbins.** 1996. The isolation of a Do1-P-Man synthase from *Ustilago maydis* that functions in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Yeast **12:**765–771.